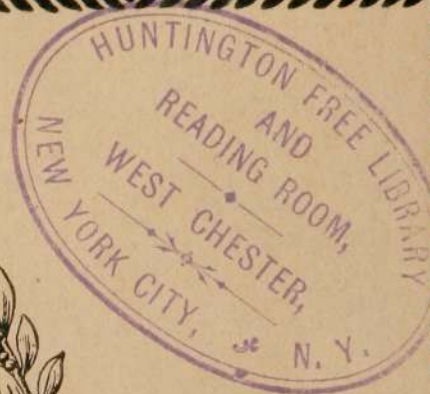


•VOL. L No. 5.

NOVEMBER 1911

PRICE 25 CENTS.

SCRIBNER'S MAGAZINE



PUBLISHED MONTHLY
WITH ILLUSTRATIONS

CHARLES SCRIBNER'S SONS NEW YORK

CHARLES SCRIBNER - PRESIDENT
ARTHUR SCRIBNER - TREASURER
G. R. D. SCHIEFFELIN - SECRETARY

153-157 FIFTH AVE. NEW YORK - TEMPLE HOUSE, TEMPLE AVE. LONDON, E. C.

Oleomargarine Should Not Be Taxed

Under the existing law artificially colored Oleomargarine, tinted with the same harmless color used for coloring Butter is taxed 10c per pound; (uncolored Oleomargarine $\frac{1}{4}$ c per pound.)

Manufacturers of colored or uncolored Oleomargarine, pay a Federal Revenue Tax of \$600.00 per year. Wholesale Dealers pay \$480.00 for a license to sell the colored product, or \$200.00 for the uncolored. Retailers pay \$48.00 to sell colored Oleomargarine, or \$6.00 to sell the uncolored.

The amount of this tax comes out of the pocket of the consumer. Should it? Should you, if you choose to eat Oleomargarine on your bread instead of Butter, be compelled to pay at least 10c per pound additional for the yellow color if it is more tempting.

When the present Oleomargarine law was passed it was claimed by the supporters of the legislation that the tax would prevent the sale of Oleomargarine as Butter.

As a matter of fact, the 10c per pound tax has been a great incentive for unscrupulous persons to buy uncolored Oleomargarine, color it at practically no cost, and sell it for Butter. Thus the law has fallen far short of accomplishing what

was claimed for it, and has worked an unnecessary hardship to Oleomargarine Manufacturers by throwing unjust suspicion of fraud, on them, and to consumers by compelling them to pay an exorbitant price as compared to the cost of production. Swift & Company have never sold or sanctioned the sale of Oleomargarine as Butter, but have sold their product on its own merits for just what it is—a perfect food product.

Swift's Premium Oleomargarine is made in new sanitary factories, open to the daily inspection of the general public and always in charge of U. S. Government Inspectors who pass on the quality and condition of all materials; see that everything is kept absolutely clean, and that every provision of the law governing the manufacture of Oleomargarine and its sale by the Manufacturers, is strictly complied with.

The tax on Oleomargarine can be removed by public demand. This is a question of greatest importance to you, the consumer. Insist on your dealer supplying you with a reliable brand of Oleomargarine—Swift's Premium Oleomargarine. Also write your Congressman and tell him when the bill for removing the tax on Oleomargarine is introduced that you will appreciate his support.

Swift & Company
4118 Packers' Ave., Chicago, Illinois

NOTE:—A book telling about Swift's Premium Oleomargarine and a cook book containing many economical recipes, sent free on request.

SCRIBNER'S MAGAZINE

NOVEMBER 1911

CONTENTS

A MEET OF THE CASTLE HILL HOUNDS. Painting by Henry Rankin Poore. Reproduced in colors	<i>Frontispiece</i>
FOX AND DRAG HUNTING IN THE UNITED STATES. Illustrations from paintings by the author, reproduced in colors and black and white.	Henry Rankin Poore . . . 513
THE CAPTURE OF EMILIO AGUINALDO <i>(The Fifth of General Funston's Philippine Experiences.)</i> Illustration by F. C. Yohn.	Frederick Funston . . . 522 Brigadier-General, U. S. A.
JOHN FLINT, DEPUTY-CHIEF Illustrations by John Alonzo Williams.	Lawrence Perry . . . 539
"IT HATH BEEN ALREADY OF OLD TIME" Poem	Elizabeth E. Cardozo . . . 551
THE TURNSTILE CHAPTERS V-VIII. <i>(To be continued.)</i>	A. E. W. Mason . . . 552
"REPROACH NOT DEATH." Poem	Florence Earle Coates . . . 565
THE PORT OF LONDON RIVER. Illustrations from photographs.	Ralph D. Paine . . . 566
LADY FRANCES WENTWORTH From the painting by John Singleton Copley. <i>(See Field of Art.)</i> 580
GENERAL LEE AND THE CONFEDERATE GOVERNMENT	Thomas Nelson Page . . . 581
THE MAIL-ORDER COWBOY Illustrations by W. Herbert Dunton.	Hugh Johnson . . . 593
STORNELLO. Poem	Rosamund Marriott Watson . . . 601
CLEVELAND'S ADMINISTRATIONS—II	James Ford Rhodes . . . 602
"GOING DOWN FROM JERUSALEM TO JERICHO" —How One Goes, and the People that One Meets on the Way Illustrations from photographs.	Lewis Gaston Leary . . . 612
A PRAYER. Poem	Laurence C. Hodgson . . . 622
AN IMPRESSION OF CORONATION WEEK	Mary King Waddington . . . 623
THE POINT OF VIEW—Much Ado—Encore 633
THE FIELD OF ART —The Galleries of Paintings of the New York Public Library. <i>(William Walton.)</i> Illustrated 637

The Spirit of Thanksgiving

Prepare Generous Bounty

Pies to Make

Rolls to Bake

Bread to Bake

The Turkey
Is Only Half
The Dinner



Use **GOLD MEDAL FLOUR**
and Bake the Golden Harvest into Bread

COPYRIGHT 1911 WASHBURN CROSBY CO MINNEAPOLIS MINN

Eventually — Why Not Now?

In answering advertisements please mention SCRIBNER'S MAGAZINE

Index to Advertisements



On this and the following page will be found each month a list of all advertisements in the issue. Alphabetically arranged and grouped under special headings you have here, for instant reference, the names of products of the best manufacturers in the country.

Building—Furnishing—Garden

PAGE	PAGE	PAGE
Amer. Telephone and Telegraph Co. 65	Sargent & Co.—Hardware . . . 71	Office Appliances and Stationery
Carey's Flexible Cement Roofing 78	Streit Mfg. Co.—Furniture . . . 76	American Writing Paper Co. . . 64
The Collette Mfg. Company . . . 72	Tiffany & Company 57	H. Bainbridge & Co.—Pens . . . 82
Crapo Italian Linens 93	The Witt Cornice Co. 78	Esterbrook Steel Pens 79
Fiske & Co.—Tapestry Brick . . . 77		Felt & Tarrant Comptometer . . 72
Hartshorn Shade Rollers 72		The John Holland Gold Pen Co. . 80
Heisey's Glassware 77		Monarch Typewriter 84
William Leavens Furniture 76		Remington Typewriter 5
Meriden Britannia Company 74		Spencerian Steel Pens 84
National Fireproofing Company . . 73		"Swan Safety" Fountain Pen . . 70
Ostermoor Mattress 74		Waterman's Fountain Pen 4th Cover
Safe-Cabinet Company 75		Whiting Paper Company 32
	Musical Instruments	
	Aeolian Company 56e-56h	
	The Baldwin Piano 66	
	Victor-Victrola 58-59	
	Wilcox & White—Angelus . . . 113	

Food Products

PAGE	PAGE	PAGE
American Sugar Company 88	Horlick's Malted Milk 86	Post Toasties 63
Apenta 86	Huyler's 69	Postum 4th Cover
Baker's Cocoa 4th Cover	Lea & Perrins Sauce 89	Royal Baking Powder . . . 4th Cover
G. H. Brinkler—Food Expert . . . 86	Libby's Food Products . . . 3d Cover	Sen Sen Chiclet Co. 87
Consumers Fish Co. 86	Liqueur Pères Chartreux . . . 88	Swift & Company 2d Cover
Cresca Delicacies 86	Mellin's Food Co. 87	Washburn-Crosby Gold Medal Flour 2
Evans' Ale 86	Occident Flour 116	"White House" Coffee and Teas 89
Grape-Nuts 61	Peter's Chocolate 114	White Rock 105

Books, Magazines, etc.

PAGE	PAGE	PAGE
The Architectural Record 32	H. K. Dugdale Co.—Songs . . . 84	National Sportsman Magazine . . 32c
Book Supply Company 28	Encyclopædia Britannica . . . 56a-56d	The Outing Magazine 32f
Brentano's 32a	Good Housekeeping Magazine . . 33	Roxburgh Pub. Company 84
Century Co. 10-15	Harper & Bros. 17-23	Scientific American 32h
David B. Clarkson Pub. Co. 30	Houghton-Mifflin Pub. Co. . . . 9	Charles Scribner's Sons . . . 35-45, 112
The Cosmopolitan Magazine 32d-32e	The House Beautiful Magazine . . 32g	Scribner's Magazine Agency . . . 34
The Craftsman—House Plans . . . 72	International Accountant's Society 84	Scribner's Magazine Notes . . . 53, 54
Curtis & Cameron—Copley Prints 32c	Ladies' Home Journal 16a, 16b, 26, 27	Sprague Pub. Company 32e
Dodd, Mead & Co. 16, 29	Life 51	F. A. Stokes Pub. Co. 24-25
George H. Doran Pub. Co. 30	G. & C. Merriam Pub. Co. . . . 30	System Magazine 32b
Doubleday-Page Art Co. 31		

Index to Advertisements—Continued

Articles of Wear

	PAGE		PAGE		PAGE
American Woolen Co.	62	Fownes Gloves	90	Krementz Collar Button	95
Boston Garters	94	Green Felt Shoe Co.	93	Larter & Sons—Shirt Studs	92
Cluett-Peabody Co.	91	Hart Schaffner & Marx	117	Paris Garters	92
Duofold Health Underwear Co.	94	Jaeger Underwear	94	Wright's Health Underwear Co.	95

Automobiles and Accessories

	PAGE		PAGE		PAGE
Fiat	111	Matheson	108	Waverley Electric	110
Locomobile	118-119	Oldsmobile	109		

Travel—Resorts—Tours

	PAGE		PAGE		PAGE
Agwi Tour Bureaus	103	Thomas Cook & Son—Tours	96	Raymond & Whitecomb—Tours	102
American and White Star Lines	100	Cunard Line	101	Santa Fe Railway	97
Bankers Trust Co.	96	DePotter Tours	96	Southern Pacific Railway	102
Chamberlin Hotel	105	Hamburg-American Line	98-99	Southern Railway	100
F. C. Clark Tours	96	Northern Pacific Railway	104	Temple Tours	96
Collver Tours	96	Dr. & Mrs. H. S. Paine—Tours	96	University Tours	96

Miscellaneous

	PAGE		PAGE		PAGE
W. F. & J. Barnes—Lathes	84	Kryptok Lenses	80	Proprietary Articles	
Berkshire Hills Sanatorium	82	Marshall, Son & Co.—Leather	82	Cuticura Soap	106
Susanna Cocroft	82	New York City Car Adv. Co.	70	Eau de Cologne, No. 4711	81
Victor J. Evans & Co.—Patents	84	Postal Life Insurance Co.	55	Ivory Soap	120
Gillette Safety Razor	115	Star Safety Razor	85	Lehn & Fink	83
Hartford Fire Insurance Co.	106	Travellers Insurance Company	68	Mennen's Borated Talcum	82
The Howard Watch	60	U. S. Playing Card Co.	81	Pears' Soap	56
Keeley Cure	83	The John B. Wiggins Co.	79	Sapolio	52
The Keystone Watch Case Co.	67	Winchester Arms Company	107	Schools and Colleges	
				See pages	46-50

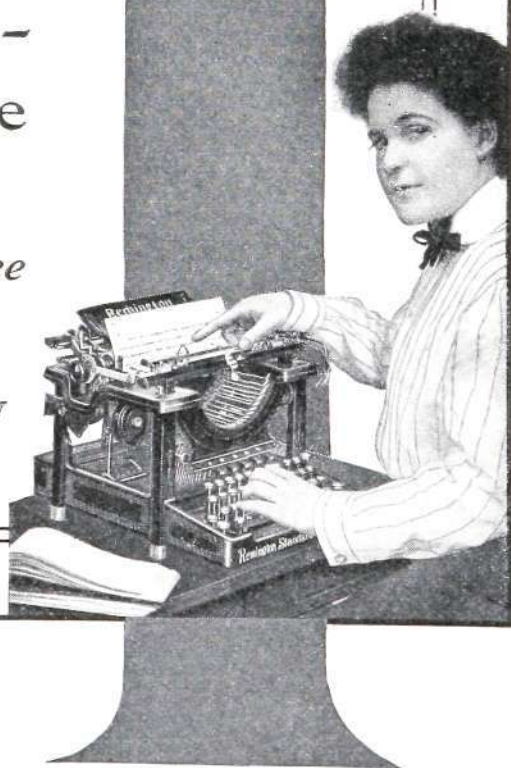
The Advertising pages in Scribner's Magazine are peculiarly interesting. The cleverness and inventiveness shown in the preparation of advertising copy, the assured integrity of the advertisers, the great variety of things advertised, the very make-up of the advertising section with its numerous **Departments** under which advertisements of similar character are grouped together, gives them an alluring effectiveness which will take Scribner readers all the way through.

One Visible Model 10 Remington Typewriter

in use in your office,
will absolutely
prove to you the
enduring leader-
ship of the Rem-
ington. And every
additional one sim-
ply piles up the
proof.


Remember that we *guarantee*
your satisfaction.

Remington Typewriter Company
(Incorporated)
New York and Everywhere




Scribner's


· MCMXII ·

 THE New Serial, *The Turnstile*, by **A. E. W. MASON**, author of "The Four Feathers," "The Broken Road," etc., began in the October number.

It is a story of remarkable interest with a most engaging plot that at once piques curiosity. The story opens on a great plantation in the Argentine where the leading characters are introduced. There is a dramatic description of an earthquake in the first chapters. The scene soon shifts from South America to England where the hero, who has already won fame by an expedition to the Antarctic, enters Parliament. Cynthia, who began life amid the ruins of her home in the Argentine, is a charming character, and the story of her marriage to Captain Rames, R. N., the one-time commander of the *Why Not*, and the part she plays in his political career, is abundantly full of romance.

 **ROBERT GRANT'S *Convictions of a Grandfather.*** Every one will remember how much pleasure was found in reading Robert Grant's "Reflections of a Married Man" and "The Opinions of a Philosopher." They were full of quiet humor and shrewd observations upon people and the questions of the day.

During the coming year will appear Mr. Grant's "The Convictions of a Grandfather," introducing again Fred and Josephine, their children, and their children's children. "Josephine and I share the opinion that the new generation is astonishingly different from our own," and in the discussions that follow the reader is shown very plainly the sufficient reasons for such an opinion. The changed social, political, and living conditions are dwelt upon, the question of the accumulation and uses of great fortunes, the increased cost of living, divorce, woman suffrage, almost everything of vital and familiar interest.

 **P** **RICE COLLIER**, whose "England and the English from an American Point of View" was a real literary sensation, will later in the year begin a series of papers along similar lines upon *Germany and the Germans.*


Special Offer: For the next three months the PUBLISHERS of SCRIBNER'S MAGAZINE offer extraordinary inducements to any one who secures a specified number of subscriptions to the Magazine. Agents wanted in every town. Write now for Booklet A, giving full particulars. Address SCRIBNER'S MAGAZINE, New York City.

Magazine


• MCMXII •

 **THE *Traces and Influence of France in the Settlement of America*, by PRESIDENT FINLEY.**


The romantic and wonderful story of the settlement and growth in civilization and power of the great Middle West, the subject of his lectures before French audiences during the past year. He will point out the marvellous changes that have followed in the footsteps of the old French explorers—La Salle, Marquette, Joliet, and others. Great cities like Pittsburg, that have sprung from old French forts; like Chicago, that have grown up on the French portage paths, are as rich in romantic episodes as many historic European towns.

 **SENATOR HENRY CABOT LODGE** will be represented by a group of articles giving his ***Reminiscences of Early Days***.

They begin with his boyhood and school-days in the Boston of the fifties, recalling many famous men of the time who were friends and neighbors of his father—Rufus Choate, Edward Everett, Charles Sumner, and others—and follow through the period of the war, a journey to Europe in 1867, his college days at Harvard, and later. Few men in public life have known more interesting men or lived through a more vital period in the national life.

 **WATCHING *Hill Stories*, by E. W. HORNUNG**, creator of the incomparable *Raffles*, past-master of the short story of mystery and adventure.

The titles of some of them, to those who know him, will not be without suggestion of their probable interest: *Unhallowed Ground*, *The House with the Red Blinds*, *A Vicious Circle*. They lead through a most remarkable and fascinating series of experiences in a London suburb.

 **THE *Men Behind the Bars*. MISS WINIFRED TAYLOR**, who for many years has devoted her life to the study of prisons and prisoners,

will contribute three articles of intense human interest on the prisoners in penal institutions, dealing with their lives, characteristics, prospects of their reform, etc.

An illustrated prospectus containing a much fuller statement of many other interesting contributions to appear in 1912 will be sent free on application. Begin your subscription with the October number and read Mr. Mason's remarkable novel.

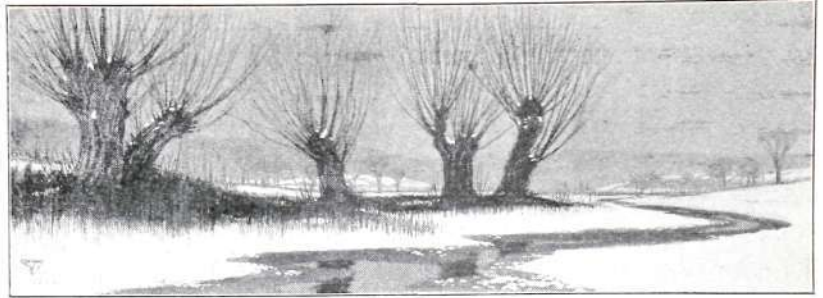
Three Dollars a Year; Twenty-five Cents a Number.

The Christmas Scribner

By Henry
van Dyke

"Three Half-Told
Tales," illustrated by
Garth Jones. The Key

of the Tower—The Beggars Under the Bush—The Keeper of the
Jewel. Short stories with a lesson for the times.



By Richard Harding Davis "The Invasion of
England." What
happened when the Germans were reported on the English Coast.

By Edith Wharton "Xingu." A most amusing
and witty satire on some
aspects of the pursuit of "Culture."

By Jessie Willcox Smith Dickens's Children:
Mrs. Kenwigs and
the Four Little Kenwigs—Oliver's First Meeting with the Artful
Dodger—Pip and Joe Gargery—Jenny Wren, the Little Dolls' Dress-
maker. Reproduced in the colors of her original paintings.

"A Berkshire Winter," by Walter Prichard Eaton. The coming and
the passing of the snow in the New England hill country. Illustrated
with drawings by Walter King Stone, printed in tint.

Another of Margaret Sherwood's stories of an episode in the life of the
delightful and romantic old Irish lady, Mrs. Faunce—"All for Love."

"Allemande Left," a story of the
North Country, by Mary Synon.

"Old Johnnie," by Barry Bene-
field. A story of New York.

"The Turnstile"—the new serial—by A. E. W. Mason.

"The American School of Painting," by Kenyon COX. (In The Field of Art)

THE LATEST BOOKS

Kate Douglas Wiggin's

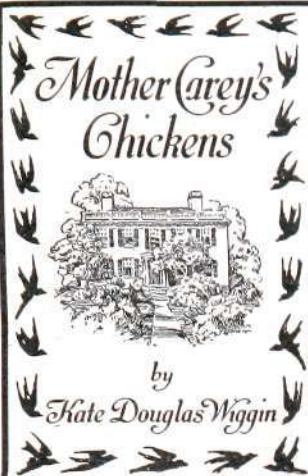
MOTHER CAREY'S CHICKENS

"It is a book all the world is needing, for somehow mothers seem to be out of fashion just now—and nothing is so needed as real mothers! It is a beautiful story, heartening, cleansing and cheering."

—From a letter from Mrs. Boshier, author of "Mary Cary."

With illustrations in color.

\$1.25 net. Postpaid \$1.37.



THE DIARY OF GIDEON WELLES

With an Introduction by John T. Morse, Jr.

This diary of Gideon Welles, Secretary of the Navy in Lincoln's Cabinet, constitutes a permanent and indispensable contribution to American history. From it we learn not only the hopes and disappointments and achievements of the government, but, most important of all, of Lincoln's daily relations with his Cabinet.

Three volumes. Fully illustrated.

\$10.00 net. Carriage extra.

HER ROMAN LOVER

By Eugenia B. Frothingham

A powerful novel with an American girl for heroine, a young Italian lover, and a background of Roman society.

With illustrations by Alice Barber Stephens. \$1.25 net. Postpaid \$1.37.

TARANTELLA

By Edith Macvane

By the author of "The Black Flier." As a picture of actual Italian society the book is as notable as it is a stirring novel.

With frontispiece in color by A. G. Learned. \$1.20 net. Postpaid \$1.30.



A SAFETY MATCH

By Ian Hay

This story of an English marriage of convenience which happily turns into a love match is even more delightful than Mr. Hay's earlier romance, "The Right Stuff."

With frontispiece in color. \$1.20 net. Postpaid \$1.32.

A COUNTRY LAWYER

By Henry A. Shute

In its interest, humor, and portrayal of up-country character, this novel is far in advance of anything Judge Shute has yet done.

Frontispiece. \$1.25 net. Postpaid \$1.37.

IN THE SHADOW OF ISLAM

By Demetra Vaka

An absorbing novel by the author of "Haremlik," with the charming Oriental setting which characterized her earlier book and a powerful description of the Young Turk movement. Illustrated. \$1.25 net. Postpaid \$1.37.

NEW BIOGRAPHY

ESSAYS AND POETRY

BRET HARTE

By H. C. Merwin

The first full and authoritative biography. Fully illustrated. \$3.00 net. Postpaid \$3.18.

THE LIFE OF CAVOUR

By W. R. Thayer

An important biography of the great Italian statesman. Two volumes. Illustrated. \$7.50 net. Postage extra.

WINSLOW HOMER

By W. H. Downes

The authorized biography of one of the greatest American artists. Fully illustrated. \$6.00 net. Postage extra.

EMERSON'S JOURNALS

Edited by E. W. Emerson and W. E. Forbes

Vols. V and VI. Illustrated. Each, \$1.75 net. Postpaid \$1.88.

GIRLS AND EDUCATION

By Le B. R. Briggs

Helpful talks for girls and their parents. \$1.00 net. Postpaid \$1.07.

THE SINGING MAN

By Josephine P. Peabody

Poems of unusual charm by the author of "The Piper." \$1.00 net. Postpaid \$1.10.

THE PROBLEM OF FREEDOM

By G. H. Palmer

An illuminating collection of essays. \$1.25 net. Postpaid \$1.34.

PAY-DAY

By C. Hanford Henderson

An appeal for a readjustment of the relations of men. \$1.50 net. Postpaid \$1.62.

NOTE—THE TWO GREAT NOVELS OF THE YEAR TO OWN AND READ

QUEED

By H. S. Harrison

THE LONG ROLL

By Mary Johnston

Boston

HOUGHTON MIFFLIN COMPANY

New York

The Century Co.'s New Books

Thirty-two
Choice
Half-
tones
in
Black
and
White



Sixteen
Pages
in
Full
Color

The Lure of the Garden

By Hildegard Hawthorne

"The perfect garden should give something of its fragrance and beauty to the world at large, refreshing each passer-by with a glimpse, at least, of climbing flower and waving bough."—From *"The Lure of the Garden."*

An alluring and fascinating outdoor book. The text is by the granddaughter of the great Nathaniel Hawthorne, herself a writer of rare charm of style. There are sixteen full pages in the colors of the original paintings by Jules Guérin, Maxfield Parrish, Anna Whelan Betts, and Ivanowski, and thirty-two full-page reproductions in black and white of choice photographs. A garden classic, and a volume of rare and satisfying beauty in every detail of the making.

End papers in tint. Quarto, 259 pages. Price \$4.50 net, postage 28 cents.

Æsop's Fables

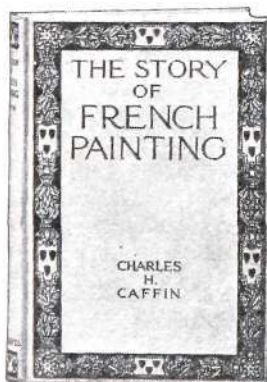
Here is a choice gift-book edition of an unfailingly popular classic. There are forty quaint drawings by E. Boyd Smith in black, and every page has a border in tint.

8vo, 167 pages. Price \$2.00 net, postage 14 cents.

The Lyrics of Eliza

Clever jingles by D. K. Stevens, author of "Lays of a Lazy Dog." Pretty pictures on every page by Katharine Maynadier Browne.

Printed in two colors. Board covers.
Price 60 cents, postage 5 cents.



The Story of French Painting

By Charles H. Caffin, author of "How to Study Pictures," "The Story of Spanish Painting," etc.

The ideal handbook on French art, illuminating and instructive in its criticism, and an invaluable book both for the student of art and the cultured general reader. It is the third volume in that admirable series, begun in "The Story of Spanish Painting" and continued in "The Story of Dutch Painting."

Forty reproductions of famous French paintings.
Square 8vo, 200 pages. Price \$1.20 net, postage 12 cents.

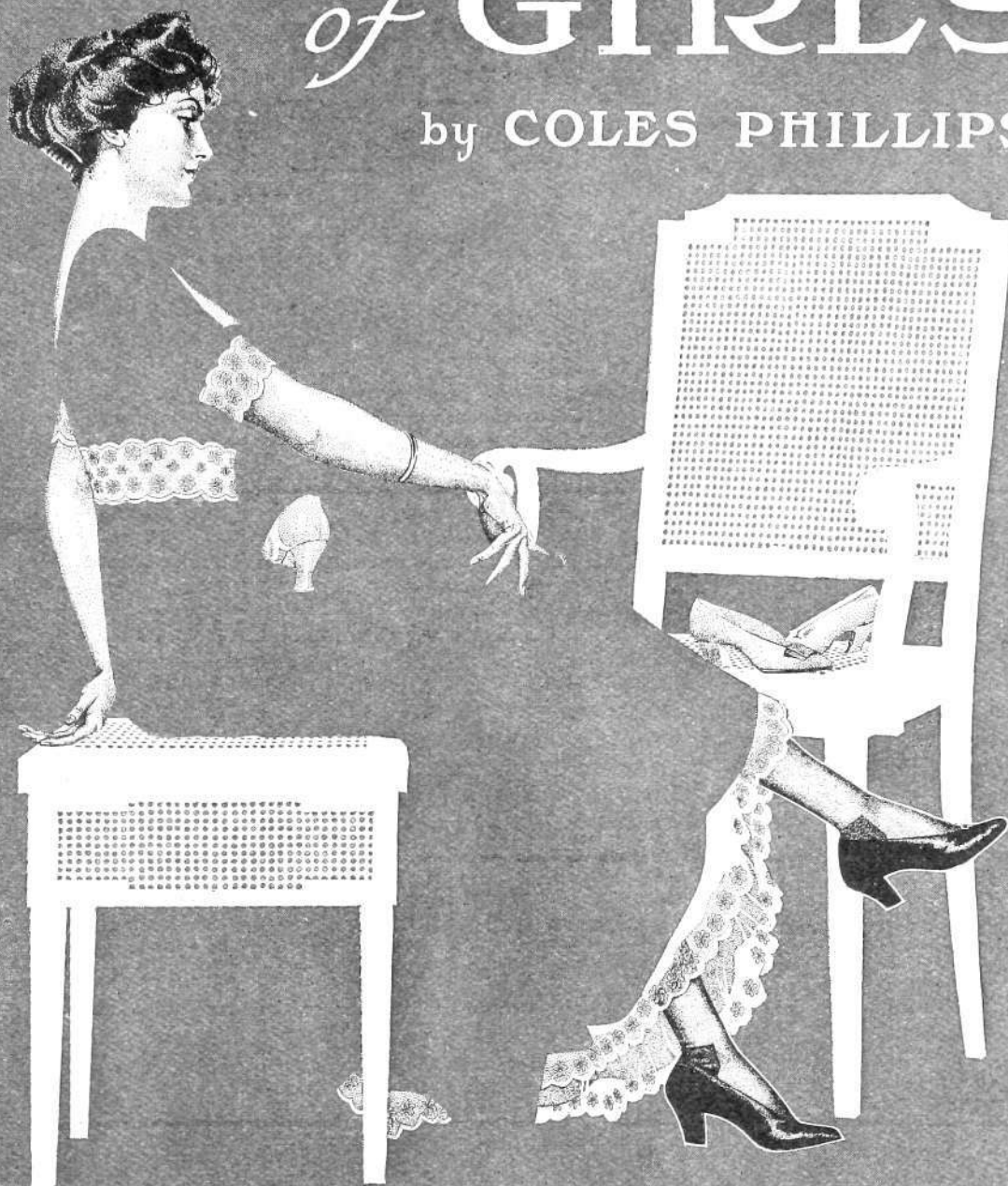
THE CENTURY CO.

Union Square

NEW YORK

A GALLERY of GIRLS

by COLES PHILLIPS



COLES PHILLIPS

Copyright Life Pub. Co.

A unique and striking gift-book, with forty lovely pages in full color, and forty studies in black and white, of the up-to-date American girl. Beautiful cover in color.

In a box, \$3.00 net, postage 29 cents.

THE CENTURY CO.

NEW YORK

In answering advertisements please mention SCRIBNER'S MAGAZINE

The Century Co.'s New Books



By Arthur C. McGiffert

Professor of Church History in Union Theological Seminary

Martin Luther: The Man and His Work

A notable biography, through which that stern old monk, whose rebellion against the Church of Rome changed the religious history of the world, moves, a very real, human figure. A modern, authoritative and vividly interesting life, the ripe work of a distinguished scholar and enthusiastic student of Luther's life and times.

Forty-eight illustrations from photographs of historical places and persons
8vo, 450 pages. Price \$3.00 net, postage 19 cents.

By Edward Alsworth Ross, Ph.D., LL.D.

Professor of Sociology in the University of Wisconsin, and author of "Social Control," etc.

The Changing Chinese

This is the first presentation of the conflict of Oriental and Western cultures in China by a sociologist of adequate, modern equipment. A work of great significance and value for the student of sociology, it is also of extraordinary interest to the general reader—a vivid and entertaining picture of Chinese life and customs.

There are over one hundred illustrations from unusual photographs.
8vo, 350 pages. Price \$2.40 net, postage 18 cents.

By Hon. Joseph H. Choate, author of "Abraham Lincoln and Other Addresses in England"

American Addresses

A scholarly volume gathering into permanent form some of Mr. Choate's most notable addresses on men and events of enduring interest to American history. Dignified, wise, witty.

Frontispiece portrait of the author.
Octavo, 360 pages. Price \$2.00 net, postage 14 cents.

By Guglielmo Ferrero

Author of "The Greatness and Decline of Rome"

The Women of the Caesars

A brilliant and scholarly presentation of the most dramatic period of Roman history, and of the imperial women who helped to make Rome, and to make and unmake Roman history. A historical work of rarely picturesque conception and treatment.

The forty illustrations are from drawings by Castaigne and Alma Tadema, and from photographs.
8vo, 335 pages. Price \$2.00 net, postage 18 cents.

THE CENTURY CO.

Union Square

NEW YORK

The Century Co.'s New Books

By Harry A. Franck
 Author of "A Vagabond Journey Around the World"

Four Months Afoot in Spain

A vivid, unfailingly humorous record of the author's experiences and adventures during a care-free summer in unfamiliar byways. Whoever did not read that now famous book, "A Vagabond Journey Around the World," missed the most fascinating travel book of a decade. With all its difference, the new book is as delightful as the earlier one.

Sixty illustrations from photographs with map showing itinerary.
 8vo, 400 pages. Price \$2.00 net, postage 16 cents.



By Wallace Gillpatrick

The Man Who Likes Mexico

The story of the author's six years' wanderings and experiences in a sunny land of fascinating romance. It has all the charm a personal narrative should have, together with a good bird's-eye view of the country, geographically, historically, and socially.

The sixty-eight illustrations are reproduced from unusually interesting photographs.
 8vo, 400 pages. Price \$2.00 net, postage 15 cents.

By S. E. Forman, Author of "A History of the United States," "Advanced Civics," etc.

Stories of Useful Inventions

A more profitably interesting book has not been written. It tells simply and entertainingly of the beginnings of every-day things, making the most of the history and humanity wrapped up in the inventions. A regular picture book of useful inventions.

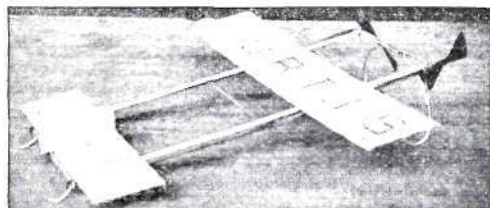
12mo, 248 pages. Price \$1.00 net, postage 11 cents.

By Francis Arnold Collins, Author of "The Boys' Book of Model Aeroplanes"

The Second Boys' Book of Model Aeroplanes

Mr. Collins's earlier book proved a unique and popular success in a new and fascinating field. The new work covers up to date the science and sport of model aeroplane construction and flying, both in this country and abroad. It is a book to delight every lad and every grown-up who has been caught in the fascination of model aeroplane experimentation.

Over one hundred helpful illustrations from photographs and working drawings.



12mo, 300 pages.
 Price \$1.20 net,
 postage 11 cents.

A tractor with large plane forward built by F. W. Curtis

THE CENTURY CO.

Union Square

NEW YORK

The Century Co.'s New Books



"That will help you to remember where your mouth is."

One of nine full-page illustrations in "The Sick-a-Bed Lady."

The Sick-A-Bed Lady

The New Book by Eleanor Hallowell Abbott

Author of "Molly Make-Believe"

Stories of whimsical, searching tenderness; of quaint, delightful phrasing; of bubbling humor. One must read them to gain any real idea of the alluring charm, the heart-searching pathos, the radiant joy of these stories, in which smiles and tears lie close.

12mo, 371 pages. Price \$1.30 net, postage 11 cents.

The Author's Earlier Success

Molly Make-Believe

A whimsical notion of a plot, a charm in the unfolding all its own, pure delight in its racy humor, that's "Molly Make-Believe." THE BOOK SUCCESS OF THE YEAR.

Clever pictures by Walter Tittle. 16mo, 211 pages. Price \$1.00 net, postage 8 cents.

The Haunted Photograph

The New Book by Ruth McEnery Stuart
Author of "Sonny: A Christmas Guest," etc.

Four stories having in delightful measure the light touch, the warm heart, and the rainbow sense of humor and pathos which make Mrs. Stuart so popular a writer. The negro tales of the collection seem quite Mrs. Stuart's best.

Ten full-page illustrations.

16mo, 170 pages. Price \$1.00 net, postage 7 cents.

Toddie

The Love Story of a Woman-Hater
By Gilbert Watson

This is the story of Toddie, caddie at St. Andrews, Scotland, and his bachelor Major, and of how the two of them came to be lovers instead of women-haters. A rare blend of laughter and tears, rich in the same mellow wit and sentiment that charmed in "Beside the Bonnie Briar Bush," "Sentimental Tommy," and "Wee MacGregor."

Frontispiece in color by Vosburg.

12mo, 374 pages. Price \$1.20 net, postage 12 cents.

THE CENTURY CO.

Union Square

NEW YORK

The Century Co.'s New Books



They gaily two-stepped down the length of "Paradise Alley."

Just Patty

The New Book by Jean Webster

Author of "When Patty Went to College," "Jerry Junior," etc.

Young and old will relish this book and the fresh, care-free, fun-adoring atmosphere of its scenes, for Patty is full of the joy of living, given to ingenious mischief for its own sake and the sheer delight it affords, warm-hearted, popular, pretty, with a delicious sense of humor, and a delightful disregard of petty conventions.

Thirteen full-page illustrations by Relyea.

12mo, 342 pages. Price \$1.20 net, postage 12 cents.

Flower o' the Peach

By Perceval Gibbon

A piece of fiction far above the ordinary, not alone for its unusual setting and plot, but also for its notable character delineation. The scenes are set in South Africa. The story turns upon an unusual phase of the race question, and is a strange and gripping one.

12mo, 400 pages. Price \$1.30 net, postage 11 cents.

The Blind Who See

By Marie Louise van Saanen

The story of a blind violinist, his beautiful wife, and the Other Man, who played with fire. The skill and sympathy of the telling hold the reader closely to the dramatic ending.

12mo, 400 pages. Price \$1.20 net, postage 11 cents.

The Gods and Mr. Perrin

By Hugh Walpole

A remarkable tale of English school life; but the boys are almost entirely in the background, and the masters hold the stage. The ending in its beauty and its pathos appeals to the reader as the only possible and logical one.

12mo, 318 pages. Price \$1.20 net, postage 12 cents.

THE CENTURY CO.

Union Square

NEW YORK

Unquestionably the Greatest Book in Years



My Life

The Autobiography of

RICHARD WAGNER

One of the great if not *the greatest book of this generation*, worthy to take its place side by side with the world's immortal biographies. The mere publication of an autobiography of a man of Wagner's rank would be a great event even though it were a conventional and dull production; *but MY LIFE* "tells one of the most thrilling and dramatic stories in the history of modern art."—*Springfield Republican*.

"Will rank among the great autobiographies of literature. . . . The world will not willingly let die such a work as this."—*New York Sun*.

Two volumes, large 8vo. Boxed, \$8.50 net. Expressage extra

A BOOK FOR EVERY LIBRARY

Stories of Shakespeare's Tragedies

By H. A. GUERBER

Owing to its novelty, and its admirable manner and method of treatment, "Stories of Shakespeare's Tragedies," and its companion volume, "Stories of Shakespeare's Comedies," which was published last year, will fill a long-felt want in the world of books.

Illustrated. 12mo, \$1.25 net

Cathedral Cities of Italy

By W. W. COLLINS, R.I.

Unusually interesting for artists, travellers, and architects is this well-written book about Italian cathedrals, with its beautiful reproductions of water-color drawings.

With 60 full-page illustrations in color. Large 8vo, cloth, \$3.50 net

NEVER

in the author's long career as one of the most popular American writers of fiction has a novel by

GEORGE BARR McCUTCHEON

been received with such instant and hearty praise as

Mary Midthorne

"Our compliments, George Barr McCutcheon! You have written a *big story* that is yours—yours absolutely and worthily."—*Chicago Inter-Ocean*.

Illustrated. 12mo, 448 pages, \$1.25 net

Initials Only

A New Detective Story

By **ANNA KATHARINE GREEN**

A mystifying, engrossing, thrilling story of a strange crime, a cunning criminal, and a wonderful detective which is in every way worthy of the author of "The Leavenworth Case," "The House of the Whispering Pines," etc.

Illustrated. 12mo, \$1.30 net

Honey-mooning in Russia

By **RUTH KEDZIE WOOD**

Modern Russia, as seen by a very alert, observant and impressionable American bride, instantly becomes a country to charm the casual reader.

With 48 illustrations, many of them from photographs by the author. 8vo, \$2.00 net

The American Woman Abroad

By **BLANCHE McMANUS**

This is a book for the reading table of every American woman who is contemplating a trip abroad; and for the satchel of every American woman when she begins her trip.

Illustrated. 8vo, \$2.00 net

To be published on November 15th

The Money Moon

The New Novel by **JEFFERY FARNOL**

The young author who, unknown before the publication of "The Broad Highway," has since that time been recognized as one of the most charming and most popular authors of recent times.

IN TWO EDITIONS

A NOVEL. Frontispiece by A. L. KELLER. 12mo, \$1.25 net

A GIFT BOOK with 50 beautiful pictures in color and in black and white, by A. L. KELLER, one of the foremost American illustrators.

8vo, Boxed, \$3.00 net

DODD, MEAD & COMPANY

443 Fourth Avenue

New York

S.
11-11
Dodd,
Mead & Co.,
N. Y. Please
send me your
circular describing

MY LIFE

The Autobiography of
RICHARD WAGNER.

Name.....

Address.....



A Girl's Muff and a Girdle

Designed by Mrs. Ralston

This is the way The Ladies' Home Journal is now giving its Christmas suggestions. Twelve pages, in full color, of Christmas and party ideas for girls and women are in the November number. 15 cents a copy



This is the way
The Ladies' Home
Journal is now
giving its Christmas
suggestions in full
color. Twelve pages,
in full color, of
Christmas and party
ideas for girls and
women are in the
November number.
15 cents a copy



For the Christmas Dance

Designed by Laura Samuels
and Charles Kurzman

HARPER'S

The Ne'er-do- Well

By REX BEACH

"Sure to be one of the widely popular romances of the season."

—*Chicago Record-Herald.*

"Many points ahead of his other ventures."

—*Pittsburgh Post.*

"Excitement at full speed; a narration witching enough to make readers forget engagements and the time o' the clock."—*Boston Globe.*

"The most breathlessly interesting novel of the last half-dozen years."—*Cleveland Plain Dealer.*

"What Beach has done surpassingly well is to give the stay-at-home reader a vivid picture of the stupendous work in the construction of the Canal, and the spirit of the men as well."—*San Francisco Chronicle.*

Pictures by Christy. Post 8vo, Cloth, \$1.25 net.

The Iron Woman

By MARGARET DELAND

It is more than a novel, as we have come to know the word. Mrs. Deland pictures youth—dewy, virginal youth—in all its tenderness and passion, its foolish obstinacy, and generous impulsiveness, with truthful idealism. Her young people are wonderfully attractive in their perfect naturalness. She portrays the elders—people whom life has hardened—with just as deep understanding and sympathy. She has a way of penetrating the outward husk of habit and finding the living heart underneath. As for the story itself—it is difficult to speak of its beauty in terms of self-restraint.

HAMILTON W. MABIE writes in *The Outlook*: "Mrs. Deland strikes a great note with the certainty born of a deep and reverent knowledge of life and a deep spiritual sense of both the frankness and reticence of art." *Illustrated. Post 8vo, Cloth, \$1.35 net.*

THE MANSION

By Henry van Dyke, author of "The Story of the Other Wise Man."

"Religion," John Weightman says at dinner on Christmas Eve, "is not a matter of sentiment; it's a matter of principle." Therefore, his charities are perfunctory, conspicuous. When alone, he finds himself in the Heavenly City amid the many glorious mansions. But the angel leads him to a miserable hut. Weightman remonstrates. The angel replies, "We have used all the material that you sent us." *Five Illustrations. 16mo, Cloth, 50 cents net; 16mo, Full Leather, \$1.00 net; Octavo, Cloth, with Two Full-page Plates from Paintings by Elizabeth Shippen Green, \$1.00 net.*

HARPER'S

HARPER'S *for* 1912

HARPER'S MAGAZINE—for sixty-one years the greatest illustrated magazine of the English-speaking world—stands to-day in a stronger position than ever in point both of circulation and of literary and artistic appeal.

The reasons for this success may be summed up in a single sentence:

It is the most interesting and the most beautiful Magazine published.

It is in HARPER'S that the great explorers, travelers, and scientists give the first accounts of their epoch-making discoveries.

It is in HARPER'S that the foremost historians, scholars, and men of letters first present their greatest work.

It is in HARPER'S that most of the famous short-story writers now living have made their mark, and in HARPER'S their greatest work appears.

America and England have given of their best to make the coming year the most notable in the MAGAZINE'S history. And in the consideration of every plan, every expedition, every suggested idea, the first question has been that of *interestingness*. Without that quality *no* contribution can gain a place.

It is impossible to give a complete outline of plans. It is a pleasure, however, to indicate a few features of the coming months.

MARK TWAIN. Episodes from an Extraordinary Life



Mark Twain and Mr. Paine in Bermuda.
Photo by Helen F. Allen.

FIVE years before his death Mark Twain selected Albert Bigelow Paine to be his authorized biographer. Since that time Mr. Paine has given practically all his time to this great work. He lived in close touch with Mark Twain. In his hands were placed the accumulated letters, notes, and memoranda of a lifetime. He has visited every place where Mark Twain ever lived. The result is a human document more fascinating than fiction. Through it all runs that delightful humor which characterized Mark Twain's life no less than his writings.

H. G. WELLS ON SOCIALISM

H. G. WELLS is not only one of the most brilliant writers of to-day, but one of the ablest thinkers. He has written for HARPER'S MAGAZINE a number of articles in which he presents an absolutely new view of Socialism. No subject is engrossing so much of the thought of intelligent men and women and Mr. Wells's eminently sound and thoughtful articles are certain to attract the widest attention.

ARNOLD BENNETT'S First Impressions of America

ARNOLD BENNETT is, beyond question, the most-talked-of English author of the day. A brilliant realistic novelist, a delightful philosopher, and a descriptive writer gifted with rare powers of both observation and expression, he stands a unique figure in contemporary literature. Mr. Bennett has come to America for his first visit to write exclusively for HARPER'S MAGAZINE. He will show us to ourselves as we really are. America and Americans will be his theme.

In order that the illustrations for Mr. Bennett's articles may be thoroughly in accord with the spirit of the text, the editors have persuaded Mr. Frank Craig, the leading English illustrator, to accompany Mr. Bennett to this country.



Copyright by E. O. Hoppe.

A NEW SERIAL NOVEL By the Author of "The Inner Shrine"

OF this most important feature of the MAGAZINE for 1912 it is only necessary to say that it marks the crowning point of the author's literary achievement. The new story is entitled "The Street Called Straight." It deals with a most modern phase of American life—dramatic, tense. It will be illustrated by Orson Lowell.

LETTERS OF A DIPLOMAT'S WIFE

MADAME DE HEGERMANN-LINDENCRONE, the wife of a distinguished diplomat, is now preparing for publication in HARPER'S reminiscences of the greatest importance and interest. They cover her varied experiences during the Franco-Prussian War and her later intimate acquaintance with continental rulers and famous men and women whose names have now passed into history.

7 SHORT STORIES IN EACH NUMBER

AND they will be the best stories published anywhere. Stories by such writers as Henry van Dyke, Rudyard Kipling, Margaret Deland, Mary Wilkins, Alice Brown, May Sinclair, Arthur Sherburne Hardy, Irving Bacheller, Margaret Cameron, etc.

IN MANY LANDS

W. D. HOWELLS will write about Spain. Professor Bingham, of Yale, is exploring the land of the Incas. Robert Bruère will write on the problems of human conservation. Caspar Whitney will tell of his explorations in South America. G. W. Bury will describe his journey into the heart of the Arabian desert. Harrison Rhodes will picture the life at some of the famous "cures" of Europe. And these are a few—only a few—of the many important and interesting articles.

\$4.00
a Year

HARPER & BROTHERS
Franklin Square NEW YORK

35 Cents
a Copy

"The most interesting romance for Americans is America's own story."

A History Of the American People

By
WOODROW WILSON
Ph.D., Litt.D., LL.D.
Former President of Princeton University



WOODROW WILSON

DO you know that Woodrow Wilson has written the most scholarly and most readable narrative History of the United States that our country has yet produced?

The History is in five volumes, is profusely illustrated with maps, plans, pictures, etc., and is written with such delightful gracility of style that, with all its authority, it reads like an enticing romance. Woodrow Wilson put half a lifetime of research into this great work; and the result is a wonderful picture of the growth of our country from the days of Columbus down to the accession of Theodore Roosevelt.

The object of this advertisement is to make to you a special half-price offer. You may have the books at just half the regular

price; you may send them back to us if you don't like them, and you may have a year's subscription to Harper's Weekly (or Harper's Magazine) included without any additional payment.

The price is **\$12.00**, including the periodical, and the entire five volumes come to you as soon as you send us **\$1.00**. It's a great chance.

The most perfect series of maps in color ever published, showing the territorial growth, political changes, and general development of the United States. There is a full-page portrait of every president from Washington to Roosevelt, facsimile reproductions of rare manuscripts, state papers and governmental records, together with numerous illustrations by Pyle, Remington, Fenn, Chapman, Christy, and many others. The books are bound in a manner befitting the importance of the work. A high-grade paper has been used and no expense spared.

HARPER & BROTHERS
Franklin Square
New York

Gentlemen: Please send me, all charges prepaid, A HISTORY OF THE AMERICAN PEOPLE, Five Volumes, Cloth Binding, subject to ten days' approval, and also enter my subscription

to HARPER'S
for one year, for which I enclose \$1.00 and agree to send you \$1.00 a month until the total price, \$12.00, is paid, if the books are accepted by me. S. M. 11

A NEW EDITION IN FIVE VOLUMES

Prepared with a view to popularizing this great work.

Name

Address

HARPER'S

SOME CHEMICAL PROBLEMS OF TO-DAY

By **Robert Kennedy Duncan**
Author of "The Chemistry of Commerce"

In this important new book Professor Duncan clearly shows the direction to-day of chemical invention away from the purely scientific domain of the laboratory into the wider fields of every-day problems. The author speaks of "the mediæval days of 1894," showing that each day may reveal to us some new use for those transcendent energies. The value of the research chemist to manufacturers in numerous fields is emphasized. Mr. Duncan explains what far-reaching results follow the dissemination of knowledge by a university by means of commissions, extension lectures, and correspondence courses.

Illustrated. Crown 8vo, Cloth, \$2.00 net.

SERVING THE REPUBLIC

MEMOIRS OF CIVIL AND MILITARY LIFE

By **Nelson A. Miles**
Lieutenant-General U. S. Army

Both an addition to history and a colorful, stirring story of a man's struggles and responsibilities. The part of the story dealing with the Civil War is only second in importance to such memoirs as those of Grant and Sherman. General Miles took part in many of its bloodiest battles. He was four times wounded, twice almost fatally, and he tells "how it feels to be shot." The narrative continues with General Miles's Western experiences with the Indians, the rescue of the Germaine girl and Custer's massacre.

Illustrated. Crown 8vo, Cloth, \$2.00 net.

THE POWER OF TOLERANCE By **George Harvey**

In this volume are collected numerous speeches and addresses delivered by the Editor of the *North American Review* and *Harper's Weekly* on various occasions during the past few years. They cover a wide diversity of subjects, from "A Plea for the Conservation of Common Sense" to "Have Women Souls?" Political and economical problems are discussed with sanity and with the precious salt of humor. *Post 8vo, Cloth, \$1.50 net.*

SPIRITISM AND PSYCHOLOGY

By **Th. Flournoy**
Translated by Hereward Carrington

About once every ten years a really good book upon psychics is published—a book, that is, which is epoch-making. Professor Flournoy's previous book ("From India to the Planet Mars") was one, and the present volume is another. Professor Flournoy discusses both the facts and theories. Mr. Carrington has contributed a number of valuable foot-notes.

Illustrated. Crown 8vo, Cloth, \$2.00 net.

A LIVING WITHOUT A BOSS

Anonymous

Forty years behind him; the human machine wearing out under strenuous office work; and two mouths to feed—that is the hell that thousands of men face daily. This is the problem which confronted the author, and his experiences form a valuable human document. When dismissal comes at length, he decides to dare uncertainty in the country. Here is one way out.

Eight Illustrations. 12mo, Cloth, \$1.00 net.

WHERE THE MONEY GROWS By **Garet Garrett**

A series of vignettes of Wall Street and the financial district, in an easy conversational style, showing the human nature of high finance without its technicalities. The odd habits and the superstitions of men in the Street are discussed, and there is more genuine color in the book than in many novels of Wall Street. *16mo, Cloth, 50 cents net.*

HARPER'S

HARPER'S

THE NEW HOLIDAY BOOKS:

PADRE IGNACIO

By Owen
Wister

Author of "Lin McLean," "The Jimmyjohn Boss," etc. On the Californian coast Padre Ignacio, once of the gay world, has found contentment in renunciation. Temptation comes upon him in Gaston Villeré, a cultivated American, bound for the goldfields. For the first time in twenty years Padre Ignacio enjoys polished talk. His longing to return to the world becomes so strong that he rides down alone to embark on the vessel—but, his story is one of the heart-warming kind.

Illustrated. 16mo, Pictorial Cover, 50 cents net.

COMRADES

By Elizabeth Stuart
Phelps

Author of "A Chariot of Fire," "Jonathan and David," etc. A little catch in the throat and the happy tear of complete sympathy will follow the reading of this beautiful tale. Each Memorial Day the Grand Army of the Republic grows less, and Reuben Oak, the last of Charles Darlington Post, alone goes forth in the procession. When, faint with fatigue and the weight of his eighty-two years, the soldier falters, Patience, his wife, takes her place by his side—his comrade.

Illustrated. 16mo, Cloth, Pictorial Cover, 50 cents net.

THE JAUNTS OF JUNIOR

Pictures by Arthur B. Phelan
Verses by Lillian B. Hunt

Here is a marvellous book for children and grown-ups. It shows what wonders can be done with photographs. It is first of all a book of photographs of a real boy—who is made to appear no taller than a lead-pencil. The pictures show him bathing in a canary's bath-tub, while his clothes hang on the perches; fishing in the goldfish bowl, much taller than himself; racing over the keyboard of the piano; playing leapfrog over the salt-cellars; and hunting for game among the high jungle of ferns on a dining-room table. Delightful verses explain all the strange adventures of the little boy. *Small Quarto, Cloth, \$1.25.*

SURFACE JAPAN

Short Notes of a Swift Survey

By Don C. Seitz, Author of "Discoveries in Every-Day Europe."

"Japan is an easy land to see," and Mr. Seitz makes it still easier to read about. Here are the interesting, amusing, and significant impressions of the wide-awake American traveler. It is as far removed from the extravagant eulogy of some writers as from the belief in subtle machinations of the race held by others. "I saw simply a smiling country, full of amiable, orderly people striving to gain, not the mastery, but the esteem of mankind." *Twenty plates in full color on tinted mounts, being faithful reproductions of Japanese hand-colored photographs. Together with marginal sketches after Hokusai. 4to, Cloth, \$5.00 net.*

FOR YOUNGER READERS:

TRACK'S END

By Hayden Carruth
(Specially Suitable for Readers of Ten and over)

The story is told in the words of Judson Pitcher, the boy whose strange adventures are recounted. As a result of a blizzard the railroad will run no more trains to the village, and everyone but Judson leaves the country. Judson is snowed in. He digs tunnels through the snow, is attacked by desperadoes, and goes from one house to the other, firing, keeping up the illusion of a large number of defenders. He has encounters with wolves, buffaloes, and Indians. *Illustrated. Post 8vo, \$1.00*

OLD BEN (Specially Suitable for Readers of Ten Years and over)

By James Otis, Author of "Toby Tyler."

This book continues the adventures of Toby Tyler. The Fat Woman, the Skeleton, and Old Ben, who befriended Toby in his circus career, now come to stir up his native village, excite the envy, and stimulate the ambitions of its youthful population. Old Ben settles down in Guilford, builds a barn, has a barn-warming, and the boys of Guilford have the circus people for their companions—to their great joy. *Illustrated in Two Colors. Post 8vo, Cloth, \$1.25.*

THE LAST LAP (Specially Suitable for Readers of Eleven Years and over)

By Alden Arthur Knipe

"Bunny," the hero of the "Captain of the Eleven," and his chum, Bob Struthers, are the principal figures. Bunny is unexpectedly made captain of the track team. There is action and real boy life in every page of this story.

Illustrated. Post 8vo, Cloth, \$1.25.

KONIGSKINDER (Specially Suitable for Readers of Ten Years and over)

By Anna Alice Chapin

The story of Humperdinck's opera has been added to the series of opera stories arranged for children. Owing to the charm of the fairy tale, it is sure to appeal to all children, even apart from its musical value. *Illustrated from Photographs of the Opera. Uniform with "Wonder Tales from Wagner" and "The Story of the Rhinegold." 12mo, Cloth, \$1.25.*

THE PRINCESS KALLISTO (Specially Suitable for Little Folks of Five Years or Younger)

By William Dana Orcutt

In this attractive book of fairy tales is told how the kindness of Princess Kallisto, together with the determination and perseverance of Prince Bootes, overcame the evil effects of the Sun's jealousy. *Six full-page illustrations in color and some decorations in color by Harriette Amsden. Small Quarto, \$1.50.*

HARPER'S

HARPER'S

JANE DAWSON

By Will N. Harben

The story of Jane Dawson—injured in her youth by a rich man—who lives to match son versus son with him, is something fine and big and new. The typical Georgia rural community is here in all its picturesqueness and charm. It will be remembered that William Dean Howells has called Mr. Harben "one of our few great American localists." This story of the heart is also one of that rare kind in which religious sentiment is a real human factor.

With Frontispiece. Post 8vo, Cloth, \$1.30 net.

VICTOR OLLNEE'S

DISCIPLINE

By Hamlin Garland

Victor Ollnee, a healthy, normal youth, catcher of the university base-ball team, learns that his mother, whom he had seen but little since his childhood, is a famous medium. Lucy Ollnee is a delicate, refined little woman, who has perfect faith in her unusual psychic powers. Victor determines to make her break away from her profession, and the story works out the destiny of the boy, his sweetheart, and his mother in chapters of strong and simple feeling.

Post 8vo, Cloth, \$1.30 net.

ADRIAN SAVAGE

By LUCAS MALET

Lucas Malet tells a story of this kind with exceptional skill. The emotions and the meaning of the novel are thoroughly interwoven with its action. Savage is a distinguished young man of letters, the son of an English father and a French mother. He is ardently in love with a young and bewitching Frenchwoman. She shows a dangerous degree of interest in a protégé of his—René Dax, caricaturist and minor poet, bulbous-headed and weak-bodied, half child and half madman—an undoubted genius. An English girl, lacking beauty and charm, awakens Adrian's innate chivalry. He ably protects her interest amid intrigues. The portrayal of character is striking, the plot odd and ingenious.

With Frontispiece. Post 8vo, Cloth, \$1.35 net.

NOBODY'S

By Virginia Demarest

The love story of a beautiful and refined Southern girl who, as she grows up, faces an alarming situation regarding her birth. Mystery, suspense, and the skill with which the colored people are drawn in their superstition and timorous instinct for concealment, make "Nobody's" an unusual novel.

With Frontispiece. Post 8vo, Cloth, \$1.20 net.

THE NINE-TENTHS

By James Oppenheim

The story of a big human, humorous business man who, as a result of a fire in his factory which causes the death of working girls, is swept into the underworld, where the woman he loves cannot follow him. How the undercurrents of the city form these two is unfolded in a drama of stirring episodes. The huge city which does this becomes almost a character in the book. Out of the struggle a new type emerges, a working girl, who leads strikers and helps the hero to find himself.

Post 8vo, \$1.25 net.

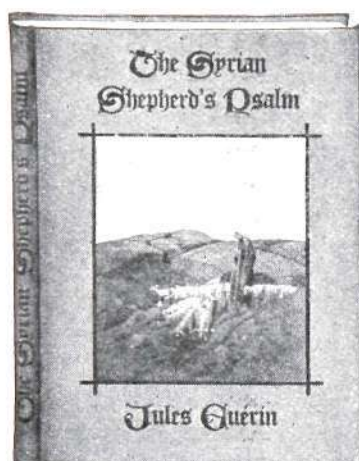
THE FAIR IRISH MAID

By Justin Huntly McCarthy

A tale laid in the eventful days of the second decade of the nineteenth century, when the name of Bonaparte was the bogey of Europe. The heroine is a beautiful Irish girl, the impoverished descendant of an ancient Irish house, who is suddenly lifted, by the will of an Irish-American relative, from the depth of poverty to the height of wealth.

With Frontispiece. Post 8vo, \$1.30 net.

HARPER'S



The SYRIAN SHEPHERD'S PSALM

Illustrations in color and introduction by

JULES GUÉRIN

A beautiful book on the Twenty-third Psalm—perhaps the most complete and delightful ever issued. The pictures are delicately and richly colored, the introduction describes the country of the psalm, long and well known to Mr. Guérin, and there are included famous appreciations by C. H. Spurgeon, Henry Ward Beecher and W. M. Thomson. The psalm itself, the various metrical versions and the musical notations complete the volume.

With 4 colored illustrations, cloth, 8vo, \$1.00 net; postpaid \$1.08
With 1 colored illustration, boards, 8vo, 50 cents net; postpaid 58 cents

THE OLD CLOCK BOOK

By N. HUDSON MOORE, author of "The Old China Book," "The Old Furniture Book," etc.

Not only the fascinating old clocks of New England (a subject completely treated) but of Europe and England in all periods are here described. The peculiarities indicating various makers and means of identification are fully set forth, and the book contains a list of 4598 clockmakers—the most complete ever made. *With 104 illustrations from photographs. Large 12mo, cloth, \$2.40 net; postpaid \$2.57*

The PAINTERS of JAPAN

By ARTHUR MORRISON

Two volumes, page size 10 x 15 inches, with 120 remarkable reproductions in colotype and colors, treating more fully than any previous work the whole of Japanese Art. Many important painters never before known to the Occident are included. Mr. Morrison is acknowledged an authority.

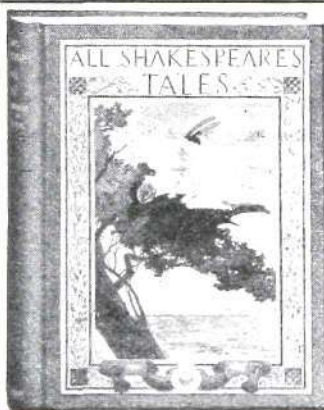
Cloth, 2 vols., \$35.00 net. Edition de luxe, illustrations first impressions on Japanese vellum, with extra set of illustrations, \$70.00 net

INDUSTRIAL DEPRESSIONS

By GEO. H. HULL

Mr. Hull analyzes all theories of the cause, reasons to the underlying cause, studies each depression of modern times, arrives at a means for predicting depressions, and outlines preventive measures. Exhaustive statistics included.

James J. Hill endorses the book. Cloth, 8vo, with diagrams, tables, etc., \$2.75 net; postpaid \$2.05



ALL SHAKESPEARE'S TALES

A beautiful gift book containing "Lamb's Tales from Shakespeare" and stories of all the plays not retold by Lamb.

With 11 illustrations in colors by Maria L. Kirk, colored endpapers, etc. Cloth, 4to, in box, \$2.00 net; postpaid \$2.20

THE GREAT ADVENTURE

By LOUISE POND JEWELL

An original and satisfying book which dispels the fear of Death, through the account of an eager, wholesome woman without a trace of morbidness who looked forward to death as the beginning of a great and interesting adventure.

With frontispiece in colors by Spencer B. Nichols. Cloth, 10mo, 86 cents net; postpaid 88 cents

ADVANCED AUCTION BRIDGE

By the expert of the N.Y. Sun

Essential instructions on the various methods of bidding, showing how they work out by many sample hands. Will fit a player to get the best results under any circumstances.

Cloth, small 12mo, \$1.00 net; postpaid \$1.10

Publishers

FREDERICK A. STOKES COMPANY

New York

THE FRUITFUL VINE

By **ROBERT HICHENS**

Author of "The Garden of Allah"

One of the strongest motives of mankind—

the unsatisfied longing for children on the part of a mutually devoted couple is the basis of a story that touches the heights and depths of human experience and almost stuns with its power.

One of the most fascinating cities of the world—

Modern Rome, of heroic memories, exotic charm, and brilliant society—the wealthy and cultured of all nations—is the rich background, painted with all the mature skill of perhaps the greatest living artist in the use of the English language.

Frontispiece in colors by Jules Guérin

\$1.40 net



\$1.35 net

THE SECRET GARDEN

By **FRANCES HODGSON BURNETT**

"Told with a skill and charm which few living writers could equal. . . . Over all, young and old, the author manages to throw the spell of that imperishable garden of youth whose odors still float to us across the years."—*Chicago Record-Herald*.

"Emphatically, this is a story that both young and older readers will enjoy immensely."—*The Outlook*.

"If 'The Secret Garden' does not prove the most popular book of the season then I will forever more foreswear prophecy."

—WILLIAM E. SAGE in *The Cleveland Leader*.

PANDORA'S BOX

By **JOHN A. MITCHELL**

Editor of "Life," author of "Amos Judd," "The Pines of Lory," etc.

"Graceful, tender and witty love story."
—*Chicago Evening Post*.
"Really original and exceptionally diverting."
—*New York World*.
"No gentler, pleasanter tale for leisurely reading has come our way lately."—*N.Y. Evening Sun*.
"A notable book, in which many a true word is spoken in jest and for which readers will feel truly grateful."—*Philadelphia Public Ledger*.

4 illustrations by the author
\$1.30 net; postpaid \$1.42

THE VISIONING

By **SUSAN GLASPELL**

Author of "The Glory of the Conquered"

"Exceptional book, strong, brave, and far-seeing; one that unquestionably will enhance its author's already widely established reputation."—*The Bookman*.

\$1.35 net
Postpaid \$1.47

Sc.
11-'11
F. A.
STOKES CO.
443-449
Fourth Ave., N. Y.

Please send illustrated holiday catalog.

Publishers FREDERICK A. STOKES COMPANY New York

Two Words That Every Woman Should Remember

A noted woman-doctor tells what is "the greatest enemy that a woman has:" what women do to fight it, and how thousands of women bring about heart-failure and death by doing just the wrong thing. And all a woman, to avoid danger, has to do is to remember two words and keep her eyes open for them.

It is really an actual instance where two words might save the sufferings and deaths of thousands of women.

Every woman should read this article. Husbands, too, for that matter, to help their wives remember.

It is in the November LADIES' HOME JOURNAL.

15 Cents Everywhere

It is Like a Lash Across a Woman's Face: Said a Man When He Read Mr. Kipling's New Poem

It is a "woman's poem," called "The Female of the Species."

With a sting that fairly bites, Mr. Kipling lashes a type of woman: the female of a species that, he says, "is more deadly than the male," and puts on record a poem that will make thousands of women uncomfortable and will take a place all its own in the modern feminine unrest.

As a direct contribution to the "Votes for Women" agitation, the poem is a masterpiece.

In no other American periodical will this new poem by Rudyard Kipling appear save in the November LADIES' HOME JOURNAL.

For Sale Everywhere at 15 Cents

THE CURTIS PUBLISHING COMPANY, PHILADELPHIA

← THE BEST SELLING BOOK IN ALL THE WORLD →

A Present-Day Story of Reclamation

A New Novel by Harold Bell Wright, Author of
 "That Printer of Udell's" "The Shepherd of the Hills"
 and "The Calling of Dan Matthews"

THE WINNING OF BARBARA WORTH

One Continuous Printing
500,000 COPIES

The Illustrations, secured at great cost, made on the scenes of the story by
 Mr. F. Graham Coates, are Six in number with the addition of Jacket in Colors

Cloth, 12mo, 512 Pages, \$1.30 Net



☐ **Chicago Record-Herald**—It is a novel with "body," with a large and timely idea back of it, with sound principles under it, and with a good crescendo of dramatic thrills.

☐ **Boston Globe**—To the reader the characters will appear as real as friends they know—all of their aims, and likes, and hatreds being portrayed as true to life as snapshots caught by moving-picture cameras.

☐ **Cleveland Plain Dealer**—"The Calling of Dan Matthews" was a fine tale, "The Shepherd of the Hills" was an inspiration. And now he sends us "The Winning of Barbara Worth"—the best thing he has done so far ** a twentieth century epic.

☐ **Dallas News**—Mr. Wright has gained a most comprehensive grasp of the social and industrial forces that are at work in the development of the Nation that not is but is to be.

Other Novels by Mr. Wright bound in uniform style with above

Illustrated, 12mo, Cloth, Each \$1.50

That Printer of Udell's—The Shepherd of the Hills
 The Calling of Dan Matthews

"Often as Barbara sat looking over that great basin her heart cried out to know the secret it held"

☐ **Mouth to Mouth Advertising** has made Harold Bell Wright the most popular living author because his books "make good." By special arrangement "The Calling of Dan Matthews," the most widely discussed book in the world, has been published in the Popular Edition. Harold Bell Wright's Ozark "Life Stories," That Printer of Udell's, The Shepherd of the Hills and The Calling of Dan Matthews are all now published in the Popular Edition, and are For Sale Wherever Books Are Sold.

☐ **The Winning of Barbara Worth Will Not** be published in the popular edition.

The A Christmas Classic Uncrowned King

{ *New York Tribune*—"It embodies the aspiration, civic and moral, of the present day."
Grand Rapids Herald—"it is the greatest story since Bunyan's 'Pilgrim's Progress.'"
Omaha World-Herald—"It is a classic in nature and spirit and rendering."
Buffalo Evening News—"It represents dreams of artistic magnificence."

Frontispiece and Ten Illustrations in Color by John Rea Neill. Over 100 pages. 16mo (4¾x7). Bound in Red and Gold—Cloth, 75 Cents Net. Full Leather, Gilt Top. Boxed, \$1.25 Net

Mr. Wright's Books Are For Sale Wherever Books Are Sold

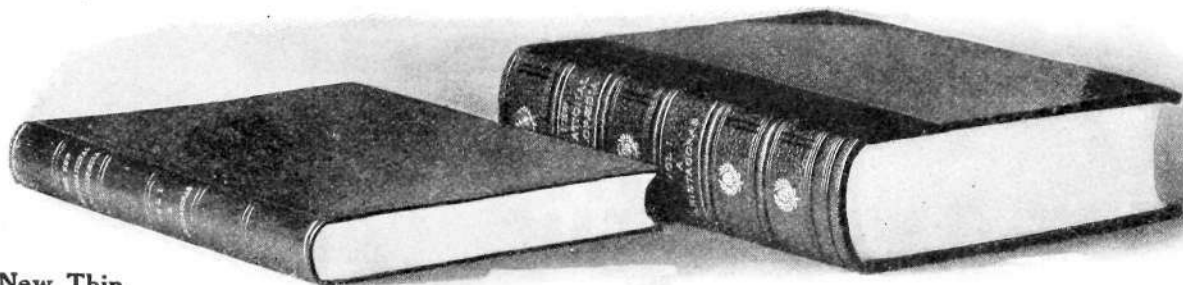
Or Send Your Order to the Publishers—The Book Supply Company

Our mammoth catalog, size 8½x5½ inches, advertises books of all the publishers at big savings. Bibles, Periodicals, etc. Write us for it today. Bargains on every page. Books on all subjects. Hundreds of Fine Sets and Fine Bindings for your library. Every book carried in stock. Orders filled promptly. Big savings. Catalog sent postage prepaid, free on request.

BOOK CATALOG FREE

THE BOOK SUPPLY COMPANY, Publishers and Booksellers

ESTABLISHED 1895 E. W. REYNOLDS, President 231-233 West Monroe St., CHICAGO



New Thin Paper Volume

Regular Volume

A Special Pre-Publication Price

New Thin Paper Edition of the

New International Encyclopaedia

We announce the publication of a new **Thin Paper Edition** of the **New International Encyclopaedia**. This innovation was necessitated by the apparent demand for a light-weight, easily handled volume.

For months we have experimented with, tried, tested and proven various thin papers submitted to us, and finally decided to use a special, strong, thin, opaque paper manufactured especially for the **New International Encyclopaedia**. This new thin paper volume is only about one-third the weight of a volume of the regular edition, and yet it is practically as strong and durable, and the print and illustrations are as clear and sharp. The character of this paper enables us to present to the public a volume about one inch thick, the entire set occupying shelf space of only about two feet, whereas the original set necessitated a shelf space of over four feet.

This is known as University Bible paper, is manufactured specially to our order, lies flat, and will not wrinkle or crumple. It is so strong that a single leaf will support the weight of an entire volume. Following the plan so successfully inaugurated by **Dodd, Mead & Company** when the **New International Encyclopaedia** was first placed upon the market, we intend delivering the volumes of this **New Thin Paper Edition**, as published, giving advance subscribers a special, introductory price.

The actual cost of printing greatly exceeds the cost of the regular edition; yet anticipating an immense sale, a large order has been given the manufacturer for paper, thus reducing the cost to a minimum. Therefore, the special pre-publication price of this new edition *will be even lower* than the corresponding bindings of the regular edition.

**The first volumes will be ready for delivery early in November—
the entire set—22 volumes—within a few months**

The following endorsements indicate how the New International Encyclopaedia is regarded by those using it:

THE SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN: "Many subjects are treated for which we have looked in vain in other works of similar nature."

AMERICAN LIBRARY ASSOCIATION COMMITTEE: "The New International Encyclopaedia is an entirely new work. * * * It is the best encyclopaedia for ready reference."

THE SUN, New York: "As it stands, the NEW INTERNATIONAL is the most helpful encyclopaedia in English that we have seen."

NEW YORK TIMES: "Nothing better of its kind in existence."

It must be remembered that the special price continues during publication only. To take advantage of this special price, applications for sets must be made *now*, as subscriptions will be honored in the order of their receipt.

We guarantee satisfaction to every purchaser, otherwise sets may be returned.

**DODD, MEAD & COMPANY,
449 Fourth Avenue, New York**

152-S
Dodd,
Mead
& Company
449 Fourth Ave.
New York City

Send me sample pages showing paper, printing, maps, illustrations, etc., of your **New Thin Paper Edition** of the **New International Encyclopaedia**, with detailed information regarding introductory price, etc.

FILL OUT AND MAIL THIS COUPON

Name

Occupation

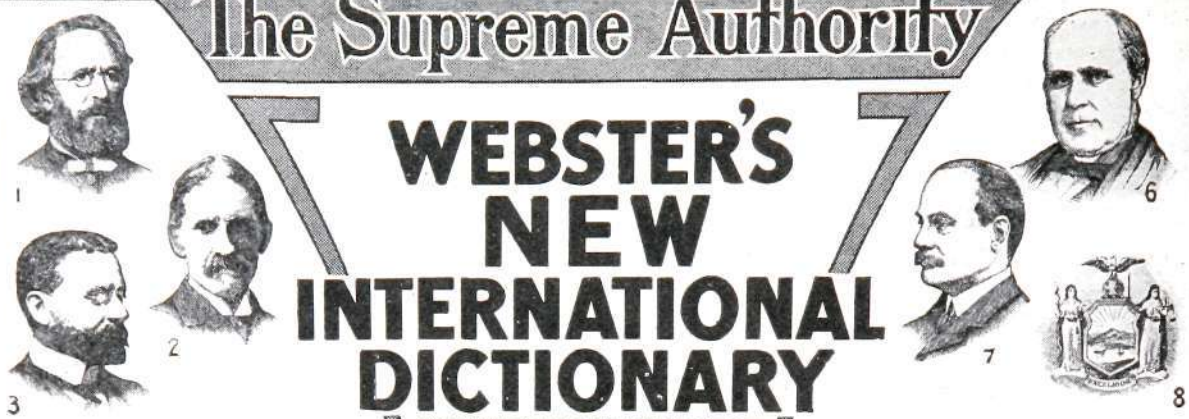
Bus. Address.....

Residence

Town.....State.....

The Supreme Authority

WEBSTER'S NEW INTERNATIONAL DICTIONARY



1. DR. C. H. PARKHURST, New York: "An indispensable feature of the library of every man who either reads or writes."

2. DR. HENRY VAN DYKE, Princeton: "A most serviceable and trustworthy dictionary."

3. SIR GILBERT PARKER, Novelist, London: "A resource for the mind, and a court of appeal for the uncertain intelligence. I prize this great book with the miser's regard."

4. UNITED STATES COURT OF CLAIMS, Washington, D. C.: "This court finds the legal definitions accurate, and in fact of so full and extensive a character as practically to supersede the necessity for the publication of separate law dictionaries. Without hesitation we beg to say that the work is really a necessary adjunct to our daily labors."

5. NEW YORK SUN: "Not a word or a definition in which some change for improvement has not been made."

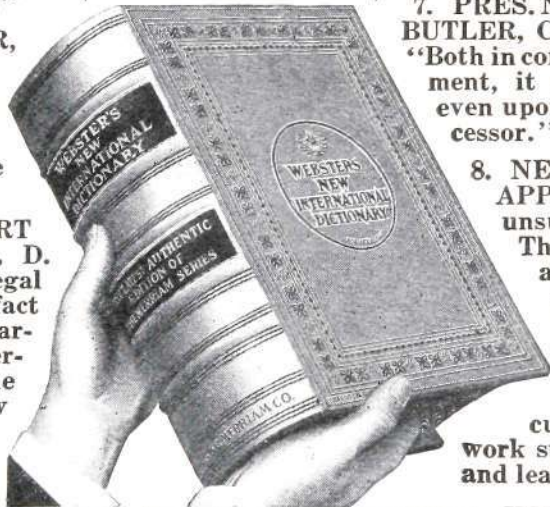
THE MERRIAM WEBSTER

Hundreds of unbiased and intelligent commendations from the highest sources establish the standing of the NEW work as the SUPREME AUTHORITY.

6. LORD ARCHBISHOP OF CANTERBURY, England: "A volume which is at once so lucid in its presentment of facts and apparently so exhaustive in its range."

7. PRES. NICHOLAS MURRAY BUTLER, Columbia University: "Both in contents and in arrangement, it marks new advances even upon its excellent predecessor."

8. NEW YORK COURT OF APPEALS, Albany: "An unsurpassed authority. The definitions are full and exact; the quotations to illustrate the definitions numerous and well chosen; the synonyms discriminating and accurate, and the entire work stamped with industry and learning."



GET THE BEST

400,000 Words Defined.
2700 Pages. 6000 Illustrations.
WRITE for specimens of the new divided page, illustrations, etc. Mention Scribners and receive FREE a set of pocket maps.

G. & C. MERRIAM CO., SPRINGFIELD, MASS.

YOU Need it—BECAUSE: It is an Encyclopedia. Contains the PITH and ESSENCE of an authoritative library. Covers every field of knowledge. The ONLY dictionary with the NEW DIVIDED PAGE.

Name
Address

GET THIS FREE BOOK

ABOUT BOOKS



ARE you a book lover? Then you will enjoy this book about books. You will send for it because it will give you more live information about authors, titles, bindings, and editions than you ever saw before, in such concise form.

CLARKSON'S Cut Prices

You will want this book too because it quotes on any book or set of books you may desire. I watch out for bankrupt sales, publishers' overstocks, etc., and my prices are frequently below cost of production, and always below the prices of my competitors. You will be surprised at how little good books cost when you order them from me. I ship on approval. Get this Free book about books first then you will be glad to buy.

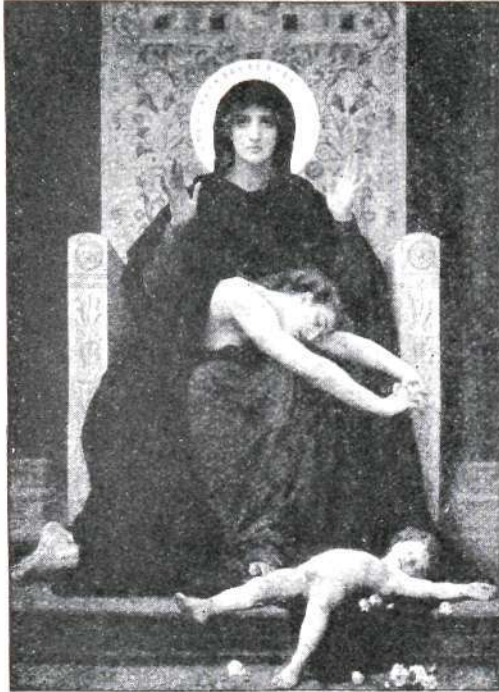
DAVID B. CLARKSON, 1121 Clarkson Bldg., Chicago, Ill.

ARNOLD BENNETT

Novelist and Philosopher

We have just published a most interesting character study (with new portrait) of Arnold Bennett, together with concise analyses and appreciations of his novels and philosophies. This serves as an excellent introduction to the works of Arnold Bennett, who, as author of THE OLD WIVES' TALE and several other great novels, and of HOW TO LIVE ON 24 HOURS A DAY and other books of genial philosophy, is easily the literary discovery of the decade. This 32-page booklet sent FREE upon request. All the Arnold Bennett books may be seen at your bookseller's.

GEORGE H. DORAN COMPANY, Publishers
35 West 32d Street, :: :: NEW YORK



Mater Consolatrix

By Bouguereau



Mona Lisa

By Leonardo

THE IDEAL CHRISTMAS GIFT

A gift is cherished not only because of the giver, but on account of the genuine benefit and pleasure to be derived from it. These reasons explain largely the remarkable demand for "The Ideal Collection of the World's Great Art" for Christmas presentation. The collection is first of all a thing of supreme beauty. The sixty plates contained therein are the most perfect reproductions ever imported from Europe of the great masterpieces of Rembrandt, Frans Hals, Rubens, Van Dyck, Murillo, Velasquez, Titian, Paul Veronese, Raphael, Reynolds, Gainsborough, Landseer, Corot, Millet, Whistler, and scores of others among the great artists of the world. Only secondary in importance to the beauty of the plates are the sixty descriptive articles, written by the leading art critics and writers of England and America. These sixty articles, along with the illuminating introduction by Mr. John La Farge, are a liberal education in art. When these articles are read in conjunction with the perfect plates reproduced from original paintings by sixty master artists, as shown in the collection, they form a basis for a more complete knowledge of the art of the world within the last five hundred years than any other collection of its kind ever published.

IMPORTANT

1 One of the greatest art critics has said: "It is the work of art lived with that opens its beauties to the eye." As the Ideal Collection affords a perfect ART GALLERY FOR THE HOME, you live and have daily communion with the great pictures included in it.

2 To the traveller "The Ideal Collection of the World's Great Art" will be a perfect memorandum of the beautiful pictures seen in the great galleries of the Old World.

3 To those who have not been so fortunate as to visit the great galleries of the Old World, the "Ideal Collection" will be a revelation of beauty and will acquaint the owner perhaps in a more thorough way than travel would have done.

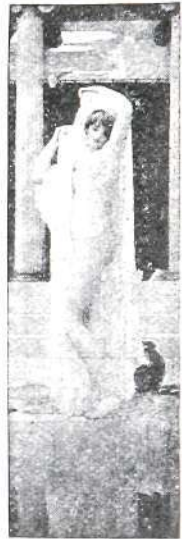
4 As the work is arranged in twelve beautiful velum portfolios, according to the different schools, the work may be presented as a whole, or it may be divided into twelve parts for Christmas presentation.

5 The sixty plates of the Ideal Collection are worth from two to five dollars each. For introductory purposes, a small fraction of the actual value of "The Ideal Collection of the World's Great Art" will be quoted for the next thirty days.

TO YOU—FREE

An attractive Fine Art Brochure giving a full description of "The Ideal Collection of the World's Great Art," with excerpts from the descriptive articles and full description of the "Chart of the World's Great Art," showing all the schools of artists and giving the titles of the greatest masterpieces with their proper chronological position, with many other items of interest to the lover of pictures, will be sent immediately upon receipt of the coupon. Send in to-day for the beautiful Fine Art Brochure.

**DOUBLEDAY-PAGE ART CO.,
GARDEN CITY, NEW YORK**



Psyche

By Lord Leighton



The Pot of Basil

By Alexander

FREE

To each purchaser of "The Ideal Collection of the World's Great Art" will be presented his choice of any one of the following three beautiful pictures in special hand coloring: "The Sistine Madonna," Raphael's great masterpiece, "The Age of Innocence," Sir Joshua Reynolds' beautiful child picture, or "The Angelus," the world-famous masterpiece by Millet. The above pictures are completely mounted in a double overlay mount, ready for the frame and regularly retail from \$6.00 to \$10.00 each. Send in at once for full information regarding the special dealer's discount and the free premium picture.

SEND COUPON TO-DAY

FOR ART BROCHURE

The Doubleday-Page Art Company

Garden City, New York

Dear Sirs: I am interested in The Ideal Collection of the World's Great Art, and shall be pleased to receive the Fine Arts Brochure with the special article by Sir Martin Conway and full information regarding your Special Discount Offer, terms, Free Hand-Colored Premium Pictures, etc. (2A)

Write Clearly

Name.....

Address.....



Organdie Glacé'

THE excellence of a writing paper lies in the clearness of its color, the firmness and evenness of its texture, and what is most important, in the perfection of its surface.

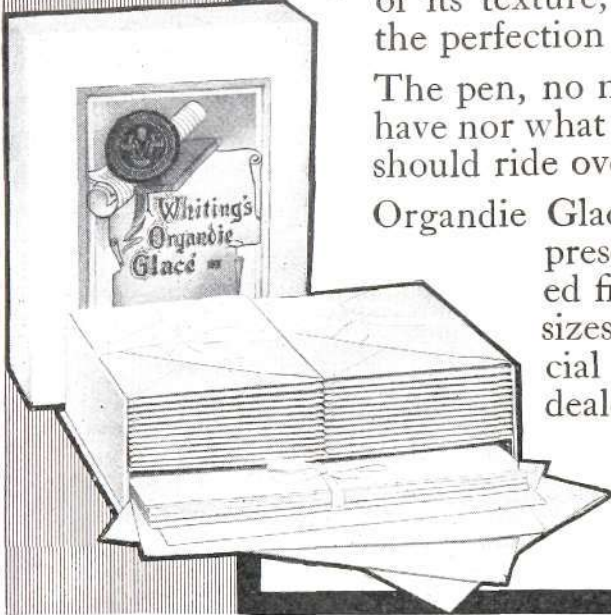
The pen, no matter what style of point it may have nor what character of hand you may write, should ride over the paper easily.

Organdie Glacé embodies these qualities. At present it is the most widely demanded fine writing paper. It is made in sizes and shapes suitable for every social requirement, and is sold by all dealers in high grade stationery.

*When you think of writing,
Think of Whiting.*

WHITING PAPER COMPANY

New York Chicago Philadelphia Boston
Mills: Holyoke, Mass.



Important to Those Who Expect to Build

WHEN PLANNING TO BUILD, you will find it of great value to first make a careful *personal* study of the illustrations of houses, etc., that have been designed and built by a number of leading architects, and to also learn *their* ideas regarding the best interior arrangement and the most appropriate furnishings.

This important information, which would greatly aid you in deciding about *your own* building plans, when you take them up with your own architect and builder, can easily be obtained from the *several hundred* exterior and interior designs that are beautifully illustrated in the last six numbers of the

Architectural Record

The National Magazine for Architects, Owners and Builders

A Powerful Business-Producer for those firms whose products are used in building-construction or equipment. Guaranteed circulation exceeds 10,000 monthly

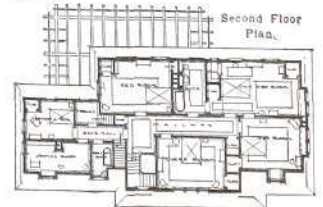
In these six numbers are *also* illustrated and described the numerous building-specialties that add very much to the comfort, convenience and value of the modern home, without materially increasing the initial cost; and *this* information *may* mean the *saving* of many dollars to *you*.

OUR SPECIAL OFFER

We have a limited supply of these sets of six numbers, which are invaluable to those who expect to build or make alterations. Although the *regular* price is \$1.50, we make *you* a *special* offer of \$1.00 for the six, while the sets last, if you will mention SCRIBNER'S. They will soon be sold. Send us your order today; tomorrow may be too late.



First and Second Floor Plans greatly reduced



THIS \$1.00 SHOULD SAVE YOU HUNDREDS

THE ARCHITECTURAL RECORD, 187 Metropolitan Annex, New York City.

Enclosed is \$1.00 for which please mail your last six numbers (including the October COUNTRY HOUSE NUMBER), according to special offer in SCRIBNER'S.

Name.....

Address.....

In answering advertisements please mention SCRIBNER'S MAGAZINE

The New Encyclopaedia Americana

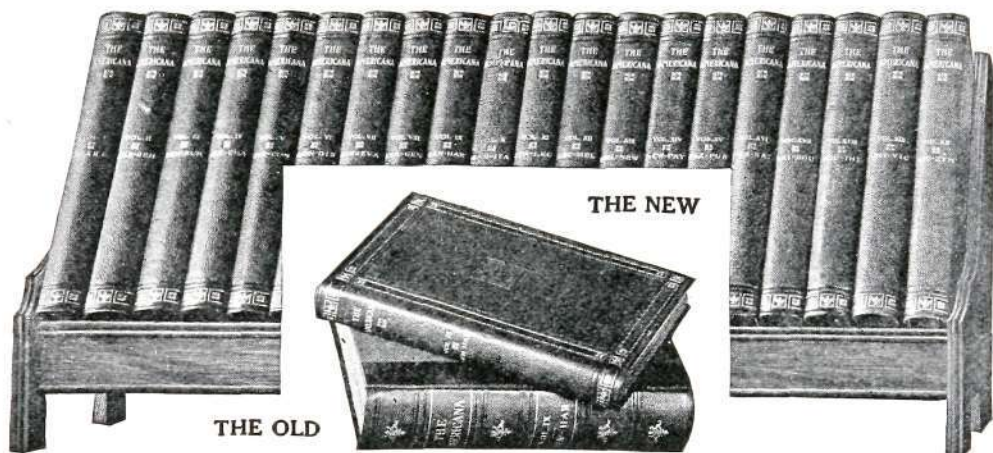
—“through Brentano’s”

CHOOSE RIGHTLY A GREAT AUTHORITATIVE REFERENCE WORK! If you had the opportunity for full comparison of various Reference Books, and if you read the splendid and approving letters from the competent, distinguished professional men generally who are owners of *this* work, you would have the immediate confidence in buying that we have in recommending one of these **SUPERB TWENTY-VOLUME SETS** of **THE NEW ENCYCLOPAEDIA AMERICANA**.

As International Booksellers, with legions of correspondents in every part of the world, who honor us with reliance in our judgment, we wish to say that our own recommendation is conservative, and only determined because we have become *convinced of the merit of this work*.

Special distribution of 2500 sets. Printed on India rice-

**paper;
bound in
flexible
leather.**



THE OLD AND THE NEW

These two volumes, so unlike in size, contain *exactly* the same subject matter and illustrations. The old is on *ordinary* paper, the new on *India* paper. The old is 2¾ inches thick, the new 1 inch thick; the old weighs 6½ pounds, the new 2½ pounds; the old (full set) weighs 104 pounds, the new (full set) weighs 50 pounds; the old (full set) requires 3 feet and 8 inches of shelf room, the new only 20 inches of shelf room.

The India Paper Edition in Portable Oak Case

—Our reasons why:

In securing control of the entire first Edition (2500 sets) of the AMERICANA, four considerations moved us. *First:* the *excellence* of the work itself as arrived at from critical examination by undoubted experts; we have their reports. *Second:* the *sumptuous appearance* and *marked convenience* of the India-paper edition bound in flexible leather: 'tis indeed a transformation. *Third:* the low cost “through Brentano’s,” and our graduated payment-plan; these make the purchase “touch the pocket lightly.” *Fourth:* we can allow you more money for your old encyclopaedia than anyone else; we have larger facilities for disposing of old sets than any publisher. Send name and date of your old encyclopaedia.

—Your opportunity:

It's worth while to post yourself about so great a reference library as the **ENCYCLOPÆDIA AMERICANA**. To this end we have prepared a pamphlet that will give you a good idea of the work as a whole—its 2,387 *special writers* (American and foreign), its 65,287 *subjects* treated, its *signed articles*, its 160 *maps*, its 2,114 *half-tone illustrations*, its 400 *special engravings and drawings*, its 126 *superb plates in color*. You will readily see the great value of having the whole world's knowledge—especially the *new knowledge*—within your easy reach, made so by the reduced price and easy terms “through Brentano’s.”

A post-card will bring the pamphlet; also an unbound, 32-page section of the work itself. Better still

Use the coupon

S-2

**BRENTANO'S
New York**

Send me full particulars about your distribution of the **ENCYCLOPÆDIA AMERICANA** with pamphlet and actual pages from the work.

NAME

ADDRESS

Also state basis of exchange.

I own the Encyclopaedia

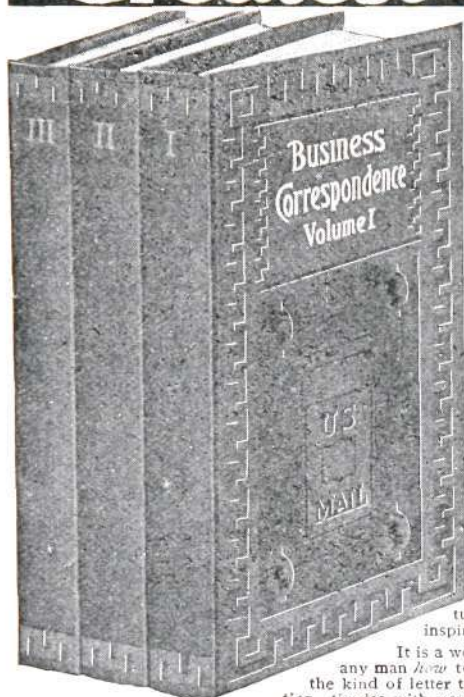
Date of same

BRENTANO'S

BOOKSELLERS

Fifth Avenue, cor. Twenty-seventh St., New York

A Library of the World's Greatest Business Letters



The letters that have sold the *most* goods, collected the *most* money, settled the *hardest* complaints, won the *best* jobs, had the *strongest* influence—analyzed and dissected for you to learn from, to adapt to your needs, or to develop an original style of your own—with the best examples actually reproduced as they were used and graphically explained point by point.

Here in these three volumes—672 pages—are packed the success-secrets back of the letters that are actually winning the biggest results today, that are bringing orders from you and me, and making other men's fortunes.

Two years of investigation by a staff of experts employed by SYSTEM, the Magazine of Business, were spent collecting the letters of firms and individuals; investigating the actual results; analyzing the comparisons of costs and profits; studying the difference in results obtained by differences in arrangement, wording, enclosures, etc.

Every striking idea found in use by mail order house, wholesaler, manufacturer, retailer, real estate or insurance man, bank, collector, individual salesman or complaint clerk was followed out and its returns studied. This mass of information, this wealth of ideas, this gold mine of absolute facts was then *charted* and *diagrammed*—and developed into one complete, yet concise library so clear and simple that from it any busy man can pick out any sort of proposition, an idea or sug-

gestion that he can know in advance to be successful; or can turn to for original inspiration.

It is a work that will show any man how to write or dictate the kind of letter that arouses attention, tingles with convincing strength, and carries its point; how to conduct a follow-up campaign, how to key results, how to compile and index names, how to fit schemes and plans to any proposition.

low-up campaign, how to key results, how to compile and index names, how to fit schemes and plans to any proposition.

Special Forced Edition—\$

1 DOWN

SYSTEM, the Magazine of Business, conducted this investigation for its subscribers. It was not to be given to the general public until 1912. But the subscribers' edition has caused a public knowledge of the contents, and an extra advance edition has been made imperative. 2640 special sets have been hastily printed.

\$1 with this coupon brings to you the complete "Business Correspondence Library"—3 volumes—672 pages, transportation prepaid. \$2 per month for 4 months thereafter—less than 7 cents a day—*pays* for them complete and in addition brings you SYSTEM, the Magazine of Business, every month for two full years—24 numbers of this remarkable business magazine, including a copy of

The Big September SYSTEM

—the number that contains not only many pages of business plans and ideas and schemes, but also the biggest and most interesting advertising section of any magazine in the world. SYSTEM stands pre-eminent the Monthly Magazine of Business—260 to 356 pages in every issue and you cannot afford to miss a single one of them. SYSTEM shows you how to conduct or how to start a business, how to win trade, minimize wastes, keep down expenses, manage men. With this coupon you receive SYSTEM every month for two years and receive at once the complete new 3 Volume Business Correspondence Library. Send only \$1 with the coupon.

Here at last is the clear, complete, specific method by which, the business manager can make his firm's letters crackle and snap with business strength—the salesman make his letters as keen and terse as his selling talk—the young man develop himself into a power with his employers—by which banker, real estate agent, insurance man, credit man, can dictate into a letter with scientific certainty the style and character that commands. Do not risk losing your chance at this advance edition—act today.

I enclose \$1. Send me at once, transportation charges fully prepaid, the complete 3-volume "Business Correspondence Library"—672 pages—bound in Maroon vellum, and enter my name for a full 2 years' subscription to SYSTEM, the Magazine of Business, to include the big Sept. number. I promise to remit \$2 each month for the 4 following months, making \$9 in all.

Name.....
 Address.....
 City and State.....

Wabash and Madison
CHICAGO

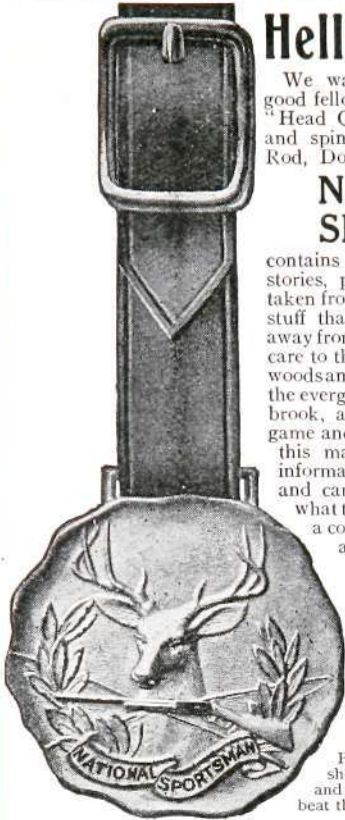


44-60 E. 23rd St.
NEW YORK

NOTE:—In Canada price complete is \$10. Price in foreign countries \$11—\$5 down, \$2 per month. Communications from European countries should be addressed to A. W. Shaw Company, Ltd., 34, Norfolk, Strand, London.

Would You Like to See Actual Examples of How Other Successful Men Have Written—

- Letters to Follow-Up Inquiries—see Vol. I, pp. 138, 139; Vol. III, pp. 75, 84.
- Nine Main Angles for Follow-Up Letters—see Vol. III, pp. 63, 64, 78.
- Letters to Accompany Catalog—see Vol. II, p. 35.
- Opening Paragraphs to Get Attention—see Vol. I, pp. 34, 35, 36, 37, 38, 39, 84, 85.
- Interest-Holding Paragraphs—see Vol. III, pp. 149, 150.
- Arguments to Clinch the Sale—see Vol. I, p. 47; Vol. II, pp. 47, 136.
- Schemes to Get New Customers—see Vol. II, pp. 169, 214, 224, 225, 227; Vol. III, pp. 29, 31, 137.
- Money-Getting Collection Letters—see Vol. I, p. 135.
- Clever Answers to Complaints—see Vol. III, pp. 189, 198.
- Arguments to Advance Prices—see Vol. III, pp. 159, 161, 174.
- Paragraphs to Prompt Action—see Vol. II, pp. 16, 17, 71, 72, 73, 74, 75, 76, 77, 78, 79; Vol. III, pp. 92, 93.
- Letters to Dealers' Clerks—see Vol. III, p. 32.
- Educational Letters to Dealers' Customers—see Vol. III, pp. 8, 9, 12, 13, 138.
- Sales Letters to Dealers' Customers—see Vol. III, pp. 18, 19, 21, 22.
- Letters to Follow-Up Real Estate Sales—see Vol. III, pp. 77, 86, 87, 88.
- Letters to Illustrate Demonstration Offers—see Vol. III, p. 157.
- Effective Descriptions in Letters—see Vol. I, pp. 44, 45.
- Salesmen's Letters to Dealers—see Vol. III, pp. 41, 42, 43, 44.
- Unusual Sales Letters—see Vol. II, p. 12.
- Letters to Answer Specific Inquiries—see Vol. II, pp. 37, 38.
- Clever Schemes to Get Replies—see Vol. II, pp. 22, 26, 27, 28; Vol. III, pp. 167, 168.
- Paragraphs to Increase Effectiveness of Enclosures—see Vol. III, p. 148.
- Business-Getting Postals—see Vol. II, p. 63.
- Schemes to Get Line on Prospects Needs—see Vol. III, p. 136.
- Plans for Offering Premiums—see Vol. III, pp. 100, 175.
- Effective Summaries—see Vol. I, p. 46.
- Their Best-Pulling Letters—see Vol. II, pp. 108, 109.
- Letters Emphasizing the "You" Element—see Vol. II, pp. 133, 134.
- Letters Backed With Proof—see Vol. II, p. 15.
- Special Inducements to Retailers—see Vol. II, pp. 128, 129, 141, 178.
- Letters Emphasizing Special Prices—see Vol. I, p. 149; Vol. III, p. 158.
- Dealer's Trade-Getting Letters—see Vol. II, pp. 186, 187, 188, 189, 190, 191, 197, 198, 205, 206, 207, 208, 211, 214, 217, 218, 219, 220, 221, 222, 226, 228; Vol. III, p. 25.
- Trade-Getting Letters to Consumers—see Vol. II, p. 147.
- Letters Asking Credit Information—see Vol. I, pp. 185, 186, 187.
- Letters to Poor Credit Risks—see Vol. I, p. 185.
- Letters Taking Reader Into Confidence—see Vol. III, p. 181.
- "Last Resort" Collection Letters—see Vol. I, pp. 160, 164.
- "True Note" Collection Letters—see Vol. I, pp. 190, 193, 194.
- Retailers' Collection Letters—see Vol. I, pp. 147, 148.
- Installment Collection Letters—see Vol. I, pp. 154, 155.
- Collection Letters Offering Inducement—see Vol. I, pp. 156, 157.
- Tactful Collection Letters—see Vol. I, pp. 140, 1, 161, 2-3-4.
- Collection Letters Quoting from Delinquent's Letter—see Vol. I, p. 176.
- Letters to Bring Cash With Order—see Vol. I, pp. 189, 191.
- Collection Letters Containing Salesmanship—see Vol. I, p. 188.
- Letters for Collection Agencies—see Vol. I, pp. 158, 159.
- Letters Based on Current Events—see Vol. I, pp. 91, 92, 147, 173.
- Letters Illustrating "Man-to-Man" Attitude—see Vol. I, pp. 86, 89, 90.
- Letters Backed With Inducement—see Vol. I, p. 47; Vol. II, pp. 49, 136.
- Letters Appealing to Women—see Vol. II, pp. 87, 89, 91, 92, 93, 95, 96, 97.
- Letters Appealing to Merchants—see Vol. I, p. 149.
- Letters to Revive Old Customers—see Vol. III, p. 182.
- Letters Offering Investments—see Vol. II, pp. 102, 107, 110, 111.
- Letters Appealing to Farmers—see Vol. II, pp. 118, 119, 120.
- Letters With Appeals That Get Attention—see Vol. II, p. 26.
- Letters With Effective and Clever Appeal—see Vol. I, pp. 101, 103, 104; Vol. II, pp. 101, 102, 103; Vol. III, pp. 172, 178, 179.



Hello, Brother!

We want you to meet 100,000 good fellows who gather round our "Head Camp" fire once a month and spin yarns about sport with Rod, Dog, Rifle and Gun. The

NATIONAL SPORTSMAN

contains 164 pages crammed full of stories, pictures of fish and game taken from life, and a lot more good stuff that will lure you pleasantly away from your everyday work and care to the healthful atmosphere of woods and fields, where you can smell the evergreens, hear the babble of the brook, and see at close range big game and small. Every number of this magazine contains valuable information about hunting, fishing and camping trips, where to go, what to take, etc. All this for 15c a copy, or with watch fob \$1.00 a year. We want you to see for yourself what the **National Sportsman** is, and make you this

Special Trial Offer

On receipt of 25c. in stamps or coin we will send you this month's **National Sportsman** and one of our heavy Ormolu Gold Watch Fobs (regular price 50c.) as here shown, with russet leather strap and gold-plated buckle. Can you beat this?

This month's **National Sportsman**, reg. price, 15c } All
 National Sportsman Watch Fob " 50c } yours 25c
 Total Value 65c } for
Don't delay—Send TODAY!
NATIONAL SPORTSMAN - - 49 Federal St., Boston



NEW PICTURES

Including Abbey's famous **Holy Grail**, are shown in our **Illustrated Catalogue**. New edition, nearly 400 cuts,—practically a handbook of American art,—sent for **25 cents** (stamps accepted). Over a thousand subjects to choose from in American art. Reproduced exclusively in

The Copley Prints

These Prints have long been the accepted standard of art reproduction. Abbey himself said, "I could not wish better." Fifty cents to \$50.00. May we serve you, either by mail on approval, or through your art store? Cost of Catalogue deducted from purchase of the prints.

Exhibitions for schools, clubs, churches, etc. **Family Portraits** done on private order from daguerreotypes, tintypes, old photographs, etc.

Albert Stern's Two Companions, above, Copyright by

CURTIS & CAMERON 96 Pierce Building **BOSTON**
 Opp. Public Library

The Centenary Edition of the Works of Charles Dickens

Published in conjunction with his original publishers

CHAPMAN & HALL
 of London

Now complete in 36 Vols. each \$1.00 net

"No library in complete without a set of Dickens, and no recent reprint could be more desirable in many ways than the Centenary Edition."

—*Boston Evening Transcript*

"The green cloth binding is simple and in good taste. The edition will be welcome to the many persons of moderate means who wish to have their Dickens in something like the original form."

—*New York Sun*



CHARLES SCRIBNER'S SONS

Read About the Boy Scouts of America in The American Boy

Each issue contains items of vital interest to every boy and man interested in the *boy scout* movement. And boys, just think! Each issue has a beautifully illustrated page written by that master of story writers

Ernest Thompson Seton
 the chief scout of all boy scouts. In addition, *The American Boy* has departments of electricity, photography, mechanics, etc. Stories of travel, history, adventure, etc. all beautifully illustrated. It is the best magazine for boys in all the world. **Subscribe for it to-day!**

\$1 for a whole year
 At the news-stands 10c

THE SPRAGUE PUBLISHING CO.
 144 American Bldg., Detroit, Mich.

Even Better Than

Another Real Triumph for
More Splendid Fiction

Robert W. Chambers

and the very best in romantic novels, are synonymous in American literature. His productions, one and all, rank as the greatest that America has produced.

Take "The Common Law," for instance, or "The Fighting Chance." They are simply unrivaled.

To-day Chambers is at the height of his power. Readers of COSMOPOLITAN will find his new novel, "The Turning Point," to be his best—actually and literally his *best*.

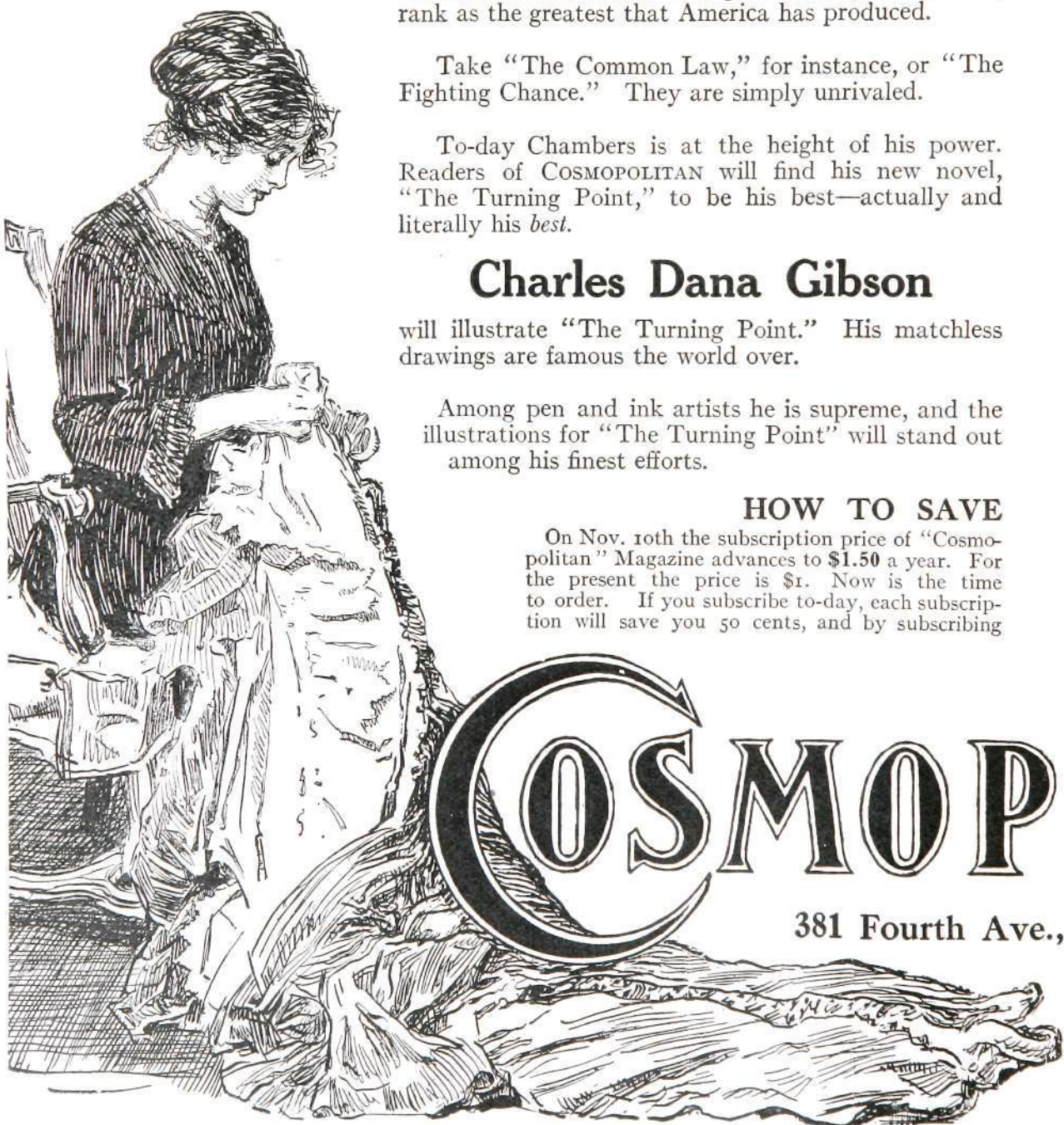
Charles Dana Gibson

will illustrate "The Turning Point." His matchless drawings are famous the world over.

Among pen and ink artists he is supreme, and the illustrations for "The Turning Point" will stand out among his finest efforts.

HOW TO SAVE

On Nov. 10th the subscription price of "Cosmopolitan" Magazine advances to \$1.50 a year. For the present the price is \$1. Now is the time to order. If you subscribe to-day, each subscription will save you 50 cents, and by subscribing



COSMOP

381 Fourth Ave.,

"The Common Law"

America's Greatest Magazine
for Our Readers This Year

David Graham Phillips

ranks as the great realist of modern fiction.

He swept aside the flimsy draperies of convention and looked squarely at the inner workings of Life.

What he saw he wove into the most delightful and masterly novels of a decade.

And yet, big as his earliest novels were, "The Price She Paid" is even greater. It was his last—and his masterpiece. Be sure to read it.

Howard Chandler Christy

will illustrate "The Price She Paid," and his superb drawings add strong pictorial emphasis to the charm of the story.

It is the famous "Christy Girl" at her best.

FROM \$1 TO \$2.50

2, 3 or 5 years in advance, you will be saving from \$1 to \$2.50. Every subscription that reaches us after Nov. 10th will cost \$1.50—every subscription that comes in before then will cost only \$1. This is your last chance. Take advantage of it now



COSMOPOLITAN

New York City

Scribner's
11-11

Cosmopolitan
Magazine,

381 Fourth Ave.,
N. Y. City, N. Y.

Please send me
COSMOPOLITAN
for.....years.
Herewith I enclose
\$.....

Name.....

Street.....

City.....

State.....

In answering advertisements please mention SCRIBNER'S MAGAZINE



¶ Something *new* under the sporting sun. An American hunter has proved that American dogs are a match for the *King of Beasts*.

¶ PAUL J. RAINEY has been hunting lions with fox-hounds, and dogs and man have set new records for the sporting chance. The dogs follow the trail and bay the game with all the sureness and courage that they showed against Southern foxes and bears in the Mississippi canebrakes.

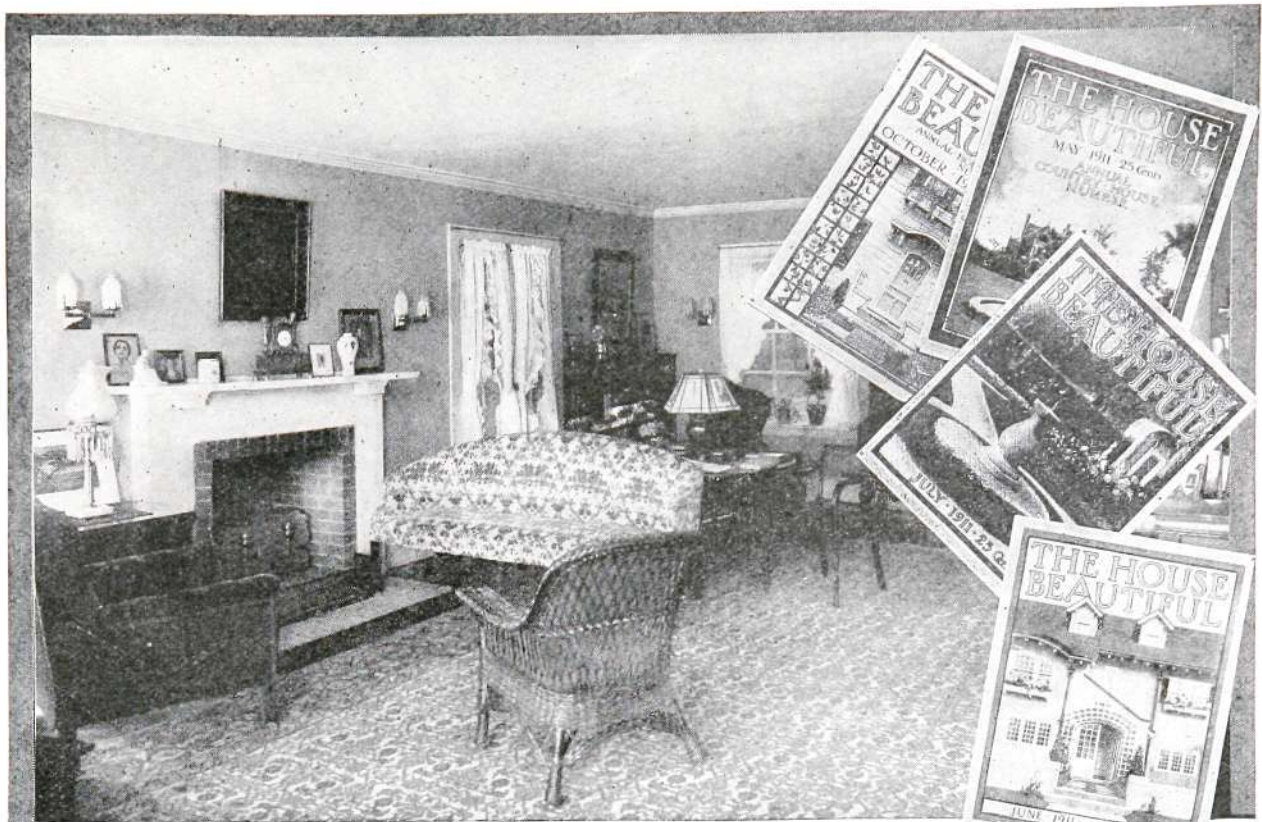
¶ To be sure there were narrow escapes. Occasionally dogs were mauled and one charging lioness was stopped *six feet from the camera*.

¶ It is a story of nerve, ingenuity, persistence, both canine and human. Mr. Rainey tells it in the NOVEMBER OUTING with photographs of the men, the country, the dogs and the game.

¶ In addition to this *feature*, this *big* issue of OUTING sets the pace for 1912 with a wonderful variety of outdoor articles from MONOPLANES VS. BIPLANES by Augustus Post to RIFLES AND AMMUNITION by Horace Kephart; from THE RANCH by Stewart Edward White to A MODEL APPLE ORCHARD by E. P. Powell---everything for the needs of the outdoor American.

¶ Let OUTING be your guide for the things worth while in outdoor living---include it in your list of magazines \$2.50---Regular subscription price \$3.00. All news-stands 25 cents.

OUTING PUBLISHING COMPANY
 OUTING MAGAZINE yachting OUTING HANDBOOKS
 315 FIFTH AVENUE NEW YORK CITY · 1112 PEOPLES GAS BLDG., CHICAGO



If you want your home —
to represent your taste and ideals you will enjoy

THE HOUSE BEAUTIFUL

It tells you by word and picture how others have made their homes both distinctive and livable. Profiting by their examples, you can go a step further and achieve effects in your home that would be impossible without the expert advice you receive from month to month in *The House Beautiful*.

It will tell you what color to tint your dining room, etc.; what disposition to make of a basement or attic chamber; how to know good furniture; how to care for your lawn and home surroundings, and many other things you want to know. Each issue contains 64 pages with 15 splendid features written by experts and beautifully illustrated.

TRIAL OFFER

With Complimentary Portfolio

The subscription price is \$3.00 per year. But to introduce *The House Beautiful* to new readers, we are making a special trial offer, outlined below. For \$1.00 we will send you *The House Beautiful* for FIVE months, beginning with the current issue, and also make you a present of "The House Beautiful Portfolio of Interior Decoration." The Portfolio is a collection of plates, many in colors, picturing and describing rooms which are unusually successful in their decoration and furnishing. The Portfolio alone is a prize money could not ordinarily purchase.

To avail yourself of this offer, cut out the attached coupon, pin a one dollar bill to it, fill in your name and address and mail it to-day to

HERBERT S. STONE, Publisher, THE HOUSE BEAUTIFUL, N.Y. City

The House Beautiful, Room 1712, 315 Fourth Ave., N.Y. City
I accept your trial offer and request that you send me
your Portfolio of Interior Decoration, and also
close \$1.00, covering this special offer.
Name
Street
City
State

The Technique of Clam Digging

It has a technique and it is not easily learned. There is a certain way of handling the boat, of pushing the rake with its absurdly long handle into the water, of scraping the clams into it, of raising the rake—why there is as much technique about it as there is in playing a piano. You may debate with a disputatious person if it is more useful.

Probably there isn't any book on the technique of clam digging and there isn't a periodical devoted to it exclusively.

If there was a new development in the technique of clam digging, the **Scientific American** would record it, as it did the development of the steam oyster dredge and ever so many other things, including those departments of science which have their own technical publications for specialists in them.

The **Scientific American** covers the whole field, but it confines itself to the important things, those which affect the life of a whole people, rather than those which affect only a few individuals.

What it really does is to give the news of civilization. It has been doing that for sixty-seven years. It is doing it now better than ever it did, on a bigger, broader scale. It is growing and widening as science is developing, and always it maintains its authority.

If you are interested in good stories about the beginnings of great inventions and the men who evolved them, "*Ten Stories*" will appeal to you. They are highly significant anecdotes—and true. We will be glad to send you a copy.

Munn & Co., Incorporated
361 Broadway
New York

Your Last Chance



How to Save From \$1. to \$2.50

At the end of this month, the subscription price of Good Housekeeping advances to \$1.50 a year. For the present the price is \$1. **Now** is the time to order. If you subscribe today, each subscription will save you 50 cents, and by subscribing 2, 3, or 5 years in advance, you will be saving from \$1 to \$2.50.

Good Housekeeping

is more than a magazine that merely entertains—it is a real companion and help to the woman who is in charge of the home—or wants to be. Its fiction is pre-eminently the best. Juliet Wilbor Tompkins and Howard Chandler Christy have made the latest novel, "Pleasures and Palaces," simply superb. It begins in the October issue. Christy's portrait of the heroine is reproduced herewith. There are many other features just as good. It has the best recipes, menus and housekeeping hints that money can buy. There are pages of fashions and embroidery news, as well as departments for the children, and news articles that will appeal to the husband and father as strongly as they do to you. Good Housekeeping is the most practical and helpful magazine published.

This month Good Housekeeping will cost you only \$1, next month \$1.50. Remember you can save from \$1 to \$2.50 by ordering 2, 3 or 5 years in advance today. Do so. Use the coupon herewith. All remittances are mailed at our risk.

Good Housekeeping Magazine

381 Fourth Avenue

New York City

GOOD HOUSEKEEPING MAGAZINE,

Sc. 11

381 Fourth Avenue, New York City.

Herewith I enclose \$....., for which please send me Good Housekeeping Magazine for.....years in accordance with your special offer to Scribner readers.

Name.....Street.....

City.....State.....

*Here is a way to make some money
and NOW is the time to
take advantage of this opportunity*

Scribners easily leads all magazines in character and genuine interest.

The inducements that it offers to man, woman, boy or girl, who can secure subscriptions for it, are so varied, attractive, and liberal that it is possible for all Scribners representatives to easily make a lot of money.

Now is the time to begin. Some new and especially interesting feature appears every month. Subscriptions may begin at any time.

Remember, *Scribners pays liberal cash commissions and gives extra cash prizes. Send for booklet giving full particulars.*

Sample copies, advertising material, etc., sent free.

Address Desk S—Scribner's Magazine,
155 Fifth Avenue, New York City.

Scribners readers can confer a favor upon some friend by calling attention to this page

Scribner Fall Publications and Importations

Of any and all books mentioned on this, or the next 10 pages, CHARLES SCRIBNER'S SONS will be glad to give a more complete description by letter or circular.

SEE PAGES 35 TO 45

Ethan Frome

A New Novel by

Mrs. Edith Wharton

In "Ethan Frome," Mrs. Wharton gives an astonishing proof of her versatility. With a marvellous precision of vision and style, she tells a story of a new England village and typical New England farm people. It is the first time she has brought her sharp pen to the interpretation of this phase of American life, or any like it, and in recounting the love story of Ethan Frome, a farmer, and his wife's cousin, Mattie Silver, she shows a different conception of that life from the many other writers who have treated it. Her scenes and her characters are as sharply outlined as New England pines against New England snows. Her style, adjusted wonderfully to the nature of her tale, is simple and clear-cut. "Ethan Frome" is in several ways the most surprising and convincing sign of her genius. The story and all the people in it are unforgettable.

\$1.00 net; postage extra

A NEW GIBSON BOOK

Other People

By C. D. GIBSON

Oblong 4to, boxed. \$4.00 net; postage extra

This, the first Gibson book since 1906, similar in size and appearance to "Our Neighbors," "The Weaker Sex," and other Gibson books, includes the most mature and finished products of the great illustrator—mainly pictures in black-and-white, but among them some heads in red chalk.



Copyright by Charles Scribner's Sons

"Molly Bawn"

CHARLES SCRIBNER'S SONS



FIFTH AVENUE, NEW YORK

s please mention SCRIBNER'S MAGAZINE

NEW SCRIBNER NOVELS

The Moon Lady

By HELEN HUNTINGTON

A story of life in New York to-day; the struggle of a son to save his mother, a brilliant and fascinating woman, from a fate that seems inevitable and at the same time to win his own happiness and that of the girl he loves. The atmosphere of New York life which surrounds the characters is given with a thorough knowledge and vividness that have rarely been equalled. \$1.25 net; postage extra

The Patrician

By JOHN GALSWORTHY

\$1.30; postpaid \$1.45

"It has charm, distinction, interest, and gives an intimate glimpse into English political life."

—*North American Review.*

"The novel is in so many ways remarkable that a review many times as long as ours would be required to do it adequate justice."

—*The Dial.*

"A very beautiful piece of work, and a very sound and subtle criticism of life."—J. B. KERFOOT,
Everybody's Magazine.

"It is a distinguished book, by reason of its style and because of the exactness and perfection with which the portraits of the characters are worked in upon the brain, until the reader is confident that not merely would he know them if he met them in the street, but would recognize them by their voices in another room."

—*London Academy.*

The Outcry

This new novel by Henry James turns on the much-mooted question in England—whether the English inheritors of rare and beautiful works of art are bound to hold them, as it were, in trust for the nation; whether they may be held to account for their guardianship by public opinion. It is just such a question as Mr. James knows better than any other writer how to handle. It gives subtly drawn characters, both English

and American. \$1.25 net; postpaid \$1.35



F. HOPKINSON SMITH'S

New Novel

Kennedy Square

Fourth Large Edition. \$1.50

"The best novel he ever wrote. . . . All that was best in the vanished life of the old South has been touched into life and love, into humor and pathos, in this fine and memorable American novel."—*Chicago Record-Herald.*

"One could hardly pick from among his works a more roundly characteristic volume. America needs Mr. Smith, and this is Mr. Smith at his best."

—*Philadelphia Press.*

The Sad Shepherd

By HENRY VAN DYKE

75 cents net; postage extra

A beautiful Christmas story, telling of how a man, cast out by Herod and weary of the world, having found in it nothing but treachery and greed, has his hope and faith in mankind restored in the glad, unselfish love of Mary for her child.

The Little Dream

An Allegory in Six Scenes

By JOHN GALSWORTHY

50 cents net; postpaid 53 cents

"All is abundantly clear; thought shines with tense and dazzling splendor like the snow crowns of the mountains from whose heights the inspiration of the allegory is drawn."

—*Springfield Republican.*

"Can there be found anything more poetic in thought, more exquisite in expression? Truly, in these few pages, Mr. Galsworthy has outdone himself."

—*Philadelphia Ledger.*

By HENRY JAMES

CHARLES SCRIBNER'S SONS



FIFTH AVENUE, NEW YORK

NEW SCRIBNER NOVELS

The Man Who Could Not Lose

By RICHARD HARDING DAVIS

A collection of Mr. Davis's latest narratives—"The Man Who Could Not Lose," "My Buried Treasure," "The Consul," "The Nature Faker," "The Lost House." Mr. Davis is, first of all, master of the short story. In that field he won his first fame with "Gallegher," and his humor, his sympathetic grasp of character, his sense of the dramatic, characterize these stories as clearly as they did those first ones from his pen.

\$1.25 net; postpaid \$1.35

Books for Boys

By RALPH D. PAINE

The Stroke Oar

Illus. 12mo. \$1.50

Tells how the stroke oar of the varsity crew, after being shanghaied in the middle of the college year through an accident, returns after exciting adventures in time to row in the great race at New London.

Sandy Sawyer, Sophomore

Illus. 12mo. \$1.50

Sandy Sawyer, a husky crew man, gets into financial difficulties, and has to work in the summer to earn money to pay for his college course. His adventures make up a jolly, rollicking story.

As good as *Richard Yea and Nay!*
As good as *The Forest Lovers!*



MAURICE HEWLETT'S
New Medieval Romance

The Song of Renny

12mo. \$1.50

"It is a better book even than 'The Forest Lovers.' . . . In its spontaneity, in its swift elastic movement, in its fragrant atmosphere, 'The Song of Renny' might be the work of a young master just arrived to take the town by storm. . . . This is not only the most vitalized but the most artistic piece of work he has ever put to his credit. . . . The genius in him works in this book as genius works in the books of his two great predecessors—Dumas and Scott. . . . No one else has ever done such work as he has done in 'The Forest Lovers,' and now again in 'The Song of Renny.'"—*New York Tribune.*

Books for Boys

By RALPH D. PAINE

The Wrecking Master

Illustrated by GEORGE VARIAN. 12mo. \$1.25

The business of saving ships wrecked on the reefs along the Florida coast is one of the most dangerous and exciting in the world. The two sons of rival wreckers, who are in a race to rescue a big steamer which has gone ashore in a peculiar manner on a Florida reef, have adventures as novel as they are exciting.

A Cadet of the Black Star Line

Illus. 12mo. \$1.25

"Will be read with pleasure by the many boys to whom the sea speaks with an inviting voice."—*N. Y. Herald.*

"Ship's Company"

By W. W. JACOBS

"The constant reader of Mr. Jacobs looks, nor looks in vain, for a renewal of entertainment with each new volume of his salt-coast sketches. His originality in inventing situations seems without limit."—*New York Evening Post.*

"If you want to laugh—read Jacobs. If you want a smile—read Jacobs."—*Chicago Evening Post.*

\$1.25 net;

postage extra



CHARLES SCRIBNER'S SONS

FIFTH AVENUE, NEW YORK

LEADING AUTUMN NOVELS

Children of To-Morrow

By CLARA E. LAUGHLIN

A true novel of New York, in which love is the main element. Perhaps no other piece of fiction reflects the actual physical appearance of the city so vividly, or describes in such a graphic manner the life led there, or conveys in so telling a way the city's peculiar atmosphere.

"Miss Laughlin has a talent very near akin to genius."—*The Bellman*.

\$1.30 net; postpaid \$1.40

"It is interestingly told and often thrilling."—*Philadelphia Public Ledger*.

The Confessions of Artemas Quibble of the New York Bar

*His Autobiography
Revised and Edited*

By ARTHUR TRAIN

Illustrated

\$1.30 net; postage extra

"The ingenuous and unvarnished history of Artemas Quibble, Esquire, one-time practitioner in the New York Criminal Courts." Mr. Artemas Quibble is unquestionably a rogue. It is also unquestionable that he is very human. He is a real character, just as "David Harum" was; just as was the "Self-Made Merchant" who wrote letters to "His Son."

The Courage of the Commonplace

By MARY R. S. ANDREWS
Author of "The Perfect Tribute,"
"The Lifted Bandage," etc.

*Boards, 50c. net; leather,
\$1.00 net; postage 10c.*

A story of true inspiration about a young college man who is made, not broken, by his typical but real tragedy of junior year.

The Witness for the Defence

By A. E. W.
MASON

\$1.30 net
postage extra

An original and highly entertaining plot. The first scene is laid in India and is

calculated to lend mystery and peculiar interest to a story of a young married woman and three men whose fate is tragically woven with her own. After a brief introduction the scene shifts to England, and here Mr. Mason is at his best, depicting, with much of the skill shown in "The Four Feathers," English life in the country and presenting clear-cut and sympathetic characters; such as two distinguished barristers; an elderly philanthropist, amusingly described as riding a hobby that leads him into difficulties; a young English officer who dares to make a noble sacrifice for love, and the heroine, who, beset with temptations and tried beyond human endurance, triumphs at last and finds at the critical moment the happiness she bravely stands ready to renounce.



A. E. W. Mason

Interventions

By GEORGIA W.
PANGBORN

\$1.25 net; postage extra

Her versatility is surprising. As this volume shows, she is mistress of no one type of story; she is equally effective in stories of childhood, of adventure, or of human motives that involve a deep psychological comprehension.

"Son"

By ETHEL TRAIN

\$1.20 net; postage extra

The charming and delightfully told story of the adventures of a small boy, "Son" is a real and lovable child, and the people he comes in contact with are as human and as interesting as he is himself.

The Price

By FRANCIS LYNDE

\$1.30 net; postage extra

"The Price" is describable thus: "You are not going to like it—at least, you think you are not. It will turn out Socialistic—at least, you suppose it will. It is going to be a detective story—at least, you are afraid it may be. And then, after all, it doesn't, it isn't, and you do —."—*Louisville Post*.

Her Little Young Ladyship

By MYRA KELLY

"This newly published novel has humor joyously blended with fine romance and is a fitting cap to the labors of a woman generously endowed with genius for literary creation. Myra Kelly had a delightfully humorous outlook upon life and 'Her Little Young Ladyship' reflects her genial soul in every page."—*Philadelphia Record*.

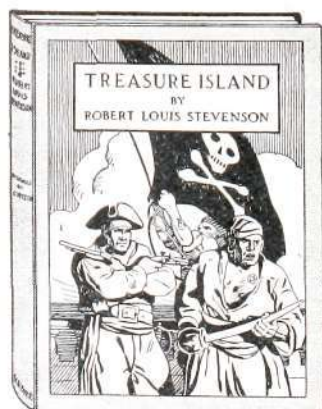
With Frontispiece

\$1.25 net; postage extra

CHARLES SCRIBNER'S SONS



FIFTH AVENUE, NEW YORK



BEAUTIFULLY ILLUSTRATED BOOKS

Stevenson's Treasure Island

Illustrated in full colors by N. C. WYETH

There was need for an artist of deep imagination and virile style to catch and reproduce the spirit of Stevenson's swinging narrative. Mr. Wyeth has surely caught it in his 17 full-color drawings—the cover, lining, title-page, and 14 full-page illustrations. Billy Bones, one-legged John Silver, Dick Pew the blind man—all live again to plot and fight for the hidden treasure.

Large Square 4to. \$2.50

Fair Americans

By HARRISON FISHER

4to. Boxed. \$3.00 net; postage extra

This handsome collection of the artist's recent work contains 67 full-page pictures of beautiful American girlhood in many of its phases—24 in full color; 43 in black-and-white. Some of the titles are: "He's Only Joking," "Following the Flight," "In Suspense," "At the Fountain," "On the Road," "The Lady of the Cover," and "The Lady of the Lake." The portrait of Mr. Fisher, facing the Foreword, is from an excellent photograph of him taken in the Redwoods of California.

**J. M. Barrie's
New Book
Peter and Wendy**

Beautifully illustrated by

F. D. BEDFORD

Price \$1.50 net; postpaid \$1.65

This new book by J. M. Barrie, written with all the indescribable charm that has endeared him to so many thousands, tells the story of Wendy and her two brothers, and how they flew to the "Never Never Land" with Tinker Bell the fairy and the boy "who never grew up," and of the adventures that there befell with wolves and red-skins and pirates. In short, it is the narrative of the play "Peter Pan," heightened and embroidered with many new fantasies, and containing ever so much that no play could contain of Barrie's humor and feeling in comment and description. The story carries a good deal farther too than did the play, and ends far more satisfactorily for both Peter and the reader.

Cupid's Fair-Weather Booke

Including an Almanack for Any Two Years

By OLIVER HERFORD and JOHN CECIL CLAY

Narrow 12mo. \$1.00 net; postage extra

The authors never gave the public more charming pictures; never cleverer verses.

The Kitten's Garden of Verses

Written and illustrated by OLIVER HERFORD

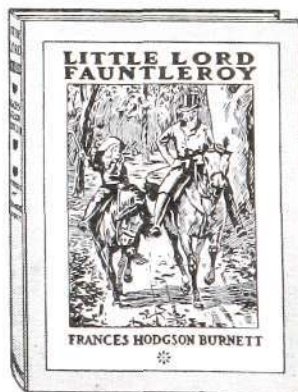
\$1.00 net; postage extra

The author here parodies Stevenson's "Child's Garden of Verses" as cleverly and gracefully, perhaps more cleverly and gracefully than he parodied "Omar Khayyam" in "The Rubaiyat of a Persian Kitten."

Little Lord Fauntleroy By FRANCES HODGSON BURNETT

With a New Preface by the Author. 12 full-page illustrations in color and 24 pen-and-ink sketches by REGINALD BIRCH. 4to. \$2.00 net; postage extra

This new edition of Mrs. Burnett's famous story—by far the most popular of all modern children's classics—is beautifully illustrated with full-colored pictures by Reginald Birch, whose black-and-white representations of the Little Lord, the Earl with his Mastiff, and all the other charming characters, contributed not a little to the tremendous success of the original edition.



CHARLES SCRIBNER'S SONS



FIFTH AVENUE, NEW YORK

In answering advertisements please mention SCRIBNER'S MAGAZINE

On Music

- Overtones.** By James Huneker. \$1.25 net
- Chopin: The Man and His Music.** By James Huneker. \$2.00 net
- Melomaniacs.** By James Huneker. \$1.50 net
- The Education of a Music Lover.** By Edward Dickinson. \$1.50 net
- The Study of the History of Music.** By Edward Dickinson. \$2.50 net
- Music in the History of the Western Church.** By Edward Dickinson. \$2.50 net
- The Pianoforte and Its Music.** By Henry E. Krehbiel. \$1.50 net
- How to Listen to Music.** By Henry E. Krehbiel. \$1.25 net
- Music and Manners in the Classical Period.** By Henry E. Krehbiel. \$1.50 net
- Some Musical Recollections of Fifty Years.** By Richard Hoffman. \$1.50 net
- Success in Music and How It is Won.** By Henry T. Finck. \$2.00 net

Classics of Art**Critical and Biographical***Each volume profusely illustrated*

- Chardin.** By Herbert E. A. Furst. \$5.00 special net
- Donatello.** By Maud Cruttwell. \$4.00 net
- Florentine Sculptors of the Renaissance.** By William Bode. \$4.00 net
- Ghirlandaio.** By Gerald S. Davies. \$4.00 net
- Michelangelo.** By Gerald S. Davies. \$5.00 special net
- Raphael.** By A. P. Oppe. \$5.00 special net
- Romney.** By A. B. Chamberlain. \$4.00 net
- Rubens.** By Edward Dillon. \$10.00 special net
- Tintoretto.** By Evelyn March Philkpps. \$4.00 net
- Titian.** By Charles Ricketts. \$4.00 net
- Turner.** By A. Finberg. \$4.00 net
- Velasquez.** By A. De Beruete. \$4.00 special net

History**Original Narratives of Early American History Series**

Narratives of Early Pennsylvania, Delaware and West Jersey, 1630-1708

Edited by Dr. Albert Cook Myers
Illustrated with maps and facsimiles. \$3.00 net; postage extra
Each \$3.00 net

Narratives of Early Carolina
Narratives of Early Maryland
The Northmen, Columbus and Cabot, 985-1502

The Spanish Explorers in the Southern United States, 1528-1534

Early English and French Voyages
The Voyages of Samuel de Champlain
Narratives of Early Virginia, 1606-1625
Bradford's History of Plymouth Plantation, 1606-1646

Governor John Winthrop's Journal, The History of New England, 1630-1649
Narratives of New Netherland
Wonder-Working Providence of Sion's Savior in New England, 1628-1651

The Poems of Henry van Dyke

Complete in one volume. With portrait. \$2.00 net; postpaid \$2.20

Henry van Dyke has won his place among the best-read and loved of American poets. Of his earlier books of verse more than 60,000 copies have been sold. The clearness and melody of the nature-songs, the interest of the narratives, the deep feeling of the romantic and patriotic lyrics have found friends for this hopeful and human poetry even in an age of prose. A significant event in American literature is the collection of his work in verse, with many new pieces, and their publication in this volume.

Franz Liszt*With numerous illustrations*

By JAMES HUNEKER

\$2.00 net; postage extra

A brilliant and absorbing study, beginning with an incisive critique by a critic who has himself the authority of a practitioner.

The Classic Point of View*Illustrated*

By KENYON COX

\$1.50 net; postpaid \$1.65

Lucidly defines "The Classic Spirit," and discusses, in the light of his definition, "The Subject," "Design," "Drawing," "Technic," etc. An exposition of the deepest interest to the layman as well as to the artist of sane idealism and sound doctrine.

Art in France*With almost 1,000 illustrations*

By LOUIS HOURTICQ, Inspector of Fine Arts in the City of Paris

\$1.50 net; postpaid \$1.65

In this, the first complete co-ordinated history of French Art ever published, the author gives an account, condensed yet not bald, of all the Arts of France in all the ages.

The Referendum in America

By ELLIS PAXSON OBERHOLTZER

\$2.00 net

To meet the greatly increased demand for this work which has come with the entrance into practical politics of the Referendum, Initiative, and Recall, this new edition, which brings the questions involved up to the present date, has been published. All the schemes which are now being advanced on the ground that our present governments do not represent the people are lucidly analyzed.

The Revolutionary War: And the Military Policy of the United StatesBy GENERAL FRANCIS VINTON GREENE. *With a splendid collection of detailed maps*

\$2.50 net; postpaid \$2.65

"A better short account of the American struggle for independence in its strictly military aspects has perhaps never been penned, and none has been more richly provided with maps."—*Boston Herald*.

The Spanish-American War *With maps. 2 vols.*

By REAR-ADMIRAL F. E. CHADWICK \$7.00 net; postage extra

This first important history of the Spanish-American War takes up the relations of the United States and Spain at the point where Admiral Chadwick's "Diplomacy" left off, and gives the complete history of the War from the outbreak of hostilities until the treaty of peace.



CHARLES SCRIBNER'S

SONS, 153-157

Recollections, Grave and Gay

By MRS. BURTON HARRISON \$2.50 net; postage extra

The South before the War, the War itself, New York Society after the War; the author, formerly Miss Constance Cary, of the Virginia Carys, wife of Burton Harrison, Jefferson Davis's secretary; her relationship with prominent families of the North gave her singularly impartial judgments; her residence in Richmond made her a spectator of great events, and often a participant in them.

The Wilderness of the Upper Yukon

A Hunter's Explorations for Wild Sheep in Sub-Arctic Mountains

By CHARLES SHELDON \$3.00 net; postage extra

With 4 illustrations in color from paintings by CARL RUNGUIS, and 70 illustrations from photographs

The thrilling experiences in pursuit of the big game, sheep, caribou, moose, bear, etc., the delightful descriptions of magnificent scenery, the keen and sympathetic observation of the life of the smaller animals of the region form a rare and valuable narrative. The illustrations, of which there are more than seventy, are superb.

The Arctic Prairies

About \$2.00 net; postage extra

By ERNEST THOMPSON SETON. *Plentifully illustrated with sketches, photographs, and maps by the Author*

He tells of a journey—virtually one of discovery—into the so-called "Barren Lands" of North-West British America, the region of "Great Slave Lake," and partly within the Arctic Circle; and he shows that these regions are misnamed—that in fact they are vast prairies over which great herds of big game roam.

The Common People of Ancient Rome

By FRANK FROST ABBOTT, Professor of Classics in Princeton University; author of "Society and Politics in Ancient Rome" \$1.50 net; postage extra

His treatment of political, social, economic, and literary and linguistic phases of life under the republic and the empire gains its remarkable vividness not only from the absolute familiarity with his subject of the scholar, but from his conception of classic themes as having the same interest, and presenting essentially the same phenomena for consideration as contemporary ones.

The Early Literary Career of

Robert Browning

\$1.00 net; postage extra

By T. R. LOUNSBURY, Professor of English in Yale University
A brilliant and illuminating study of the literary career of Robert Browning from the publication of his first poem, in 1833, to his marriage and departure for Italy in 1846. Professor Lounsbury not merely tells the story of the work produced during this period, but brings out vividly the effect of this work on Browning's contemporaries, the causes of his popularity, his neglect and the revival of his reputation, and gives some very suggestive criticism of his poetry and a clear statement of the facts concerned with a number of the disputed points in his literary career.



FIFTH AVE., NEW YORK CITY

Campaigns of the Civil War

A series contributed by leading actors in and students of the conflict of 1861-65. Each \$1.00 net

- I.—**The Outbreak of Rebellion.** By John G. Nicolay, Secretary to President Lincoln
- II.—**From Fort Henry to Corinth.** By M. F. Force, Justice of the Supreme Court, Cincinnati
- III.—**The Peninsula. McClellan's Campaign of 1862.** By Alexander S. Webb, LL.D.
- IV.—**The Army Under Pope.** By John C. Ropes
- V.—**The Antietam and Frederickburg.** By Francis W. Palfrey, Bvt. Brig.-Gen., U. S. V.
- VI.—**Chancellorsville and Gettysburg.** By Abner Doubleday, Bvt. Gen., U. S. V.
- VII.—**The Army of the Cumberland.** By Henry M. Cist, Bvt. Brig.-Gen., U. S. V.
- VIII.—**The Mississippi.** By F. V. Greene, Capt. of Engineers, U. S. A.
- IX.—**Atlanta.** By the Hon. Jacob D. Cox, ex-Gov. of Ohio.
- X.—**The March to the Sea—Franklin and Nashville.** By the Hon. Jacob D. Cox.
- XI.—**The Shenandoah Valley.** By George A. Pond
- XII.—**The Virginia Campaigns of '64 and '65—The Army of the Potomac and the Army of the James.** By A. A. Humphreys, Bvt. Maj.-Gen., U. S. A.

Sport

- Our Arctic Province, Alaska, and the Seal Islands.** By Henry W. Elliott. Ill. \$2.50
- Handbook of Alaska.** By Major-General A. W. Greely, U. S. A. Ill. \$2.00 net
- Camps in the Rockies.** By W. A. Baillie-Grohman. With maps. \$1.25
- Mountaineering in the Sierra Nevada.** By Clarence King. \$1.50
- Our Big Game.** By Dwight W. Huntington. Ill. \$2.00 net
- Camp Kits and Camp Life.** By Charles Stedman Hanks. Ill. \$1.50 net
- Outdoor Pastimes of an American Hunter.** By Theodore Roosevelt. Ill. \$3.00 net

Literature

BY SIDNEY LEE

- French Renaissance in England.** \$2.50 net; postage extra
- Shakespeare and the Modern Stage.** \$2.00 net
- Great Englishmen of the Sixteenth Century.** \$1.75 net

BY W. C. BROWNELL

- American Prose Masters.** \$1.50 net
- Victorian Prose Masters.** \$1.50 net

BY JAMES HUNEKER

- Egoists: A Book of Supermen.** \$1.50 net
- Visionaries.** \$1.50 net
- Iconoclasts: A Book of Dramatists.** \$1.50 net

BY BRANDER MATTHEWS

- Molière: His Life and His Works.** Ill. \$3.00 net; postage extra

Travel Books**South American Series***Each Volume \$3.00 net***Uruguay**

By W. H. Koebel. With map and illustrations.

"The book has the advantage of giving much more information about Uruguay than can easily be found in English."
—*New York Sun*.**Chile**

By G. F. Scott-Elliott, F.R.G.S. With map and illustrations.

Mexico

By C. Reginald Enoch, F.R.G.S. With map and illustrations.

Brazil

By Pierre Denis. Translated and with an Introduction by Bernard Miall. With map and illustrations.

Peru

By C. Reginald Enoch, F.R.G.S. With map and illustrations.

Argentina

By W. A. Hirst. With map and 64 illustrations.

Java, Sumatra, and the Other Islands of the Dutch East Indies

By A. Cabaton. \$3.00 net

The first concise yet ample account of their natives, their agricultural and other resources, their administrative divisions, their antiquities, religions, and the social and political life led there.

Adventure, Sport, and Travel on the Tibetan Steps

By W. N. Fergusson. \$4.00 net.

A vivid story of a perilous journey in a hitherto unexplored region, containing valuable maps, data, and photographs of the mysterious Land of the Lolos.

Countries and Peoples Series*Each Volume Illustrated \$1.50 net***Servia of the Servians**

By Chiro Nijatovich

Belgium of the Belgians

By Demetrius C. Boulger.

Turkey of the Ottomans

By Lucy M. Garnett.

Italy of the Italians**Spain of the Spanish****France of the French****Switzerland of the Swiss****Germany of the Germans****Finland To-Day**

By George Renwick, author of "Romantic Corsica." With map and 44 illustrations. 8vo. \$3.00 net.

NEW SCRIBNER**Trekking the Great Thirst: Sport and Travel in the Kalahari Desert**

By LIEUT. ARNOLD W. HODSON

\$3.50 net

Preface by F. C. Selous. Maps and 48 full-page illustrations

Lieutenant Hodson has had unique opportunities for an intimate knowledge of life in the Kalahari Desert. His book gives insight into the customs and folklore of the bushmen, and contains descriptions of adventures in a hitherto little-known region.

The Story of Korea*33 illustrations and 3 maps*

By JOSEPH H. LONGFORD

\$3.00 net

A concise history from 1100 years before the Christian Era to the Japanese annexation, fully descriptive of every aspect of the country and the life led by its inhabitants. It makes clear the supreme political importance of Korea.

Servia of the Servians*A new volume in the Countries and Peoples Series*

\$1.50 net

By CHIRO NIJATOVICH, formerly Servian Minister at the Court of St. James's

A new volume in the Countries and Peoples Series which constitutes a most thorough and up-to-date study of the Servian people in their many aspects—social, economic, political.

Famous Castles and Palaces of Italy

By E. B. D'AUVERGNE, author of "The English Castles"

Illustrated in color and half-tone plates

\$3.75 net

"He has done very well, and produced a very interesting and valuable work, which will be read and treasured."—*Phila. Daily Telegraph*.**Argentine Plains and Andine Glaciers**By WALTER LARDEN, Lecturer at the Royal Naval Engineering College. *Map and 90 illustrations*

\$3.75 net

Account of life on an Estancia and camping out in the Andes.

My Climbing Adventures in Four Continents

By SAMUEL TURNER, F.R.G.S.

Illustrated. \$3.50 net

Tells of daring acrobatic rock-climbing, dangerous mountain exploration, and even mountain discovery. Climbs in Switzerland, Siberia, the Andes, New Zealand, and some very stiff pieces of rock-climbing in England.

The High Roads of the Alps*A Motoring Guide to One Hundred Mountain Passes*

By CHARLES L. FREESTON, F.R.G.S.

With 100 itineraries, 102 photographic illustrations, and 11 maps and diagrams

\$3.00 net

"It promises to be a standard work. . . . In future it will be part and parcel of every Alpine automobilist's touring kit."—*London Standard*.**Baedeker's Guides for the Mediterranean****Countries:** THE MEDITERRANEAN. Seaports and Sea Routes, including Madeira, the Canary Islands, the Coast of Morocco, Algeria and Tunisia. *With 38 maps and 40 plans. \$3.00 net.*

GREECE \$2.40

ITALY (from the Alps to Naples) \$2.40

ITALY (Northern) \$2.40

ITALY (Central) and ROME \$2.25

EGYPT \$1.50

ITALY (Southern) and SICILY \$1.50

SPAIN and PORTUGAL \$4.80

SWITZERLAND \$2.40

PALESTINE and

SYRIA \$3.00

CHARLES SCRIBNER'S



SONS, 153-157

IMPORTATIONS

The Centenary Edition of Charles Dickens's Works

Now Complete in 36 volumes. Each, \$1.00 net

This edition is published in conjunction with Dickens's original publishers—Chapman and Hall, of London. It contains all the original prefaces, dedications, etc., as well as the famous illustrations of "Phiz," Seymour, Cruikshank, Browne, and Leech. It also includes certain recently discovered writings of Dickens.

"The green cloth binding is simple and in good taste. The edition will be welcome to the many persons of moderate means who wish to have their Dickens in something like the original form."—*New York Sun*.

A Princess of Adventure: Marie Caroline, Duchesse de Berry

By H. NOEL WILLIAMS, author of "Henri II—His Court and His Times," etc. *Illustrated. \$3.50 net*

The Princess was the daughter of Francesco I, King of the Two Sicilies and wife of Charles Ferdinand, Duc de Berry, second son of the Comte d'Artois, afterward Charles X of France. Her life was full of romance and danger.

The Comedy and Tragedy of the Second Empire

By EDWARD LEGGE, author of "The Empress Eugénie" *Profusely illustrated. \$2.00 net*

Account of the rise and fall of the Second Empire, brilliantly descriptive of the leading characters of Paris Society in the sixties; containing illuminating letters of Napoleon III, Comte de La Chapelle, Monsieur Franceschini Pietri; supplemented with interesting portraits.

The Empress Eugénie. 1870—1910 *\$2.00 net*

Her Majesty's life since "The Terrible Year," together with the statement of her case. The Emperor's own story of Sedan; an account of his exile and last days, and reminiscences of the Prince Imperial.

Louis XIV and Madame de Maintenon

By CHARLOTTE LADY BLENNERHASSETT *With 20 full-page illustrations, including portraits of notable characters of the period \$3.75 net*

"The book is a scholarly production of greatest interest."—*Public Ledger*.

The Heroines of Genoa and the Riviera

By EDGCUMBE STALEY, author of "The Tragedies of the Medici," etc. *With 24 full-page illustrations. \$3.50 net*

Deals with many romantic and picturesque personages and dramatic events incident to their careers.

Civic Art

By T. H. MAWSON *\$20.00 net*

Studies in Town Planning, Parks, Boulevards, and Open Spaces. Containing upwards of 350 pages, illustrated by 2 colored plates and 275 drawings and photographs of English and foreign examples, finely reproduced in line, half-tone, and collotype.

Letters of Percy Bysshe Shelley

Collected and Edited by ROGER INGPEN With 42 portraits and illustrations. 2 vols. \$7.00. \$5.00 net

Consists of about 450 letters gathered from every available source, some of which have only been privately published, while many have not appeared in print before.

FIFTH AVE.,



NEW YORK CITY

A History of Lace

By Mrs. Bury Palliser. With 266 illustrations. A new edition, revised and enlarged. *\$12.00 net.*

A complete work covering every known form of lace, and tracing the development of the different forms in every country where lace is known. A most entertaining work, both for style and matter.

The House

Small Country Houses of To-Day

Edited by Lawrence Weaver. With numerous illustrations. 4to. *\$5.00 net.*

The Essentials of a Country House

By R. A. Briggs, F.R.I.B.A. Designed to put before people planning to have a "home of their own," those points that must be thought of before any satisfactory scheme can be formed. Illustrated with drawings, photographs, and plans. *\$3.00 net.*

English House Design: A Review

By Ernest Willmott, F.R.I.B.A. Being a selection and brief analysis of some of the best achievements in English domestic architecture, from the 16th to the 20th centuries, together with numerous examples of contemporary design. *\$4.50 net.*

The English Staircase

By Walter H. Godfrey. An historical account of its artistic types to the end of the eighteenth century. Illustrated from photographs and from measured drawings. Small 4to. *\$7.50 net.*

History of Architecture in London

By Walter H. Godfrey. With 250 illustrations and 7 maps. 12mo. Pp. xxiii, 390. *\$3.00 net.* Illustrates the course of architecture in London until 1800, with a sketch of the preceding European styles.

Old Clocks and Watches and Their Makers

By F. J. Britten. New edition. Illustrated. *\$7.50 net.*

The Customs of Old England

By F. J. Snell. With 17 full-page illustrations. *\$1.50 net.* Deals mainly with old customs, not only in their picturesque aspects, but in their fundamental relations to the organized life of the Middle Ages, giving special attention to all those with national and international significance.

Historical

The Return of Louis XVIII

From the French of Gilbert Stenger. By Mrs. Rodolph Stawell. *\$3.00 net.*

An intensely interesting study of the Bourbons, on their return to France after twenty-five years of exile. Full of interesting descriptions and anecdotes of the great men and brilliant society of the times.

Sir William Butler: An Autobiography

By Lieut.-General the Rt. Hon. Sir W. F. Butler, G.C.B. *\$4.00 net.*

Henri II—His Court and His Times

By H. Noel Williams. With photogravure and 17 illustrations. *\$3.75 net.*

SCRIBNER'S LIBRARY

Just Completed

The Memorial Edition of

GEORGE
MEREDITH

The
Memorial Meredith
27 Volumes

Published by direct arrangement with the trustees of George Meredith, including his son and Lord Morley.

Much new material included in no earlier editions.

More than 60 illustrations, many specially taken, showing scenes associated with books and author.

Illustrations also by Du Maurier, Millais, Keene, etc.

Just Begun

The Viking Edition of

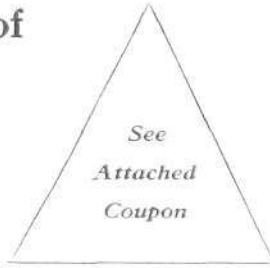
HENRIK
IBSEN

The
Viking Ibsen
13 Volumes

Edited by William Archer and translated by him mainly, his versions being approved by Ibsen himself.

Each volume contains brilliant introductory notes which, taken consecutively and explaining all the circumstances of the writing of every play, give a clear and comprehensive account of the writer's growth and development.

Handsomely bound in saten cloth, and printed on paper specially made.



Ibsen is now recognized throughout the world as the greatest dramatist of the 19th Century. Like Shakespeare and Molière, his plays lend themselves almost equally well to reading and acting; as literature his plays seem permanently established among the great masterpieces.

In view of this, the publication of the first satisfactory library edition of Ibsen, the Viking Ibsen, begins this month with the two first volumes:

Vol. I, containing Lady Inger of Östråt; The Feast at Solhoug; Love's Comedy. Vol. II, containing The Vikings at Helgeland; The Pretenders. The other volumes will follow at the rate of two a month.

S. 2

Ibsen

The Viking Edition

Meredith

The Memorial Edition

Messrs. Charles Scribner's Sons:

Please send information in reference to your offer on the authors checked above.

Name _____

Address _____

The Memorial Meredith, now complete with the publication this month of Volume XXVII, which contains a complete Bibliography and shows alterations and deletions made by the author in various earlier editions, is too well known for comment here. But information about either set and the terms on which they are to be had will be given to any one asking it.



CHARLES SCRIBNER'S SONS

In answering advertisements please mention SCRIBNER'S MAGAZINE

OF MODERN AUTHORS

Just Issued.—To Mark the Centenary of

Dickens and Thackeray

The works of each in the *handsomest* edition possible at the *lowest price possible* on the *easiest* terms possible.

(See Attached Coupon)

The Tavistock Dickens 36 Volumes

In conjunction with Dickens's publishers, Chapman & Hall, London.

All works including those to which Chapman & Hall hold copyright; and recently discovered contributions to *Household Words*.

Illustrations from unused duplicates of plates of original edition.

Over 700 illustrations including those of Cruikshank, Brown, Phiz, Leech, Seymour, etc.

The Tavistock Dickens and the Cornhill Thackeray represent greatest care in editorship and highest skill in book-making.

Moreover, they are designed to be the most characteristic sets of their respective authors, each containing all the original material in illustrations, prefaces, dedications, etc., published in early editions and approved respectively by Dickens and Thackeray.

The Cornhill Thackeray 26 Volumes

Set by the De Vinne Press.

All Thackeray's own illustrations as well as Doyle's, Du Maurier's, and Frederick Walker's.

Portraits of Thackeray, many unfamiliar; views of his homes and of places associated with his life—the house in which he wrote "Vanity Fair," for instance.

His letters and various recently discovered papers and sketches.

Every volume in each set contains a brief introduction explaining in what circumstances it was written.

Space allows no more to be said here: full information of this unusual opportunity will be given to any who ask it.

Scribner's Library of Modern Authors

Stevenson—Thistle Edition
James—New York Edition
Carlyle—Edinburgh Edition
Stockton—Shenandoah Edition
F. Hopkinson Smith—Beacon Edition
Page—Plantation Edition
Mitchell—Edgewood Edition
Tolstoi—International Edition

Turgéniéff—International Edition
Barrie—Thistle Edition
Field—Sabine Edition
Riley—Homestead Edition
Theodore Roosevelt—Elkhorn Edition
Vierge—Don Quixote
Kipling—Outward Bound Edition
Meredith—Memorial Edition

S. 2

.....	Thackeray
.....	Dickens
.....	Tolstoi
.....	Vierge
.....	Kipling
.....	Mitchell
.....	Roosevelt
.....	Stevenson
.....	Stockton
.....	Carlyle
.....	Hopkinson Smith
.....	Turgéniéff
.....	Barrie
.....	Field
.....	Riley
.....	Page
.....	James

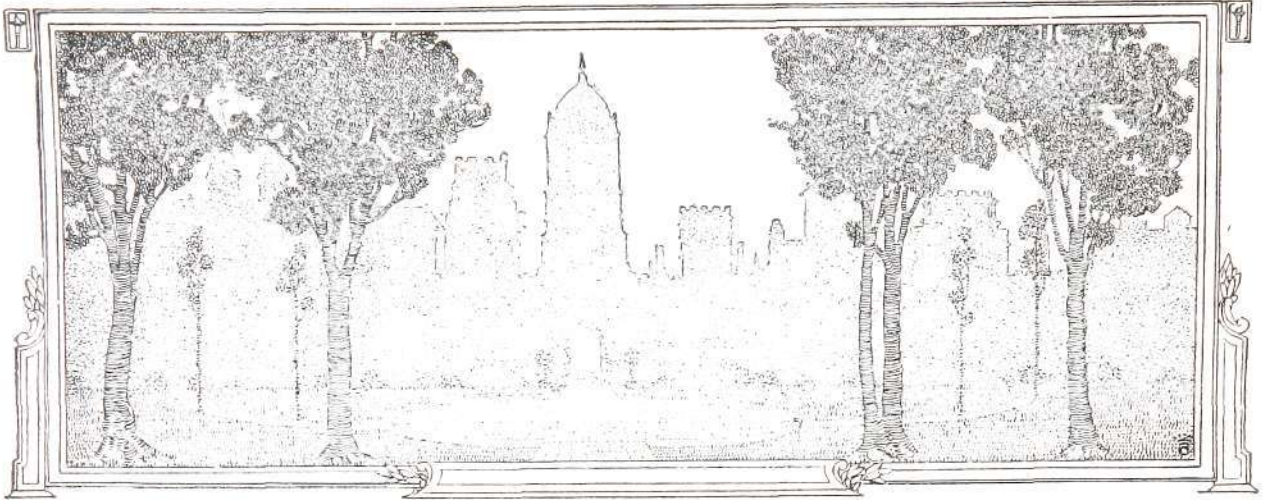
Messrs. Charles Scribner's Sons:
Please send information in reference to your offer on the authors checked above.



153-157 Fifth Avenue, New York

Name _____
Address _____

SCHOOLS AND COLLEGES



NEW YORK CITY AND VICINITY

THE VELTIN SCHOOL

For Girls. College Preparatory and General Course. Number of pupils limited to twelve in each class. Fireproof building thoroughly equipped. 160 and 162 West 74th Street.

MISS SPENCE'S BOARDING AND DAY SCHOOL

For Girls. Number in each class limited to eight pupils. Removed from 6 West 48th Street to new fireproof building 30 West 55th Street. Residence 26 West 55th Street.

THE HOLBROOK SCHOOL

Situated on Briar Cliff, overlooking forty miles of the Hudson, 46th year. Fits boys for College. Ample equipment and grounds. Individual care. Satisfactory references as to character necessary. For catalogue address The Holbrook School, Ossining, N. Y.

MRS. HELEN M. SCOVILLE'S HOME AND DAY SCHOOL FOR GIRLS

Advantages of city. Physical Culture, Riding, Swimming, Dancing, Regular Courses, Special opportunities for post-graduates, Music, Art, Home Economics. Individual care, social privileges. European travel classes. 2042 Fifth Avenue, New York, N. Y.

KENT PLACE SCHOOL FOR GIRLS

College Preparatory and Academic Courses. Certificate admits to Vassar, Smith and Wellesley. Gymnasium. Physical Director, 20 miles from New York. Mrs. Sarah Woodman Paul, Principal. Hamilton Wright Mabie, LL.D., Prest. Board of Directors, Summit, New Jersey.

MRS. HAZEN'S SUBURBAN SCHOOL FOR GIRLS

Half-hour from Grand Central Station, New York.
Mrs. JOHN CUNNINGHAM HAZEN, Principal.
Miss SARA LOUISE TRACY, Associate.
Pelham Manor, New York.

A Country School for Girls in New York City

Boarding and Day School "A Real School"

Full Academic Course. Primary Class to Graduation. Upper Class for advanced Special Students. Certificate admits to Colleges. Music and Art. Vacation trips. Summer Tutoring. Out-of-door sports under expert instruction. School Park of 35 acres opposite Palisades of Hudson.

"School Coach meets day pupils at Subway and in Yonkers"

Miss Bangs and Miss Whiton
Riverdale Avenue and 252nd St. West

THE SEMPLE BOARDING AND DAY SCHOOL

For Girls. Building directly opposite Central Park. Regular and Special Courses. Languages, Music, Art, etc. Social recreation. Out-of-door sports. Foreign travel. Mrs. T. Darrington Semple, Principal, 241 Central Park West, corner 84th Street, New York.

COMSTOCK SCHOOL

Fiftieth Year.
Boarding and Day School for Girls.
Thirty-one West Forty-sixth Street.
Miss Day, Principal.

THE GRAHAM SCHOOL

For Girls. 96th year opened Oct. 4th. Resident and day pupils. General and college preparatory courses. Unrivalled location overlooking Riverside Park and the Hudson.
Mr. and Mrs. Howard D. Miner, 42 Riverside Drive, New York.

HEATHCOTE HALL

The Misses Lockwood's Collegiate School for Girls. All the advantages of the metropolis with fullest opportunity for wholesome outdoor life: riding, tennis, field hockey, skating, gymnasium. General and College Preparatory Courses, Music and Art. Scarsdale, New York. (40 minutes from New York City.)

THE GARDNER SCHOOL FOR GIRLS

Resident and Day Pupils. (57th year.) Exclusive location. Regular and Special Courses. Music, Art, Elocution. Physical culture. Aesthetic dancing. Outdoor life. City advantages with delightful home life. 607 Fifth Avenue, New York City.

ST. MARY'S SCHOOL

A School for Girls, 18 miles from New York. Number limited. Healthful location; spacious buildings. Excellent advantages in music and art. General and college preparatory courses. Miss Miriam A. Bytel, Principal, Garden City, Long Island, New York.

THE MISSES TEWKSBURY'S SCHOOL

For a limited number of girls. Affords a wholesome transition from home life to a noble womanhood in college or other spheres of culture. Develops latent talents. Music, Art, Domestic Science, gymnasium, outdoor recreations. "House-mother" creates home atmosphere. Catalogue on request. Irvington-on-Hudson, New York. (40 minutes from New York.)

ELINOR COMSTOCK MUSIC SCHOOL

A resident and day school. Leschetizky method. Piano teachers all Leschetizky pupils. Vocal, Violin, Harmony, Ensemble playing, Sight reading, Lectures on current operas and concerts. Classes in French, Classic Dancing, Literature and History of Art. Catalogues. Miss Elinor Comstock, 1000 Madison Ave., New York City.

THE FINCH SCHOOL

A boarding and day school for girls from sixteen to twenty years of age, corresponding to college, which develops individuality, cultivates the human interests and sympathies, and is abreast of modern thought. Curriculum includes Psychology, Ethics, Economics, Sociology, Law, English, Living Languages, Music and Art. New fireproof ten-story building equipped with every appliance essential to safety and comfort. Basket-ball and tennis court.

Mrs. Jessica Garretson Finch, A.B., LL.B., Principal,
61 E. 77th Street, New York City.

SCHOOLS AND COLLEGES

NEW YORK STATE

MOUNT PLEASANT ACADEMY

This school, founded in 1874, has won the reputation of *thoroughly* preparing boys for college, scientific schools or business. Delightful home life. Manual training. Location only 31 miles from New York. MOUNT PLEASANT HALL is for boys under 13. Write for catalogue to Charles Frederick Brusie, Box 508, Ossining-on-Hudson, New York.

IRVING SCHOOL

For Boys. Prepares for all colleges and scientific schools. In the historic "Irving" country, 25 miles from New York. Gymnasium, swimming pool and fine athletic field. Address J. M. Furman, A.M., Head Master, Box 903, Tarrytown-on-Hudson, New York.

MOHEGAN LAKE SCHOOL

Thorough preparation for College, Technical School or Business. Average number of pupils to a class, eight. Modern buildings. Healthful location on Mohegan Lake. Physical culture and Athletics under competent Director. Booklet. A. E. Linder, A.M., Chas. H. Smith, A.M., Principals, Box 67, Mohegan Lake, Westchester County, New York.

PUTNAM HALL

Vassar Preparatory School for girls. Refers to Dr. James M. Taylor, Pres. Vassar College, Poughkeepsie, N. Y.; Dr. Wm. Arnold Shanklin, Pres. Wesleyan University; Dr. Talcott Williams, of the Philadelphia Press. Certificate admits to Vassar and other leading colleges. Address Ellen Clizbe Bartlett, A.B., Principal, Box 807, Poughkeepsie, New York.



PEEKSKILL ACADEMY

79th year. New Buildings. Alumni Hall (boys 10-13). Address J. C. Bucher, A.M., C. A. Robinson, Ph.D., Principals. Box S, Peekskill, N. Y.

THE BENNETT SCHOOL

For Girls. Two years' course for high school graduates. General and elective courses. Music, art, domestic science, riding. Catalog sent on request. Address May F. Bennett, P. O. Box 402, Millbrook, N. Y.

RYE SEMINARY

A School for Girls. Mrs. S. J. Life, The Misses Stowe, Rye, N. Y.

OSSINING SCHOOL

For Girls. Suburban to New York. 44th year. Academic, Music, Art and College Preparatory Courses, Post Graduate and special work. Certificate admits to leading colleges. Gymnasium. Year book on request. Principal, Clara C. Fuller; Associate Principal, Martha J. Naramore, Ossining-on-Hudson, New York.

MISS C. E. MASON'S SUBURBAN SCHOOL

For Girls. Upper School for girls 13 to 25; Lower School for girls 8 to 13. All departments. College preparatory, graduating and special courses. Certificate admits to leading colleges. New York City Annex. European class for study and travel. For circular address, Miss C. E. Mason, LL.M., The Castle, Lock Box 707, Tarrytown-on-Hudson, N. Y.

MACKENZIE SCHOOL

Equipped and administered for the thorough preparation of 150 boys for college, technical schools, and higher business careers. Catalogue and illustrated booklets upon request. James C. Mackenzie, Ph.D., Director, Dobbs Ferry-on-Hudson, New York.

NEW YORK MILITARY ACADEMY

A successful school with a magnificent equipment. Special practical business course for boys not going to college. On Hudson River Highlands near West Point. Separate department for boys under 14. For catalogue, address Sebastian C. Jones, Supt., Cornwall-on-Hudson, New York.

EMMA WILLARD SCHOOL

For Girls. 98th year. On the hills, 400 feet above the city. Four new fireproof buildings, the gift of Mrs. Russell Sage. Preparatory, General and Special Courses. Certificate privileges. Music, Art, Elocution, Domestic Science. Gymnasium with swimming pool. Catalogue on request. Miss Eliza Kellas, Ph.B., Principal, Troy, New York.

MASSACHUSETTS

MISS CAPEN'S SCHOOL

For Girls. Miss Capen announces that her school, for many years known as "The Burnham School," will in the future be called "Miss Capen's School for Girls." Correspondence should be addressed to Miss B. T. Capen, Principal, Northampton, Mass.

THE BURNHAM SCHOOL FOR GIRLS

Founded by Mary A. Burnham in 1877, is continuing without interruption under the direction of Miss Helen E. Thompson and Miss Martha C. Burnham. Preparatory, Graduating and Special Courses. Correspondence should be addressed to Miss Helen E. Thompson, Headmistress, Northampton, Mass.

THE MITCHELL MILITARY BOYS' SCHOOL

A sub-preparatory school of the highest class, which aims to fit boys mentally, morally and physically for the larger preparatory schools. Booklet upon request. Alexander H. Mitchell, Headmaster, Billerica, Massachusetts.

LASELL SEMINARY

College preparation. Household Arts and Sciences. Ten miles from Boston. G. M. Winslow, Ph.D., Principal, 110 Woodland Road, Auburndale, Mass.

WHEATON SEMINARY FOR YOUNG WOMEN

77th year. Large endowment permits moderate terms. Certificates to College. Advanced courses for high-school graduates and others. Art and Music. Ample grounds and buildings. Gymnasium. Sports. Catalogue and views. Rev. Samuel V. Cole, A.M., D.D., Pres., Norton, Mass. (30 miles from Boston).

MISS MCCLINTOCK'S SCHOOL

For Girls. General and College Preparatory Courses. Music, art, arts and crafts, domestic science. Resident and day pupils. Miss Mary Law McClintock, Principal, Box G, 4 Arlington Street, Boston, Mass.

MISS HALL'S TOWN AND COUNTRY SCHOOL

Miss Mira H. Hall, Principal, Pittsfield, Mass.

ABBOT ACADEMY

A School for Girls. Founded 1828. 23 miles from Boston. Address The Dean, School St., Andover, Mass.

BRADFORD ACADEMY

For Young Women. One hundred and ninth year. Thirty miles from Boston. Address the Principal, Miss Laura A. Knott, A.M., Bradford, Mass.

HOWARD SEMINARY

For Girls and Young Ladies. Healthful and beautiful location. 25 miles from Boston. Academic, College Preparatory and Special Courses. Two years' course for High School graduates. Domestic Science. Art and Music studios. Miss Sarah E. Loughton, A.M., Principal, West Bridgewater, Massachusetts.

ROCK RIDGE SCHOOL

Rock Ridge Hall for boys of high-school age. The Hawthorne House for young boys. For catalogue, address Dr. G. S. White, Wellesley Hills, Mass.

WISCONSIN

ST. JOHN'S MILITARY ACADEMY

Offers every known advantage for thorough training for business and college. Send for catalog. Dr. S. T. Smythe, Pres., File F, Delafield, Waukesha Co., Wis. Chicago office, 1515 Masonic Temple, Tel. Cent. 3902.

INDIANA

ELMHURST

Only high grade, non-sectarian country school for girls in the Middle West. Preparatory, Academic and Advanced courses. Music. Preparation for Foreign Travel. Only school in the United States with Mensendieck Physical Training. Estate of 130 acres. Private lake, court golf, tennis. Elmhurst School, Box 2, R. D. 6, Connersville, Indiana.

SCHOOLS AND COLLEGES

NEW JERSEY

PEDDIE INSTITUTE

An endowed school. Strong teachers. 250 boys. Prepares for all colleges. Business course. Music. Sixty acre campus, athletic field, gymnasium, swimming pool. Rates, \$400. Lower school for boys 11 to 14 years. Forty-sixth year opened Sept. 20. Catalog. R. W. Swetland, A.M., Prin., Box 11-C, Hightstown, N. J.

BORDENTOWN MILITARY INSTITUTE

Our first aim is to make strong, manly, successful men—physically, mentally, morally. College and business preparation. Write for catalogue. Rev. T. H. Landon, A.M., D.D., Principal; Lieut.-Col. T. D. Landon, Commandant, Bordentown-on-the-Delaware, N. J.

DWIGHT SCHOOL

For Girls. College preparatory and special courses. Certificates accepted by leading colleges. Limited number of pupils insures individual attention. Spacious grounds. Suburban to New York. Gymnasium. Tennis, riding. Address Box 607. Miss Creighton and Miss Farrar, Principals, Englewood, N. J.

TENNESSEE

TENNESSEE MILITARY INSTITUTE

A school of national patronage. Prepares for College, Government Academies or business. Individual instruction. New buildings, up-to-date equipment. All forms of outdoor athletics: gymnasium and athletic field. Board and tuition, \$350. Catalogue. Address Col. O. C. Hulvey, Superintendent. Sweetwater, Tennessee.

BLAIR ACADEMY

64th year. Prepares for any American College. Campus 100 acres. Thorough equipment; liberal endowment justifies low rate of \$350. Opened Sept. 14th. John C. Sharpe, A.M., D.D., Principal, P. O. Box N, Blairstown, New Jersey.

CENTENARY COLLEGIATE INSTITUTE

A finely equipped preparatory school for girls. 38th year. 8 complete courses; art, music, and domestic science. Certificate privileges. Gymnasium, all athletics. Non-sectarian. 55 miles west of New York. Send for illustrated prospectus. Jonathan M. Meeker, Ph.D., D.D., Principal, Hackettstown, N. J.

FREEHOLD MILITARY SCHOOL

For Boys 8 to 13, also

NEW JERSEY MILITARY ACADEMY

For Older Boys. Half-mile distant but under same management. Military but not reformatory. For catalogue of either school, address Major Charles M. Duncan, Box 117, Freehold, N. J.

MONTCLAIR ACADEMY

Has a distinct personality and method. Fine equipment. College or business preparation. Write for booklet "Your Boy and Our School," with direct message to all boys' parents. Address John G. MacVicar, A.M., 22 Walden Place, Montclair, N. J.

WASHINGTON, D. C.

FAIRMONT

A Home School for Girls. Playground adjoining. Catalogue on request. Columbia Heights, Washington, D. C.

BRISTOL SCHOOL

For Girls. French Residence. Special. Preparatory. Academic and two years' Collegiate Courses. New \$50,000 fireproof building, connecting French and English houses. Gymnasium, swimming pool. Basketball, tennis. Capital advantages. Location high and healthful—park of five acres. Miss Alice A. Bristol, Principal, Mintwood Pl. and 19th St., Washington, D. C.

NATIONAL CATHEDRAL SCHOOL

For Boys. An Episcopal country school occupying its beautiful new home. Prepares for Colleges and Universities. Bishop of Washington, Pres. Board of Trustees. For catalogue address E. L. Gregg, Headmaster, Box T, Mount St. Alban, Washington, D. C.

WASHINGTON COLLEGE

An ideal school for girls and young women. Located within the National Capital; the choicest educational and social advantages; refined associations, most beautiful home life. Charming park of 10 acres. Preparatory, Certificate and College Courses. Music, Art, Elocution and Domestic Science. Literature on request. Address F. Menefee, President, Washington, D. C.

NATIONAL PARK SEMINARY

For Young Women. The story of the school; its remarkable equipment of 20 buildings; its training in homemaking; its study of the Capital—can be told fully only in our catalogue. Address Box 102, Forest Glen, Md. Washington (Suburbs), D. C.

NATIONAL CATHEDRAL SCHOOL FOR GIRLS

Fireproof building, enlarged on account of increased pupilage from 80 to 100 boarding pupils. In Cathedral Close of 40 acres. Unrivalled music, art and special courses. Certificates to college. The Bishop of Washington, Pres. Board of Trustees; Mrs. Barbour Walker, M.A., Prin., Mount St. Alban, Washington, D. C.

MARTHA WASHINGTON SEMINARY

For Young Women. In finest residential section of National Capital. Two years' course for High School graduates, general and special courses. Domestic Science. Outdoor sports. \$575-\$650. E. W. Thompson, 1601 Connecticut Ave., Washington, D. C.

GUNSTON HALL

Twentieth season. A Boarding and Day School for Girls. Preparatory and special courses. Art, Music, Expression and Languages. New building, specially planned for the school. Illustrated catalogue on request. Mrs. Beverley R. Mason, Principal, Miss E. M. Clark, LL.A., Associate Principal, 1906 Florida Ave., Washington, D. C.

CONNECTICUT

NEW HAVEN NORMAL SCHOOL OF GYMNASTICS

25th year. Courses in educational, medicinal and recreative gymnastics, fitting for teaching, physical training and playground work. New boathouse and athletic field. Summer session. Catalogue. 307 York St., New Haven, Connecticut.

THE ELY SCHOOL

For Girls. Greenwich, Connecticut.

INGLESIDE

A School for Girls. Founded by Mrs. Wm. D. Black. School year opened Tuesday, October 3rd, 1911. Mrs. William Black Pell, Patroness. New Milford, Litchfield Co., Conn.

TACONIC SCHOOL FOR GIRLS

Overlooking a beautiful lake in the Berkshire Hills. Girls taught how to study. Miss Lillian Dixon, A.B.; Miss Bertha Bailey, B.S., Lakeville Conn.

WYKEHAM RISE

A Country School for Girls. Miss Davies, Principal. Washington, Connecticut.

VIRGINIA

SOUTHERN FEMALE COLLEGE

40th year. An ideal College Home, after highest Virginia standards. Social training. Five buildings with gymnasium. Regular and special courses, Music, Art, Elocution. Domestic Science. New Pianos, Steam Heat, Electric Lights, Outdoor Athletics. \$250 to \$350. Catalogue. Arthur Kyle Davis, A.M., Box 214, Petersburg, Va.

STUART HALL

68th Session. Home School for Girls. Church Influences. Catalogue 126 on request. Maria Pendleton Duval, Principal, Staunton, Virginia.

RANDOLPH-MACON ACADEMY FOR BOYS

A BRANCH OF THE RANDOLPH-MACON SYSTEM. In the Valley of Virginia. Equipment cost \$100,000. Large gifts make rates \$250 a year. Prepares for College or Scientific Schools. Gymnasium and Athletics. 20th Session opened Sept. 19th. Address Chas. L. Melton, A.M., Principal, Box 408, Front Royal, Va.

HOLLINS

A College for Young Women. Founded 1842. College, Elective and Preparatory Courses. Music, Art, etc. Located in Valley of Virginia. 700 acres. Seven miles north of Roanoke. Invigorating mountain climate. For catalogue address Miss Matty L. Cocke, President, Box 308, Hollins, Virginia.

SWEET BRIAR COLLEGE

A College for Women, of the grade of Vassar, Wellesley, Smith and Bryn Mawr. Four years of collegiate and two years of preparatory work are given. On Southern Railroad south of Washington. Catalogue and views sent on application to Dr. Mary K. Benedict, Prest., Box 108, Sweet Briar, Va.

SCHOOLS AND COLLEGES

PENNSYLVANIA

MISS MARSHALL'S SCHOOL

For Girls. Academic and Music Departments. College Preparatory and Special Courses. Ideal location. New building. Comfortable home life and out-door sports. For catalogue, address Miss E. S. Marshall, Oak Lane, Philadelphia, Pennsylvania.

CHESTNUT HILL ACADEMY

A Boarding School for Boys, in the attractive and elevated country north of Philadelphia. Catalogue and views on request. J. L. Patterson, Head Master, Chestnut Hill, Pa.

OGONTZ SCHOOL

For Young Ladies. Twenty minutes from Philadelphia. The late Mr. Jay Cooke's fine property. Park of 65 acres. The social and family life is a distinguishing feature. Catalogue and views on request. Miss Sylvia J. Eastman, Miss A. A. Sutherland, Principals, Ogontz School P. O., Box H, Pa.

WALNUT LANE SCHOOL

For Young Ladies. Prepares for Wellesley, Vassar, Smith, Holyoke and Bryn Mawr. Modern language and special courses. Music, domestic science, Tennis, basket ball, horseback riding. Miss S. Edna Johnston, A.B., Principal. Miss Edith Holmes Gregory, A.B., Registrar, Germantown, Philadelphia, Pa.

OHIO

UNIVERSITY SCHOOL

For the thorough preparation of boys for college and business. Equipment includes complete Manual Training Shops, gymnasium, swimming pool, seven acre athletic field, running track, bowling alleys. Many unusual features make this school worth investigating. For catalogue, address Harry A. Peters, Principal, 7211 Hough Ave., Cleveland, Ohio.

ILLINOIS

WOMAN'S COLLEGE

Best College in the West. Full College and Preparatory Courses, and fine advantages in Music, Domestic Science, Art, and Expression. Expenses reasonable. Surroundings healthful. Home life ideal. Location central in Middle West. Students from more than twenty States. Send for Catalogue. Address President Harker, Box H, Jacksonville, Ill.

DRAMATIC ARTS

**AMERICAN
ACADEMY
OF
DRAMATIC ARTS**
FOUNDED IN 1884

Connected
with Mr. Charles
Frohman's Empire
Theatre and
Companies.

Recognized as the leading institution
for dramatic training in America.

Board of Trustees

FRANKLIN H. SARGENT, President
DANIEL FROHMAN JOHN DREW
AUGUSTUS THOMAS BENJAMIN F. ROEDER

For catalogue and infor-
mation, apply to

THE SECRETARY
Room 150, Carnegie Hall
New York

**CARNEGIE HALL
NEW YORK**

CORRESPONDENCE SCHOOL

WANTED Motion Picture
Plays

Demand rapidly increasing; larger prices being paid. You can write them; we teach you in 10 easy lessons. Ours is the original and only thorough course; graduates selling their plays. Write now for full details. Address
ASS'D M. P. SCHOOLS, 723 Chicago Opera House Block, Chicago

THE MISSES SHIPLEY'S SCHOOL

Preparatory to Bryn Mawr College. Special educational and social opportunities of situation opposite Bryn Mawr College. College Preparatory and Academic Courses. Specialists in all departments. Resident Athletics Director. For circular address The Secretary, Box J, Bryn Mawr, Pa.



THE BIRMINGHAM SCHOOL, INC.

For Girls. An excellent school for girls, offering either academic or college preparatory courses. Healthful location. Gymnasium. Physical training. Main Line P. R. R. For catalogue address
A. R. Grier, Pres., Box H, Birmingham, Pa.

THE BALDWIN SCHOOL FOR GIRLS

Preparatory to Bryn Mawr, Smith, Vassar and Wellesley Colleges. Certificate privileges. Also a strong general course. Beautiful location, only 20 minutes from Philadelphia. Fire-proof stone building.
Jane L. Brownell, A. M., Head.
Elizabeth Forrest Johnson, A.B., Associate Head.
Address Secretary, P. O. Box F, Bryn Mawr, Pa.

MISS COWLES' SCHOOL

For Girls. (Highland Hall.) Emma Milton Cowles, A.B., Head of School. Recently associated with Milwaukee-Downer College. Preparatory to Bryn Mawr, Radcliffe, Wellesley and other colleges. Healthful location, 1000 ft. altitude. Swimming pool. Special care to younger pupils. Catalogue.
Address The Secretary, Hollidaysburg, Pennsylvania.

SWARTHMORE PREPARATORY SCHOOL

An excellent school, giving individual attention to pupils. Under the supervision of Friends. Co-educational. Prepares for College, Technical School, and business. Cottage system. Gymnasium, swimming pool and athletic field. Write for catalogue.
Arthur H. Tomlinson, Head Master, Swarthmore, Pennsylvania.

MARYLAND

MARYLAND COLLEGE—1853-1911

For Women. Baltimore suburbs. Full musical equipment; pipe organ. Home care. Gymnasium. For full High School graduates, a two years' course with B. L. Degree and a three years' course with A. B. Opened October 4th. Catalogue. Charles Wesley Gallagher, D.D., President, Box G, Lutherville, Md.

THE TOME SCHOOL FOR BOYS

An Endowed Preparatory School. Enrolment limited to boys of high character. Tuition, \$700. Elaborately illustrated book on request.
Thomas Stockham Baker, Ph.D., Port Deposit, Maryland.

NOTRE DAME OF MARYLAND

A College for Women—conducted by the School Sisters of Notre Dame to train the body, mind and spirit—to develop true womanhood. Magnificent buildings in a beautiful park of 70 acres. Rowing, basketball, tennis, hockey. Instructors all specialists. Regular and elective courses. Music, Art. Write for catalog. Charles Street Avenue, Baltimore, Maryland.

THE WOMAN'S COLLEGE

Offers a practical, well-balanced course, including electives, leading to the B.A. degree. Strong Preparatory Department. Diplomas are also granted in Music, Art and Elocution. Practical courses in Domestic Science. Terms, \$300. Joseph H. Apple, A.M., President, Frederick, Md.

TRAVEL

THE THOMPSON-BALDASSERONI SCHOOL OF TRAVEL FOR GIRLS

Sails in October with Principal for twelfth school year of travel and study abroad. Usual courses. Music no extra. Extensive itinerary. Fine home abroad. Mrs. Helen Scott, Sec'y, Central Ave., Dover, N. H.

CORRESPONDENCE SCHOOL

CORTINA-PHONE

Original Phonographic Language System

ENGLISH-GERMAN-ITALIAN-SPANISH-FRENCH

or any other language can be learned quickly and easily by the Cortina-Phone Method. You learn the foreign language just as you learned your mother tongue, by listening to it. You will find it a pleasure instead of work.

Write for FREE booklet today telling about EASY payment plan



CORTINA-PHONE

CORTINA ACADEMY OF LANGUAGES
Established 1882
553 Cortina Bldg., 44 W. 34th St., N. Y.

In answering advertisements please mention SCRIBNER'S MAGAZINE

SCHOOLS AND COLLEGES

CORRESPONDENCE SCHOOLS (CONTINUED)



A Helping Hand

The I. C. S. actually takes the working-man by the hand and helps him to prosperity.

You may be working under such circumstances that advance seems impossible, but the I. C. S. will show you how to GO UP. You may now have a fairly good position, but you can go still higher. Just follow the example set by thousands of I. C. S. men who have made good and are making good.

Every month over 400 students of the International Correspondence Schools voluntarily report an increase in their earnings.

Think of a man who a short time ago was earning but \$10 a week and is now earning five times that amount. Think of a day laborer being qualified as a superintendent as the result of I. C. S. training.

These are not exceptional cases. There are thousands of them. The I. C. S. will tell you who they are.

Mark and mail the coupon at once, and the I. C. S. will offer you special advantages.

INTERNATIONAL CORRESPONDENCE SCHOOLS

Box 922, SCRANTON, PA.

Explain, without further obligation on my part, how I can qualify for the position before which I mark X.

Automobile Running
 Mine Superintendent
 Mine Foreman
 Plumbing, Steam Fitting
 Concrete Construction
 Civil Engineer
 Textile Manufacturing
 Stationary Engineer
 Telephone Expert
 Mechan. Engineer
 Mechanical Draftsman
 Architectural Draftsman
 Electrical Engineer
 Elec. Lighting Supt.

Civil Service
 Architect
 Chemist
 Languages
 Building Contractor
 Industrial Designing
 Commercial Illustrating
 Window Trimming
 Show Card Writing
 Advertising Man
 Stenographer
 Bookkeeper
 Poultry Farming

Spanish
 French
 German
 Italian
 Commercial English

Name _____

Present Occupation _____

Street and No. _____

City _____ State _____

Traveling Salesmen and Saleswomen Wanted

Earn While You Learn. We now have on file letters from thousands of Wholesale and Manufacturing firms who are anxious to employ Salesmen and Saleswomen capable of earning from \$1,000.00 to \$10,000.00 a year and expenses. No former experience needed to get one of these good positions. We will teach you to be a high grade Salesman or Saleswoman in eight weeks by mail and our **Free Employment Bureau** will assist you to secure a position where you can earn good wages while you are learning Practical Salesmanship. Write today for full particulars, list of good openings and testimonials from over a thousand persons we have recently placed in good positions.

Address, Nearest Office, Dept. 127

National Salesmen's Training Association
Chicago New York Kansas City New Orleans Seattle U.S.A.

THE UNIVERSITY OF CHICAGO

Correspondence-Study Dept.

HOME STUDY

offers 350 class-room courses to non-resident students. One may thus do part work for a Bachelor's degree. Elementary courses in many subjects, others for Teachers, Writers, Accountants, Bankers, Business Men, Ministers, Social Workers, Etc. Begin any time.

19th Year

U. of C. (Div. F) Chicago, Ill.

LAW STUDY at HOME

Graduate correspondence students most successful at bar examination. Write now for proof and free 112-page catalog. We make your home a university. Leading home-study law course in America. Our own modern text—prepared by deans and professors from big law colleges—Harvard, Chicago, Wis., Ill., Mich., Iowa, Stanford and others. Very low cost and easy terms. Also business law.

LA SALLE EXTENSION UNIVERSITY, BOX 1278, CHICAGO, ILL.

STUDY LAW BY MAIL

University Methods
Theory and Practice combined. Three courses, University, Business and Banking Law.

LAW

Indorsed by Bench and Bar. Guaranteed to prepare for Bar of any State. Special offer. Easy terms. Books free. Catalog free.

Standard Correspondence School of Law, 1455 East 53rd Street, Chicago, Ill.



The best magazine for

School Advertising

is the one which builds up an institution by supplying it with students who will be a credit to it—the one which has weight and influence in the homes where the advantages of the Private School are recognized, appreciated, and *acted upon*. Not always the homes of the rich, but *always* the homes of innate refinement.

For 24 years SCRIBNERS has been welcomed in such homes. As such homes have become more numerous the circulation of SCRIBNERS has increased. To-day its value as a medium for advertising the best schools is unequalled—unequalled in the extent of its circulation to *homes that count*.



Are You Leading the Colored Life?

LIFE is now, in addition to its colored covers, printing some of its inside pages in color.

How much it adds to the leading humorous paper in the world can only be seen by personal inspection.

Try a three months' trial subscription (Coupon below).

Some leading specials are:

Thanksgiving (Nov. 2).

Wall Street (Nov. 9).

Christmas (Dec. 7)

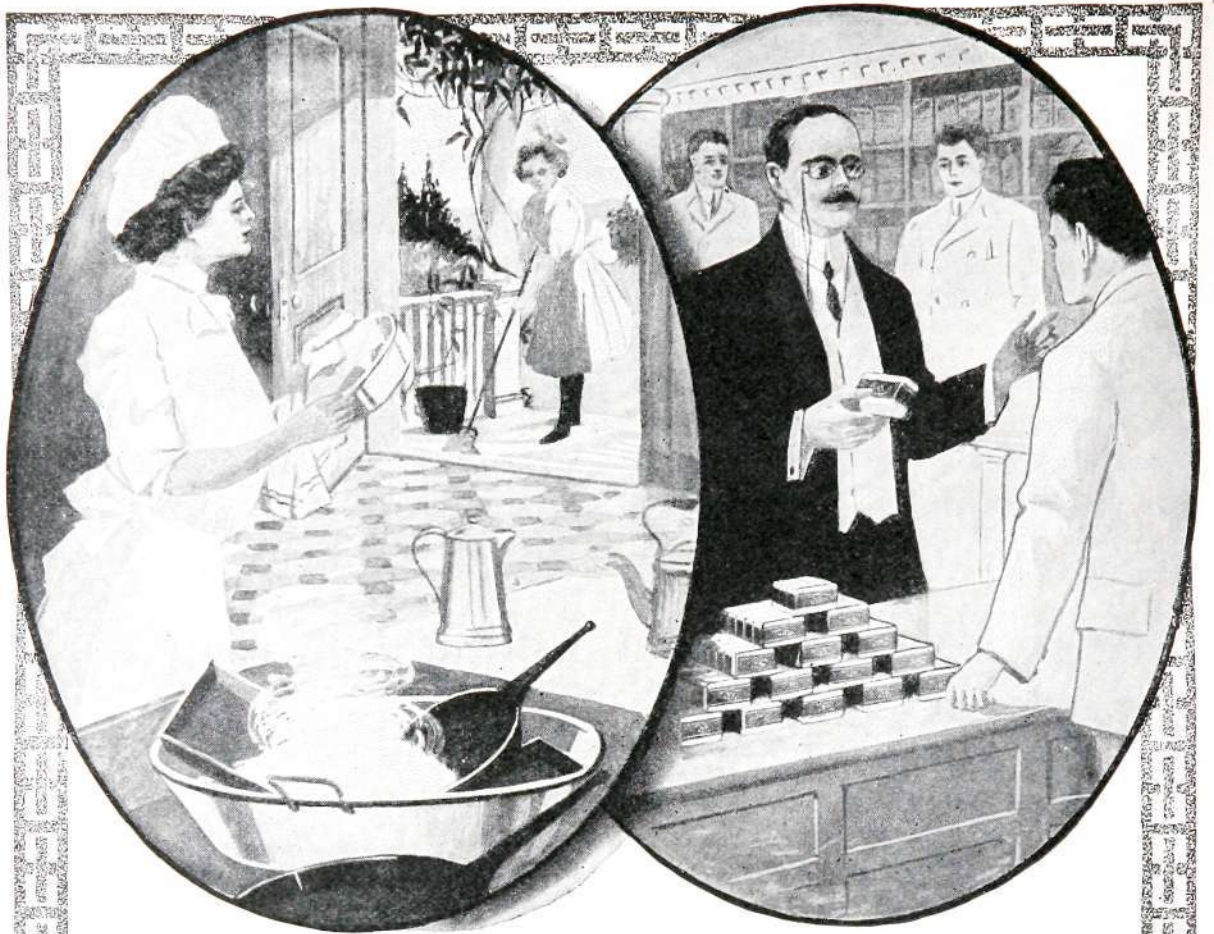
Travel (Dec. 14)

Enclosed find One Dollar (Canadian, \$1.13; Foreign, \$1.26). Send LIFE for three months to

Open only to new subscribers; no subscription renewed at this rate. This offer is net.

LIFE, 54 W. 31 Street, New York

On all News-stands
Every Tuesday
Ten Cents



SAPOLIO

Look into the Homes

and see the service Sapolio gives, cleaning pans, kettles, paint, marble, woodwork or floors. However discouraging the task, **Sapolio is more than a match for it.** It is the great economizer, too—a **big** cake—slow wearing—no spilling—the best form for service and saving.

Look into the Stores

Whatever else a grocer has or does not have, you know he sells Sapolio. Why? **Sapolio service and satisfaction explain Sapolio sales.** Wise dealers know that to be without Sapolio is an affront to their intelligent trade.

It is a **staple** necessary in good business.

**Cleans
Scours
Polishes**



**Works
Without
Waste**

MAGAZINE NOTES

Henry van Dyke has written three little stories for the Christmas number that he has called "Half-Told Tales." They tell of "The Key of the Tower," "The Beggars Under the Bush," and of "The Keeper of the Jewel." They condense into small space a great deal of sound philosophy of life and are at the same time full of a fine flavor of poetry and romance. They might very well be called Fables for the Times. Garth Jones has furnished some beautifully decorative drawings for them.



Wherever you go in Europe you will hear talk of possible trouble between England and Germany—of the upholding of the German navy, of her aggressiveness in commercial affairs, of her seeming arrogance of power and consciousness of the strength of her armies. Even over here we are becoming aware in many ways of a German invasion. "Made in Germany" is a familiar mark on a hundred things from picture post-cards to jack-knives. The old adage, that "there is no love lost between kin" seems to apply with pertinent significance to England and Germany. At the recent coronation the Kaiser, however, was one of the most conspicuous figures, and in the pictures of the pageant he is shown many times sharing the honors with King George. Richard Harding Davis's story in the December (Christmas) number, "The Invasion of England," shows what might happen if the Germans should land on the British coast, and it shows also very clearly how ready are the English to take alarm. The story is in Mr. Davis's most popular vein, and no one better knows from actual experience as a war-correspondent how to create the real atmosphere of warfare. The plot is

one that will be followed with keen interest, and it affords plenty of fun and excitement.



"Mrs. Ballinger is one of the ladies who pursue Culture in bands as though it were dangerous to meet alone." Mrs. Ballinger is also the leading light and founder of the Lunch Club,

whose doings and searchings after knowledge furnish the material for Mrs. Wharton's story, "Xingu," in the Christmas number. Those who have just finished her powerful story of "Ethan Frome" will find renewed cause for admiring the author's remarkable versatility. This club story is delicious in its keen satire and sparkling wit.

The account of the meeting of the members to do honor to a famous woman author, the discussions of Xingu and the *dénouement* make a story that will be talked over and laughed over pretty much everywhere.



Does the present generation read Dickens? Ask some member of the staff in a public library.

That he is still read and that his characters are still very much alive in the minds of his readers is amply evidenced by the thousands of sets of his works that are sold every year. Among all his creations probably few have taken a firmer hold upon the sympathies than his children. His own life began in poverty, his boyhood knew many unhappy hours, and his own struggles and contact with hard conditions made him better able to understand and interpret the difficulties and heartaches that belong to youth. In one of his most popular stories, "David Copperfield," he is assumed to have told much of his own early life. A year ago, in the Christmas number of



Jenny Wren, the Little Dolls' Dressmaker.
Dickens's Children, by Jessie Willcox Smith.

this magazine, Jessie Willcox Smith, whose inimitable drawings of children have given her a national reputation, published a series of paintings giving her ideals of four of Dickens's children—"Tiny Tim and Bob Cratchit," "David Copperfield and Peggotty," "Paul Dombey and Florence," "Little Nell and Her Grandfather at Mrs. Jarley's"—and they were received with so much appreciation that she has again gone to her favorite author for a series of four additional subjects. "Mrs. Kenwigs and the Four Little Kenwigs"—"They are too beautiful to live, much too beautiful," make an interesting group. Mrs. Kenwigs, as every reader of "Nicholas Nickleby" knows, was "quite a lady in her manners, and of a very genteel family."

Oliver Twist has been always a favorite, and Miss Smith shows him at the time of his first meeting with the Artful Dodger, who befriended him and afterward led him to the den of his master, Fagin.

Pip had a hard time of it in "Great Expectations" with his sister, and but for Joe Gargery he would have fared badly indeed. He and Joe are shown sitting before the fire.

Jenny Wren, the little dolls' dressmaker in "Our Mutual Friend," was wonderfully shrewd and wise in the ways of the world. She well knew the "tricks and manners" of the fine folk, whose costumes she so carefully studied and copied. Miss Smith shows her surrounded by a group of her puppet creations. The series is beautifully reproduced in the colors of the original paintings.



It is always pleasant to read appreciations of ourselves, and within recent years there has been an increasing expression of appreciation of American art. Mr. Harrison Morris found that America held the supreme place in the exhibition at Rome, and no one who has recently visited the Metropolitan Museum, in New York, has overlooked the manner in which the gallery of American paintings holds it own. Mr. Kenyon Cox, writing in *The Field of Art* in the Christmas number on "The American School of Painting," has many gratifying things to say, and as his standards both as a teacher and a critic are known to be very high, he will be read with special interest.



There are two stories in the Christmas number by writers whose names are not familiar to SCRIBNER readers, though one of them, Mary Synon, has already made many friends by her

story of "The Boy Who Went Back to the Bush." She knows the North-west wilderness as few do, and her stories of the men whose lives are spent in the railroad and engineering camps there have a vivid and convincing truth of atmosphere. Her new story, "Allemande Left," deals with the romance in the life of a young French engineer.

The other new name is Barry Benefield, who tells about "Old Johnnie," a railroad clerk in a New York office, who thought for a little while that his life's romance was to end in misery.

There is a story by Alice Brown, "The Clue," dealing with a very interesting psychological problem.



Many readers will recall Mrs. Faunce, the witty and kindly old Irishwoman who joined the group at the Hotel du Lion in Paris and supplied "the dowry" and a pedigree for Kathleen, who married the Count. She appeared again in the story of *Petit Pierre*, the little French boy she befriended. She has a heart full of tenderness and a fund of sentiment that lead her into various romantic adventures. In the Christmas number she reappears in another story by Miss Sherwood, "All for Love," and makes the hard way of two young lovers lead into the pleasant way of happiness. Mrs. Faunce is certainly "a character," one of those unconventional, entirely kindly persons that help to make life easier by their sympathies, and their worldly wisdom.



It is very hard for city dwellers to find anything more than discomfort and inconvenience in the snows of winter. They bring with them usually a feeling of resentment, and to those who know what cold and damp signify among the poor, the snow seems merciless.

But even in the city there are thousands who can look back and remember the coming of the snow over the fields and hills of the country, and recall the gleeful shouts of welcome that the school children gave utterance to at morning recess, when the first feathery flakes came sliding down from the gray skies.

Walter Prichard Eaton's article in the Christmas number, on "A Berkshire Winter," gives a charming and very real impression of the beginning of winter in the hills, and the changing aspects of the landscape until the spring comes back again. Readers of his articles on *Rivers*, *The Harbor*, *Barn Doors*, need not be told that he has a keen eye for and a sympathetic appreciation of nature as well as a nice sense of humor,

Send for *official information* and *satisfy yourself* about the **Postal Life Insurance Company**

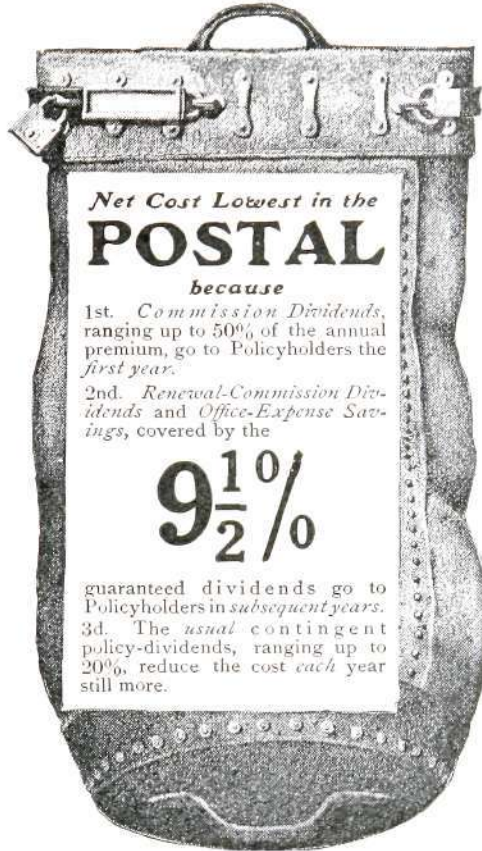
See What You Save

The POSTAL LIFE is not a fraternal order or an assessment organization: it is a *standard*, old line, legal-reserve company.

It maintains *standard* reserves; its policies contain the *standard* provisions and are officially approved by the critical State Insurance Department. In the selection of risks it applies the *high medical standard* observed by other conservative companies.

The POSTAL LIFE now has approximately 25,000 policyholders throughout the United States and Canada, representing more than \$50,000,000 of insurance in force, with assets exceeding \$10,000,000. The Company stands for the *non-agency* idea; it is the only legal reserve institution in this country that dispenses entirely with agents and cuts out agency expense, thus making an *immediate* and *continuous* saving for policyholders as against all other companies.

Let us suppose you are thirty-five years of age and are applying for a policy of \$10,000. The gross annual premium is \$274.00. An *agency* company would pay \$106.70



of your premium to its agent. The POSTAL pays this sum of money to you upon your entrance into the Company, or, will convert it into \$250.00 of *additional* paid-up insurance. So much for the *first* year.

Out of your *second* year's premium an *agency* company would pay 7½% or \$20.55 to its agent, and *agency extras* would figure at least 2% more, making the total

agency expense on your policy \$26.03. The POSTAL pays this sum of money, not to an agent, but to you if you desire to withdraw it, or will convert it into \$60.00 of paid-up insurance. The *agency* company continues to pay, for a period of years, this \$26.03, which the POSTAL *saves* and *pays* to you, or converts it, as stated, into paid-up insurance which is always in *addition* to the face of your policy.

In common with *agency* companies, the POSTAL pays the *usual contingent dividends* in cash *each* year (ranging up to 20%), or makes them available to the policyholder in more paid-up additions, as stated.

The foregoing is a brief and concrete illustration of the economies secured to policyholders, whether their insurance be for \$10,000, \$5,000 or \$1,000. The POSTAL LIFE is gaining, through its methods, the most thoughtful and critical insurers.

Figures are supplied to applicants by *mail* on Whole-Life, Limited Life, Endowment, etc., at any age up to 60 and for any amount from \$1,000 to \$50,000. The information will be *official*.

In your first letter be sure to give

1. Your Occupation.
2. The exact date of your birth.

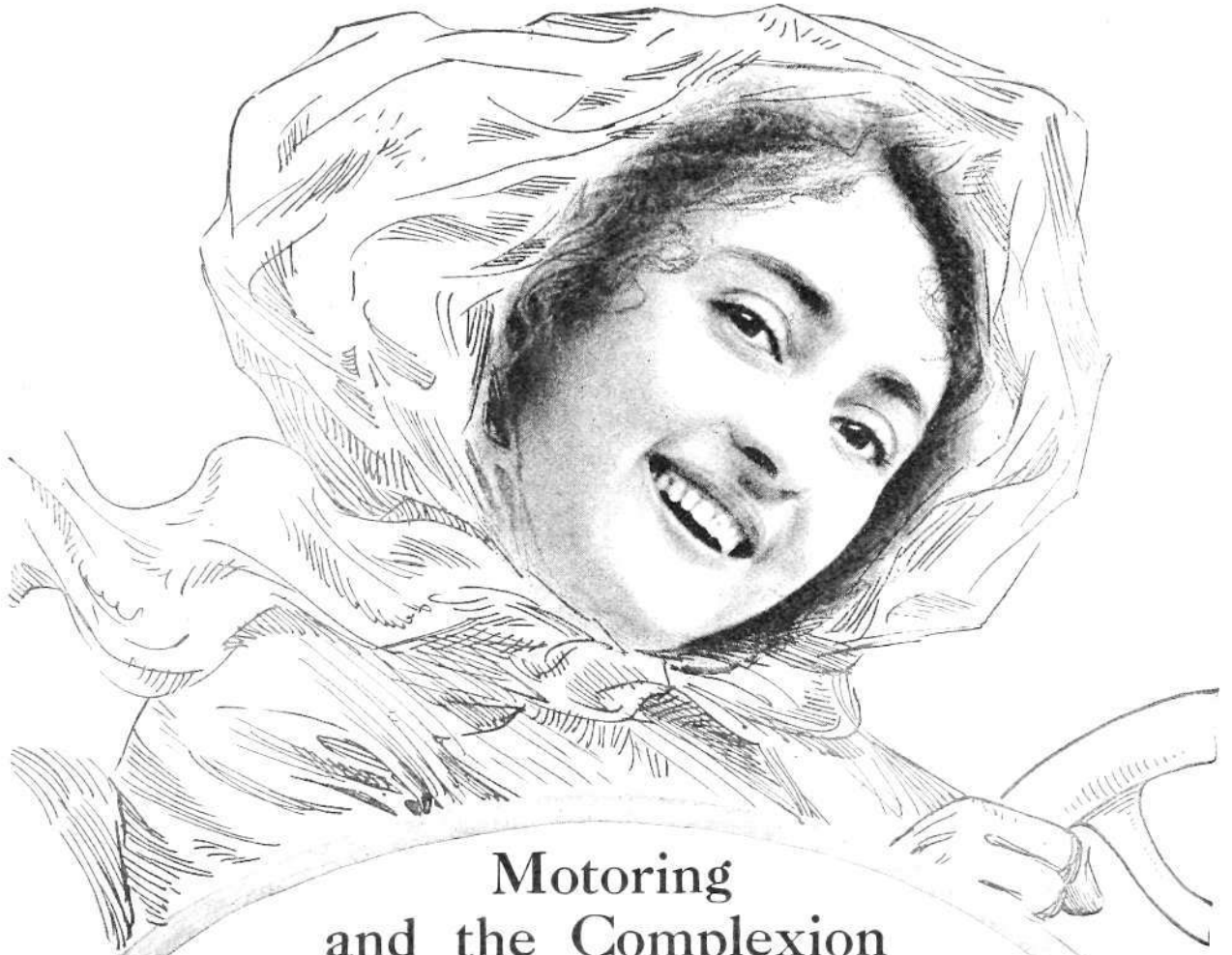
It will pay you to find out what the Company will do for you *personally*. Simply say: "Mail *official insurance information with rates for my age as mentioned in SCRIBNER'S for November.*"

Postal Life Insurance Company

The only Non-Agency Company in America

35-37 Nassau Street, New York

When you write, the POSTAL will send no agent to visit you; it dispenses with agents.



Motoring and the Complexion

Motoring has a disturbing influence upon the complexion no matter how closely the face may be veiled. The rapid motion creates an atmospheric current that causes an abnormal condition of the skin, and the complexion soon becomes impaired unless proper protective measures are adopted. The best thing to do is to wash the face with a copious lather of

Pears' Soap

before starting on a motor drive. This will ensure the skin being made soft and pliant, and the pores being braced to their work. On returning, after the skin has cooled down, another wash with Pears will restore the complexion to its natural bloom.

**Motorists should always
use Pears**

*OF ALL SCENTED SOAPS PEARS' OTTO OF ROSE IS THE BEST.
"All rights secured."*

In answering advertisements please mention SCRIBNER'S MAGAZINE

1911
CHRISTMAS

THE NEW ELEVENTH EDITION OF THE ENCYCLOPÆDIA BRITANNICA

29 VOLUMES

40,000 ARTICLES

44,000,000 WORDS

OVER 32,000 sets (value over \$5,000,000) of the New 11th Edition of this celebrated work were sold by The Cambridge University Press, of England, before publication, and were printed, bound and delivered to subscribers within nine months.

Prompt Delivery of the entire work is now assured to those who apply at once. The entire set of 29 volumes will be shipped (f. o. b. New York) shortly after receipt of a first payment of \$5.00, or for cash in full.

A New Binding (Prayer-book style). The publishers are glad to announce that, after many experiments, they have succeeded in producing a special binding for the India paper edition, which, they believe, will be found to be not only original and beautiful, but specially adapted to the India paper volumes, and very desirable for Christmas gifts. (Ready Nov. 20.)

The new format, as well as the new case for holding the same, are shown by illustrations on this and the next page. The covers are of the finest imported leather, with a specially finished surface like a suede glove, leather lined, silk sewn, round corners, full gilt edges. It is believed that, while the volume can be doubled up so as to be carried in the hand without injury to the book (see photograph), yet the strength of the binding is in no wise impaired. The publishers are confident that no such binding has ever been produced before for a work of this nature.

AN IDEAL CHRISTMAS GIFT

THE supreme merit of the Encyclopædia Britannica, 11th Edition, as a gift is that it effectively imposes high standards. The recipient feels, especially if in the formative period, that the gift of a work of such learning and authority is a subtle tribute to his intelligence, and he feels that, in accepting it, he incurs an obligation to familiarise himself with its contents.

The number of directions in which the systematic use—and this comes naturally—of the Encyclopædia Britannica may influence for good a developing mind, is legion. For idle and listless reading, it substitutes an accurate scrutiny of the foundations of conclusions, opinions and beliefs. By its insistence on what is essential in every question, and by its elimination of all that is irrelevant, it promotes habits of concentration and analysis, and instils a sense of intellectual values. In its thousands of biographies of the men and women who have figured prominently in the human story it opens new horizons and sets up new ideals. To some readers, it may even indicate, for the first time, their real vocation, for it is a fact that, in nearly every efficient useful life, there is traceable, at some parting of the ways, the determining influence of a book.



The 29 volumes of the new Encyclopædia Britannica in Full Limp Leather (Prayer-book style) in the special book-case (mahogany) used only for this binding. The volumes in this beautiful format have perfect flexibility (see photograph overleaf) and each rests on its own shelf. Width of case, 16 inches. Height, 4 feet.

CAMBRIDGE UNIVERSITY PRESS (Encyclopaedia Britannica Dept.)

35 WEST 32D ST., NEW YORK

ROYAL BANK BUILDING, TORONTO

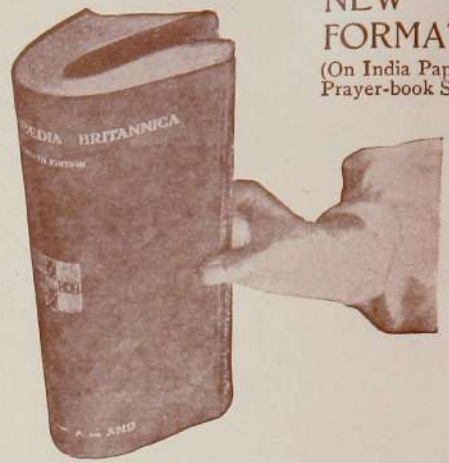
(See next three pages)

OLD FORMAT



A volume printed as heretofore on ordinary book paper measures $2\frac{3}{4}$ inches in thickness and weighs 8 pounds

NEW FORMAT (On India Paper Prayer-book Style)



Printed on India paper, the same volume is but 1 inch thick, and in the Full Limp Leather binding may be rolled up and held in one hand

“THE MONARCH OF ENCYCLOPAEDIAS”

(Hon. Whitelaw Reid, American Ambassador to Great Britain)

THE New Encyclopædia Britannica, 11th Edition, is a vast repository of human thought, learning and experience brought down to the summer of 1910. In virtue of its comprehensiveness and unflinching devotion to the exposition of knowledge, it combines three features of the widest usefulness to the present generation:

1—It is a register and detailed summary of the world's life and progress.

2—It is a complete inventory of extant knowledge reduced to an A, B, C simplicity of arrangement.

3—It is an index to all recondite, not less than to all common things in which an intelligent person is likely to be interested.

There are 28 volumes of text, aggregating 28,150 pages, which average 1,600 words to the page. Volume 29 consists of an Index containing 500,000 references, and a complete Table of Contents giving every article-heading in the work under its proper classification. By the aid of this Index, which was carefully prepared at an expense of £15,000 (\$75,000), it is believed that the reader will be able to find, in the body of the text, the answer to any conceivable question within the limits of reasonable inquiry.

The 1,500 contributors include: 1. **Men of Learning** (scientists, philosophers, divines, university professors, historians, economists). 2. **Men of Action** (soldiers, sailors, men of affairs, jurists, administrators, surgeons, architects, artists, inventors, archaeologists, explorers, engineers, sportsmen, manufacturers, financiers). 3. **Practical experts**, men of special knowledge who are professionally engaged in the advancement of industrial undertakings for the welfare of mankind.

The sum of £230,000 (\$1,150,000) was paid to contributors and editors, as well as for maps, illustrations, typesetting, plates, etc., before a single copy was offered for sale. *A large prospectus (India paper) post-free.*

THE Encyclopædia Britannica, the only work which has summarised and elucidated universal knowledge in successive editions during 140 years in a manner commensurate with the expansion and international primacy of the two branches of the English speaking race, had come, by virtue of its acknowledged excellence, to be recognized as an institution, as one of the most prized heritages of American and English scholars and readers. The sale of the previous edition had been even greater in the United States than in “the mother country.”

THREE NOTABLE NEW FEATURES

The issue of the new edition (the eleventh since 1768-71), while it was a notable literary event in itself, was signalled by three unprecedented features:

1. The new edition bore the imprimatur of the University of Cambridge instead of being issued by a private firm of publishers as hitherto. This added endorsement of the authority of the 1,500 eminent specialists representing all civilised countries, who contributed to the book, served to confirm its status with a swiftness and a certainty not possible otherwise.

2. The work appeared in a revolutionary format which rendered the Encyclopædia Britannica for the first time a convenient book to hold and, therefore, agreeable to read. Printed on India paper (tough, light and thin, but, at

the same time, opaque), the volumes measure but one inch in thickness instead of two and three-quarter inches as heretofore, though containing identically the same matter and produced from identically the same plates as the familiar impression on ordinary paper.

3. The third new feature was the low price. The last completely new edition (the Ninth, 1875-1889) had been sold at \$7.50 a volume, cloth bound, and at \$10.00 a volume in Half Russia. The 11th Edition, on the other hand, is sold at prices averaging, in the several bindings, about 40 per cent less.

A REMARKABLY SUCCESSFUL INNOVATION—THE INDIA PAPER EDITION OF THE NEW ENCYCLOPAEDIA BRITANNICA

THE remarkable improvement in the physical get-up of the volumes at once opened up limitless possibilities for the reader. Reading an encyclopædia for the sake of reading became an enjoyable and fascinating experience hitherto denied to all users of this work. Yet no other book, as a matter of fact, offers so much that is calculated to arrest the attention and benefit the mind as does this one, which drafts its contributors from the whole world of scholarship, *belles lettres* and achievement, and which includes in its 44,000,000 words of text "everything that can possibly interest or concern a civilised people."



Interior View Showing the India Paper Edition in use in an English Country House

NOW A BOOK TO READ MERELY FOR PLEASURE

It is open to question which of these new features—the sponsorship of the great English University, the use of India paper for a work traditionally regarded as a series of bulky and unattractive volumes, or the low price—contributed most to the extraordinary success of the first distribution. "Nothing succeeds like success," and so the novelty of the idea of the Encyclopædia Britannica actually falling at last into the category of books that one likes to have close at hand—for arm-chair or fire-side reading, or handy enough "to tuck in a grip," as a New England college professor expressed it—quickly appealed to a wide circle of American and English book buyers, and ultimately forced the publishers to resort to the expedient of accepting thousands of orders subject to delay in manufacture.

The manufacture of the 11th Edition exceeded all records in the printing and binding of books. 32,000 sets, 928,000 volumes, were printed, bound and delivered between January 20th and October 25th. Of these, 90 per cent were printed on India paper, and but 10 per cent on ordinary book paper, the almost unanimous preference of the public for the convenient new India paper form testifying to the fact that a new standard in the technical production of books had been reached.

It was necessary to purchase abroad 2,000 tons of India paper, none being made in this country.

580,000 covers for the India paper volumes, bound in Full Flexible Sheepskin and Full Flexible Morocco, were also imported.

PROMPT DELIVERY ASSURED

The Cambridge University Press is now able to announce that all arrears in delivery have been caught up, the publishers having for some months devoted themselves wholly to the task of manufacturing, of dealing with the largest aggregate of sales in the history of publishing They are daily in receipt of evidence (in the form of appreciative and enthusiastic letters from subscribers in every walk of life) of the extended reputation of the work for every purpose of reading, reference and research.

In view of this popular endorsement of the book as sustaining the fame of the university whose imprimatur it bears, as also the great tradition, extending over 140 years, of The Encyclopædia of which it constitutes the last edition, the publishers, in reopening the subscription lists, confidently anticipate a demand for the forthcoming issue which will rival that for the first. The printing and binding of so large a work are, necessarily, slow, especially in the case of the India paper edition, and the publishers are far from sanguine that the available supply will suffice to meet the orders due to the approaching Christmas season.

ORDERS FOR CHRISTMAS PRESENTS

Therefore, subscribers who contemplate presenting the 11th Edition of the Encyclopædia Britannica as a Christmas gift—and, assuredly, no gift could be conceived which would be more prized, more useful, or which, in years of efficient service, would more frequently recall the donor—are advised to make immediate application, for only if they do so can the publishers guarantee delivery on or before December 25th. Particularly is this advice offered in the case of subscribers living in remote parts of the country, in shipping to whom allowance must be made for a considerable interval for transport and for possible delays en route.

THE NEW ENCYCLOPAEDIA BRITANNICA, 11TH EDITION

A COMPLETE AND MODERN EXPOSITION OF HUMAN THOUGHT, LEARNING
AND ACHIEVEMENT UP TO 1910

ISSUED BY THE PRESS OF THE UNIVERSITY OF CAMBRIDGE (England)

THE work, in 28 volumes and index, is in two forms:

(1) On India Paper (very light and opaque) in four styles of binding: Cloth, Full Flexible Sheepskin, Full Limp Leather (Prayer-book style), and Full Flexible Morocco, the volumes being one inch thick (about 1,000 pages).

The India paper impression bound in either Full Sheep, Full Limp Leather or Full Morocco is strongly recommended.

(2) On ordinary book paper in three styles of binding: Cloth, Half Morocco, and Full Morocco, the volumes being $2\frac{3}{4}$ inches thick (about 1,000 pages).

CHEAPNESS OF THE 11TH EDITION AT THE PRESENT PRICES

In assuming control of the Encyclopædia Britannica the Syndics of The Cambridge University Press regarded its sale at a low price as an inherent characteristic of the undertaking.

They believe that in respect of cheapness no publication can be compared with the 11th edition of the Encyclopædia Britannica at the present price.

A single volume of the New 11th Edition contains some 1,000 pages, and over 1,500,000 words, yet is sold at only \$4.50 a volume in the cheapest form.

An ordinary book of travel, or of memoirs, a biography, historical or literary, a scientific manual or text book, if it contains as many as 200,000 words, usually costs about \$5.00.

A purchaser, therefore, obtains in a single volume of the new Encyclopædia about eight times as much matter at a less cost than if he were buying ordinary books.

The accepted scale of book prices is, in fact, too different to afford a satisfactory comparison, and the only true criterion in the matter is the price of the 9th edition of the Encyclopædia Britannica. This was originally sold at 30s. (\$7.50) a volume, although each volume contained 100 pages less than do those of the new edition, which may now be purchased (in the same style) at little more than half that price.

To the former figure, however, of 30s. (\$7.50) (which may be regarded as the normal, the standard, charge) the price of the new edition will eventually be raised.

APPLICATION FOR THE NEW INDIA PAPER PROSPECTUS

Full particulars of prices, deferred payments, book-cases, bindings (including the new Full Limp Leather, Prayer-book style), together with the prospectus described opposite, will be sent free, on application to

CAMBRIDGE UNIVERSITY PRESS

(Encyclopædia Britannica Department)

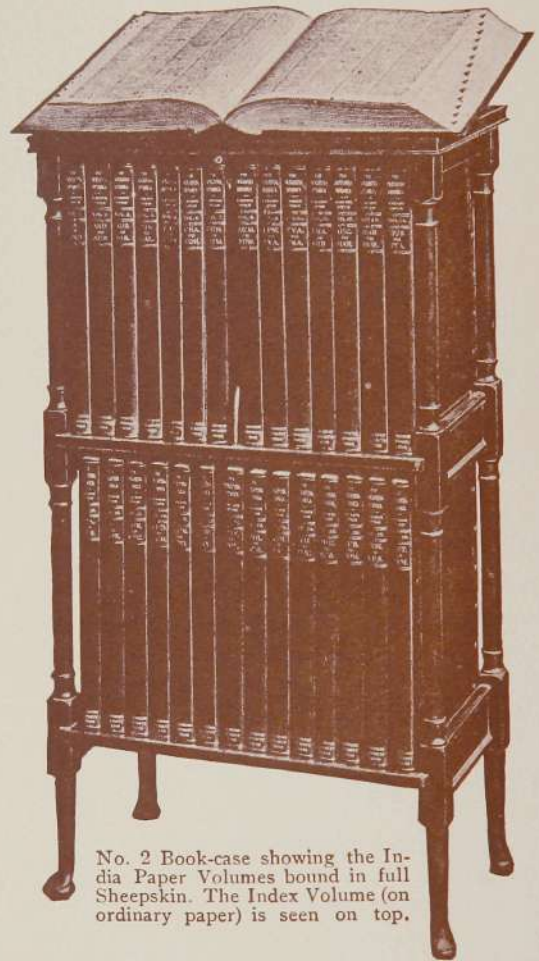
35 WEST 32D STREET, NEW YORK

Please send me the new India Paper Prospectus of the 11th Edition of the Encyclopædia Britannica.

Name _____

Profession or Business _____

Residence _____



No. 2 Book-case showing the India Paper Volumes bound in full Sheepskin. The Index Volume (on ordinary paper) is seen on top.

FIRST PAYMENT, \$5.00

The present low price may the more easily be afforded owing to the institution of serial payments. \$5.00 is all the immediate outlay that is required to obtain delivery of the 29 volumes, and, after they have been received, purchase may be completed in monthly payments of the same amount. The work is, therefore, placed within the reach of all.

Should the subscriber, however, find that it better suits his convenience to complete purchase in a shorter time, he may do so by making 4, 8 or 12 monthly payments, at practically the cash price.

A 164-PAGE PROSPECTUS SIMILAR IN FORMAT TO THE WORK IT DESCRIBES —POST-FREE UPON APPLICATION

The reduction in weight and bulk effected by the use of India paper has been utilized by the publishers of the new Encyclopædia Britannica in the preparation of a new prospectus in which the book is described with a fidelity and at a length attainable within a reasonable compass in no other way. In format this prospectus is a replica of the India paper impression, and it has thus been possible not only to reproduce a large number of extracts from typical articles exactly as they appear in the original work, but to exemplify in the prospectus itself, which consists of 164 pages of printed matter, together with numerous selected plates, maps, cuts, etc., the convenience and compactness of the India Paper Format.



From a painting by H. R. Poore.

A MEET OF THE CASTLE HILL HOUNDS.

SCRIBNER'S MAGAZINE

VOL. L.

NOVEMBER, 1911

NO. 5

FOX AND DRAG HUNTING IN THE UNITED STATES

By Henry Rankin Poore

ILLUSTRATIONS FROM PAINTINGS BY THE AUTHOR



THE fox-hunter is the last relic of the knight of old, the survivor of that chivalric type of Spenser, the only one who now comes "pricking o'er the plain" benign and independent, albeit with a certain necessitous altruism imposed by the land-holder. Modern life and wire hamper him, so that the complete joy of the former time, that of roaming care-free and at will, is not entirely his; yet it is safe to say that he, astride of a well-bred hunter, takes less heed to his imposed environment than any other man who inhabits the earth.

The countryside, in a neighborhood where hounds are quartered, quickly comes to count the spectacle a part of its own diversion. Despite the wear and tear of hunting, when approached with courtesy and tact the land-owner, in ninety-nine cases out of one hundred, *becomes a sport*, sufficiently, at least, to aid and abet it. The hundredth man is he who in the law of averages is so constituted as to reject all delights which do not include him—and every hunt club can name its misanthrope.

There is no effort in the range of sport fraught with keener nervous delight than to negotiate at rapid intervals, in a fair hunting country, every obstacle set to oppose and stop one. Here is a combination of flying and running. The aeronaut sits in tranquil inaction and without effort arrives at his destination. He experiences, therefore, only the sensation of superiority, the impression of action being lacking. The wheelman and automobilist may show greater speed, but they travel every man's

road, making no way of their own, and their locomotion is endowed with neither variety nor hazard.

For those who demand moral qualities in any sport, cross-country riding abounds in them. The nerve displayed in riding straight, the courtesies of the congested panel, the consideration of property rights, so constantly on his mind, bring forth a virtue which no other game develops, and it is markedly noticeable with respect to all masters of hounds and members of the field of long experience, that their actions are measured between the chances of getting there at present and of coming again in the future. The thought of the farmer on whose land the hunt is trespassing and the liberal weighing of his rights, not only in actual damage by the field, but in what he suffers from the fox, which in his consideration he slays not, become discipline in ethics.

The fox-hunter, therefore, comes to be generous. Drilled in this large gymnasium where twice or thrice weekly after a twenty-mile ride he has the cobwebs swept clean from his brain, the cross-country knight is not likely to go down to his business and play a close or unworthy game in an effort to overreach the other man.

The annual "breakfast," with the countryside invited and every farmer furnished with game-pie and a good cigar, has not a tittle of the influence for keeping his "country" open as has the undercurrent of consideration for his rights which the farmer *feels* emanating from the club-house. Certainly when the hounds are in full cry and the farmer or his wife and daughter run to open the gate, the fact that a cordial "thank

Copyright, 1911, by Charles Scribner's Sons. All rights reserved.

you," with hats raised, is shouted from almost every huntsman is proof of both manners and motives, the latter forgotten in the cordiality of the farmer.

One hard-riding master of Virginia, in an open letter addressed at the close of the season to the farmers and land-owners of Loudoun County, remarks:

"The hounds run to kill the fox and my place is behind them, and if at any time I have seemed rude by not stopping to pass a pleasant word or two it was simply because my duty was ahead, and for such apparent rudeness I now offer apology. Time, tide, and a pack of hounds wait for no man."

A final quality developed in the cross-country man who is quickly initiated into the school of hard knocks is complaisancy to bear and initiative to avoid the traps and pitfalls which beset him. The huntsman and whips are ever taking risks to live with their hounds, pressing into the unknown and frequently making a line where horse and man have never been. The field which follows have also to think it out, each for himself, a man's gray matter divided between his own needs and those of his horse, who often requires more than nature allowed him, his first thought being rather to keep up than any intelligent consideration for either himself or rider. When the crash comes as to many a hunter it does once or twice a season, when stirrups, breast-plate, reins, mane, and finally, an arm-clutch of the neck have all been tried without avail, the last resource is to fall like a drunken man limply into one's hat and roll for all he is worth. The *fitness* which a hunting man attains may be known when it is possible for one nearer sixty than fifty to fall headlong, as the writer has seen, over a stone wall and onto a rocky New England road and to his question, "Are you hurt?" jump up and reply, "Not a bit."

How many men of that age, without this hardening discipline, could have survived and turned up at the club dinner with no other concern than that his wife should not hear of it.

The position of master is filled with anxieties making it one which deserves every consideration accorded it. Like the shepherd of old the good master has watched and coddled every dog bred in the kennels, calling each by name. He likewise bears his field on his mind, especially if his be a drag

hunt, and must decide on the safety of a day whether too hard or too greasy for safe jumping. Furthermore, the good master goes over his drag, carefully safeguarding the hazards and diligently ridding both take-off and landing of all pitfalls which might ruin the pleasure of a run. In the Massachusetts country his trials increase, for the stony pastures give the riders all the anxiety a quick flight across the country should have; but what lies on the far side of a stone wall should not be a subject for dread, and it is no unusual sight to see at the drag hunts of Norfolk and Myopia, the master with his whips on the day before the run clearing these places of loose rock or wire.

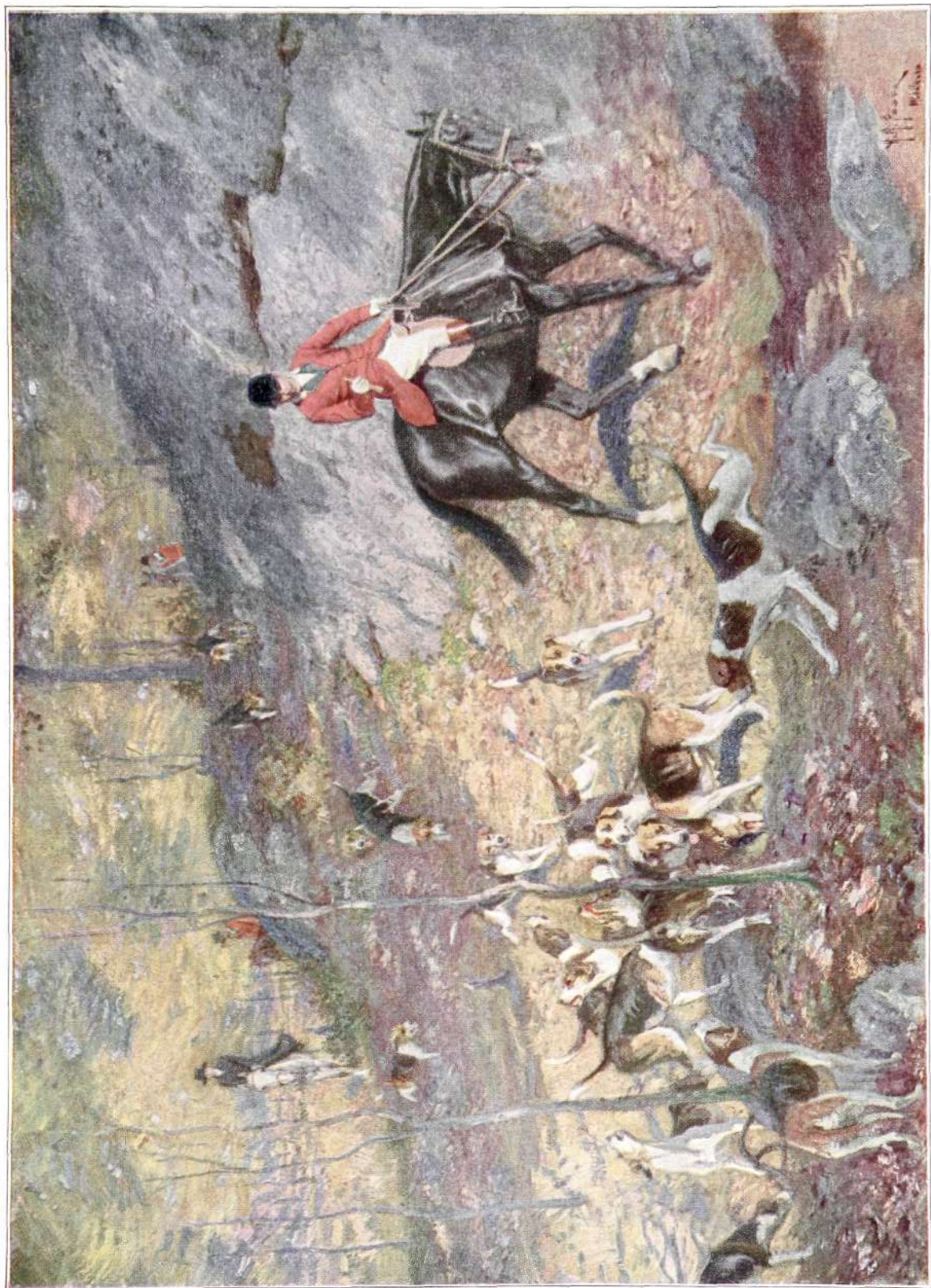
At Myopia, Mr. Mandell, the master, has succeeded in rendering parts of his country so fit as to be safe enough for the youngsters. A pony drag during July and August has become one of the institutions of the club and a prettier sight could scarce be found among the hunt clubs of America than the large field of boys and girls, from eight to eighteen years of age, bowling along over stone walls and hedges, following a slow drag and experiencing all the thrills of their elders in the chase.

Two or three mammas are usually present and a mounted groom or two to pick up hats and open gates, or when necessary catch a horse and find its owner. All the safety devices for saddles and breast-plates are in evidence and the master, far ahead with his hounds, has little concern for what is happening behind him.

The popularity of the sport depends indeed so much upon the master, that when one is found who really fills this post of honor he is held there by acclamation and frequently against his protest.

Lest no one suppose the killing of the quarry is an important part of fox-hunting. Experience in due time makes this clear. In fact, the fox-hunter is probably the happiest hunter in the world and largely because he seldom kills. He looks elsewhere for his recompense and by his failure the mind becomes philosophical, dissecting the whole situation and disclosing the means to be in reality the desideratum, the true and enjoyable end.

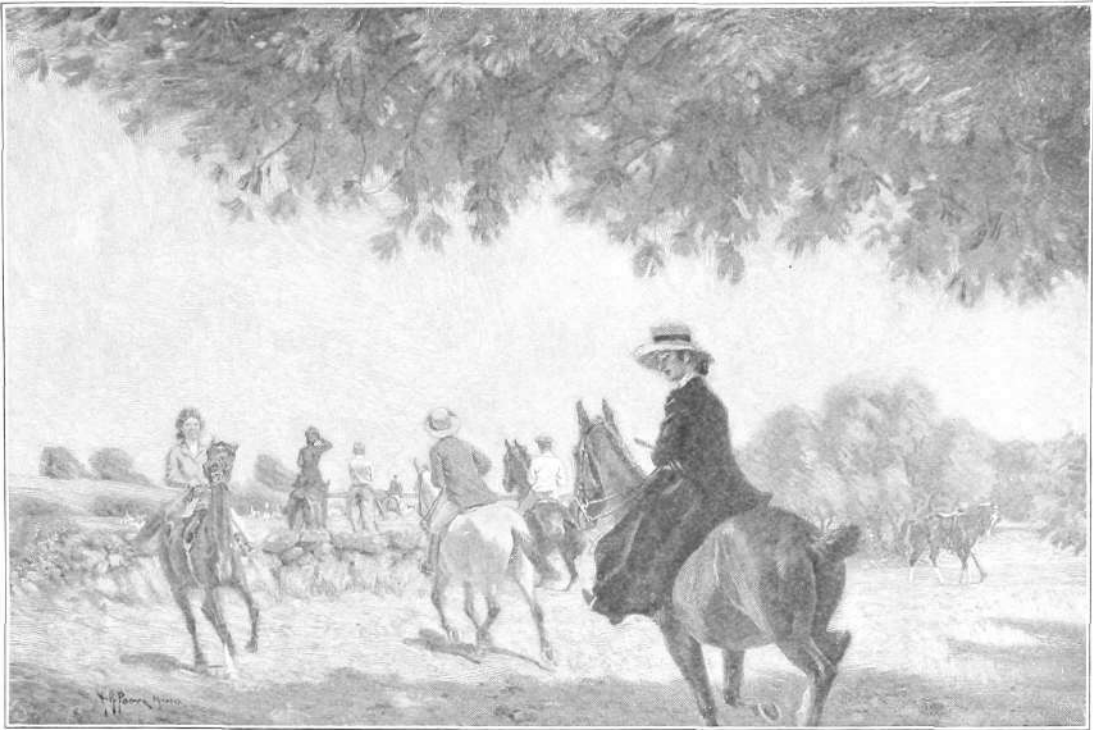
The new member who has swapped his roadster for a hunter, takes a few lessons over the bars at a riding-school, sits up late with Mr. Jorrock and Whyte Melville, has



From a painting by H. K. Poore.

Gone to Earth.
(The Middlesex Hounds.)

With Reynard "gone to earth," after ten or fifteen miles, the field assembles. — Page 515.



The Pony Drag
(Myopia Hunt.)

A prettier sight could scarce be found among the hunt clubs of America.—Page 514.

the “lingo” at his tongue’s end, and cherishes a secret ambition to “die with his boots on”; begins to think he has been defrauded when, after the first half-dozen runs, he jogs home with the hunt, empty-handed. The vision of eventually having a trophy hung up in his den gradually fades away. He believes the hounds are not bred right, that his gallant efforts at the risk of life and limb are misplaced energy and he considers his next move may be to swap the hunter for an electric, when suddenly the light breaks and he agrees that it is not necessary, after all, that something should die in order to make him happy. In fact, the respect he begins to entertain for the little animal that can outwit a pack of hounds, the huntsman, two whips, and a master and keep on top of earth while all these and a score of riders are seeking his life, is such that he gladly gives him his bill of health and a godspeed when he either throws off the hunt completely or seeks asylum.

With Reynard “gone to earth” after ten or fifteen miles, the field assembles, girths are loosened, cigarettes produced, the incidents of the run discussed and everybody appears satisfied. The leisurely jog home is the relaxing anti-climax. The keen clarion note from

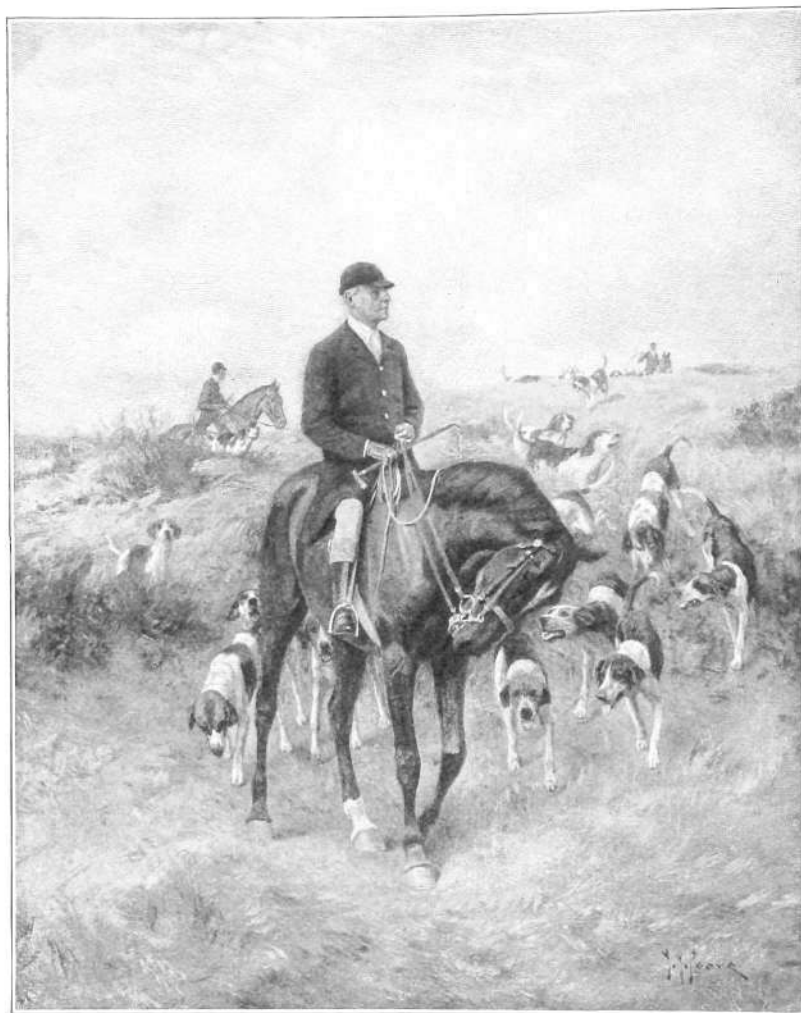
the hunting horn, heard long before the field may be seen, is waited for by the club *chef*, who has his meats broiling and everything in readiness when the field appears.

This in time comes to mean a complete experience to the average fox-hunter. But for the occasional “bleeding” of the pack, the far-sighted master prefers to save his foxes. He knows almost to a certainty where he may find this one or that; he learns in time, pretty nearly, how any particular fox will run, at least, at the start; indeed, he is on such good terms with some of them as to furnish names the more easily to communicate their prospective manoeuvres.

The “public” has a short and vexed notion of fox-hunting. They denominate it a cruel sport and ridicule the sight of a troupe of men and women chasing to its death a defenseless little creature with a pack of hounds. As a fact, however, the American red fox feels himself so fitted for the conditions that he accepts a challenge with evident relish. That he enjoys a run there can be no reason to deny. Like a good general he usually seeks a vantage point and looks over the field. He listens and observes and when satisfied drops leisurely from the fence-post or rock and trots away.

When assured the hounds are firmly on his line he begins to show speed and if he feels there is any danger of not outfooting them he then negotiates one of his numerous strategies. He may gain time by a check and if water is near he trots up or down

would be a killing experience for both horses and riders which few could survive. The clean-bred hound is about the only thing that can keep the pace without cessation for sixty miles, for, during the checks, and while the fox is at rest, he is feverishly busy.



The position of master is filled with anxieties: . . . he must decide on the safety of a day, whether too hard or too greasy for safe jumping.—Page 514.

stream and then sails away over a hill-top, leaving the pack baffled. If there be no water, a fence may answer as well and a scramble along the top rail of a worm fence with a drop into the bushes and a quick flight beyond will give him a breather. If the country be open and given to grazing, a flock of sheep or a few cows serve him as well. As he passes among them their hoof-prints leave little of his trail and the hounds must circle and cast before recovering it beyond. Thanks to these interruptions, horses and riders have a chance to live in the chase. A fox-hunt without checks

In fact, when, as is so frequently the case with American hounds, the pack runs away from all the field and holds to their quarry, the chase often continues all night. When heated and fagged, Reynard dislikes to go to ground, preferring to stay above if possible and so, although he may lead back to his den, he frequently avoids it and continues. The "all day and night hounds" are such as command the admiration of every fox-hunter and after acknowledging his chagrin in not returning with the pack he finds consolation in the fact that, at any rate, they and the fox were the *game sort*.



From a painting by H. K. Dorré.

Lifting the Pack.
(The Brandywine Hounds.)

It water is near he trots up or down stream and then sails away over a hill-top, leaving the pack baffled. — Page 516.



The Drag Hunt.
(Norfolk Hunt Club.)

Some years ago the writer occasionally hunted with the Springfield, Pa., hounds. They were kennelled in an ample barn. A fox dwelt in the loft where, through the chinks in the floor, he could look down on his friends, the enemy. The writer has more than once chased this fox for many miles and has seen him comfortably sleeping in his nest of straw an hour after the hounds were kennelled up.

Such an incident is cited in disproof of the impression that the fox chase is an uneven sport with the odds against Reynard. The fact is he doubtless plumes himself in the thought that the hounds are maintained quite as much for his pleasure as for the paying members of the hunt. But, of course, accidents occasionally befall him, as with these others. Any American master will tell you, however, that unless he is "headed" or meets with the unexpected, very rarely does an *adult* red fox find his death before a pack of hounds, the kills in this country usually occurring in the early part of the season.

The death of an old fox is a rare event and the possibility of witnessing a fair kill in the open is what keeps an edge on the enthusiasm of the true fox-hunter.

The English sportsman is no such man to do without his trophy. He must account for his run and he usually does. Every good pack of hounds in England has an average of a fox for every day's hunting.

The writer has inspected the huntsman's book in some of these kennels and has found entries of three, five, seven, and even eleven foxes killed in a day, the latter during cubbing season. The secret is a simple one. While Reynard is abroad on his nightly foraging tour a man with a lantern comes along and "stops his earth." When hunted he may know of another and another asylum, but each refuses him shelter. He is therefore kept on top and with his calculations upset he loses heart and falls an inevitable victim to the hounds. The climatic conditions are also an aid to the English hound, the normal humidity of the British Isles affording a stronger and more enduring scent.

Besides this, also, is the difference in the fox, which is a home-bred and often a well-fed creature. Instead of a feed circuit of ten or twelve miles, the English fox takes no such constitutional, and in consequence is frequently fat and out of condition. Another point accounting for the disparity in

the kills of the American and English fields is the small coverts of the British hunting country. These are easily surrounded and Reynard flushed out and viewed away. The American hound and rider must frequently bore his way through a dense tangle of trackless woodland. It is in such a case that the voice of the American hound is particularly valuable. In the forest hunting of France and Germany the whips provide the signals with their melodious horns. As soon as one has finished the refrain is taken up by another and following him by another. The rider in a blind country may thereby know how runs the hunt away.

Not only does the voice of the American dog tell of his whereabouts, but also of what he is doing. Some may be babblers, but when an old hound talks he usually communicates the status and prospects of the hunt. The lack of this continuous report to the huntsmen, experienced in working an English pack in cover, is to many of his admirers the objection lying most heavily against him. To supply this lack to the mute English pack occasionally one finds a good American dog or two introduced to do the talking.

By comparison, therefore, with the English fox-hunter his American cousin is quite out of it in the matter of trophies, and few masters of American packs seem eager to discuss their record in "kills."

It is with evident pride that Mr. Thomas Hitchcock, who hunts one of the most difficult of countries in the sandy soil of South Carolina, states his record not only for the past year, but for ten years. During that period the highest number of kills was seventeen; eight reds and nine grays; the lowest record two, one red and one gray. While master of the Loudoun Hunt, Mr. Harry Smith nailed to the kennel door fourteen masks, ten killed in the open.

Mr. Redmond C. Stewart, one of the most painstaking and competent among the brilliant coterie of masters, states last year's record as follows:

The Green Spring Valley Hunt since August 15th has killed one fox, has holed fifty, and has lost seventy-three. There has been but one "blank day." He makes no record of several "dropped" foxes killed. The hounds are American bred, with from one-half to one-eighth English blood.

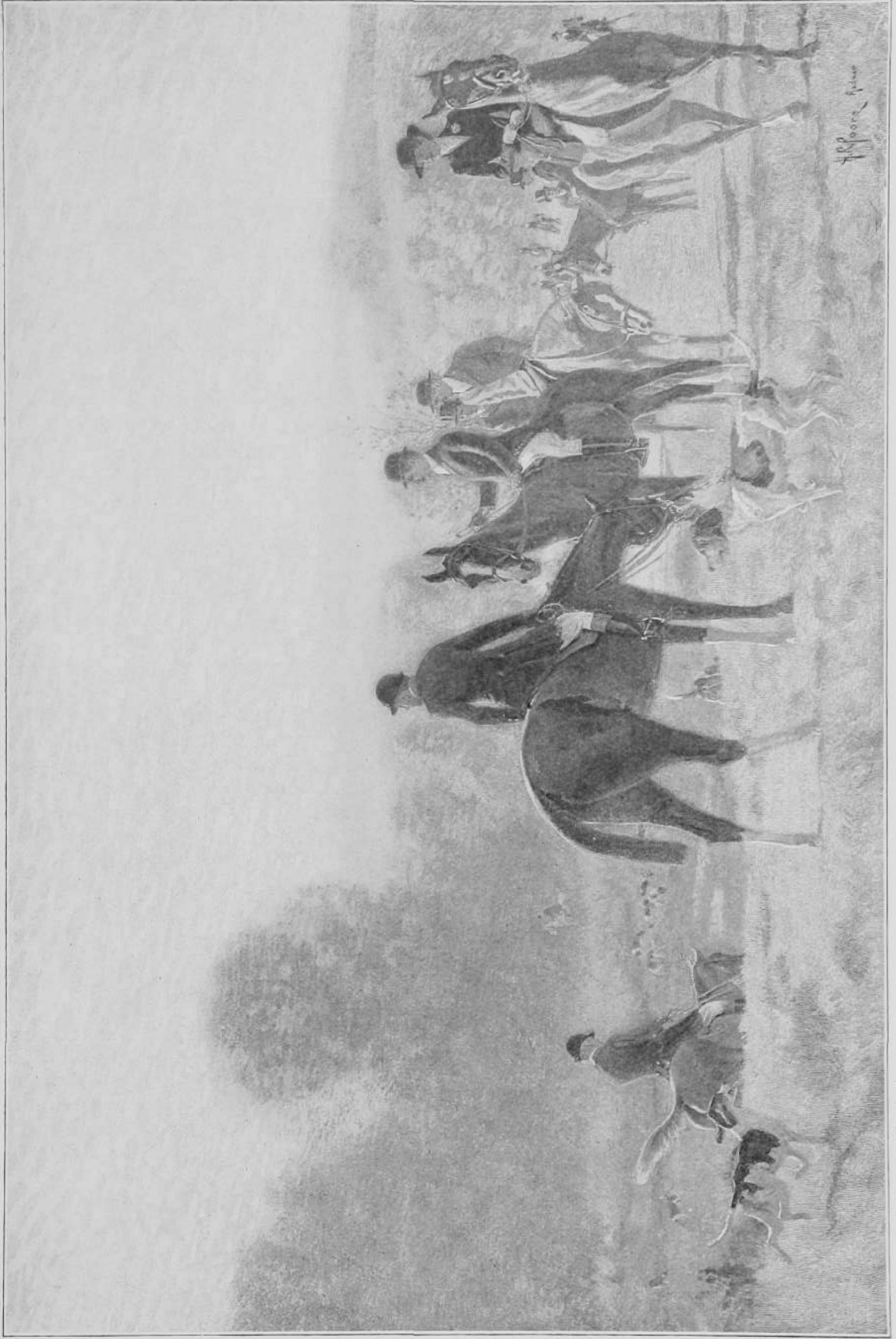
The record of the Brandywine Hounds for the past season is three "kills." This is an American-bred pack of pure English stock—the Belvoir. Bred in this country, the English dog becomes fitter and more adaptable to our hunting than the imported animal.

A consensus of opinion from masters all over the country is that the "kill" is not regarded an essential feature of fox-hunting. The rapid increase of hunt clubs in the face of the low average for perfectly equipped establishments being evidence sufficient that the sport is in nowise dependent upon it.

In New England, which of all sections of the country is least fitted to cross-country riding, hunts have multiplied fourfold within the past five years.

Fox-hunting has its varied appeal. To one man it is the flight across country on a horse that can carry him straight. To another the horse is of minor importance and the hound the absorbing object of interest. The true fox-hunter, especially if he be a Southerner, is almost entirely engrossed with this side of it. Any horse will do, and as for jumping fences, pshaw! give him a long tie-strap and a head-stall and when he has climbed the fence the horse will jump to follow him. In fact, the Southerner loves the fence and is perfectly willing to sit there and listen to the hounds, lost to sight in the thicket or working the trail against yonder hillside. He knows his country well enough to clip the corners and is not taking it out of either himself or horse by following the whole circuit. The homing instinct of the hound contains such measure of satisfaction as to disarm discipline, and the easy-going Southerner who starts forth with a full pack does well to arrive home with a corporal's guard.

This lawless behavior, permitted and continued for generations, leaves the American hound far this side of what a well-regulated kennel demands. With his superior nose acknowledged, his advocates among the more important hunts have spared no pains in discipline to correct his waywardness, and that this is possible has been proven not only at hound shows in competition with English packs, but in the field by the Grafton pack of American hounds, which not only show manners equal to the average English pack, but are also trained on the whistle to range within its hearing



From a painting by H. R. Poore,

A Check.
(The Radnor Hunt.)

A fox-hunt without checks would be a killing experience for both horses and riders which few could survive.—Page 516.

and respond with a promptness which would please the most fastidious of masters.

From this standard one finds the American hound is learning his lessons in obedience and discipline throughout most of the recognized hunts which employ him. Excellent results are seen at the Rose Tree, Chester Valley, the Lima, Blackstone Valley, Blue Ridge, Keswick, Millwood, the hounds of Messrs. Okie and Maddux, of Virginia, the Oak Ridge, Orange County, Warrenton, Riverside, Tomahawk, Mr. Thomas Hitchcock's kennels, the Upland, the Midlothian, the West Chester, and Portsmouth Hunts. These stick to the American hound and continue, with all his faults, to love him still, working and praying over him in hopes of his regeneration.

With a desire to assemble in one dog the qualities of these two, Dr. Heflinger, of Portsmouth, one of the oldest and most enthusiastic of American sportsmen, some twenty years ago commenced a series of experiments by crosses with the Southern hound of the Walker, July, Wildgoose, Maupin, and Robinson strains together with the English hound. As a result his conclusion that the hound best suited to the rugged New England country is one in which the American blood largely predominates. Among other clubs which are striving to develop, by crossing, an animal best suited to the peculiar conditions of our country are the Elk Ridge, Green Spring Valley, the Keswick, the Missouri, the Piedmont, the Orange County, the White Marsh Valley, the Genesee Valley, the Harkaway, and the Radnor. The above organizations own both English and American types, and hunt them together and, on occasions, separately.

An opinion worth quoting is that of Davis, the huntsman, who, after forty years' experience with the pure English hounds, declares the Radnor half-bred animal out-classes him.

The Rose Tree, whose membership shows not a few Radnor men, have been content to watch the experiment across the border of their territory. In a district so filled with the votaries of the fox it is of frequent occurrence that two or more clubs meet and join on the same trail. A practical demonstration of the qualities of English, half-bred, or American dog behind the

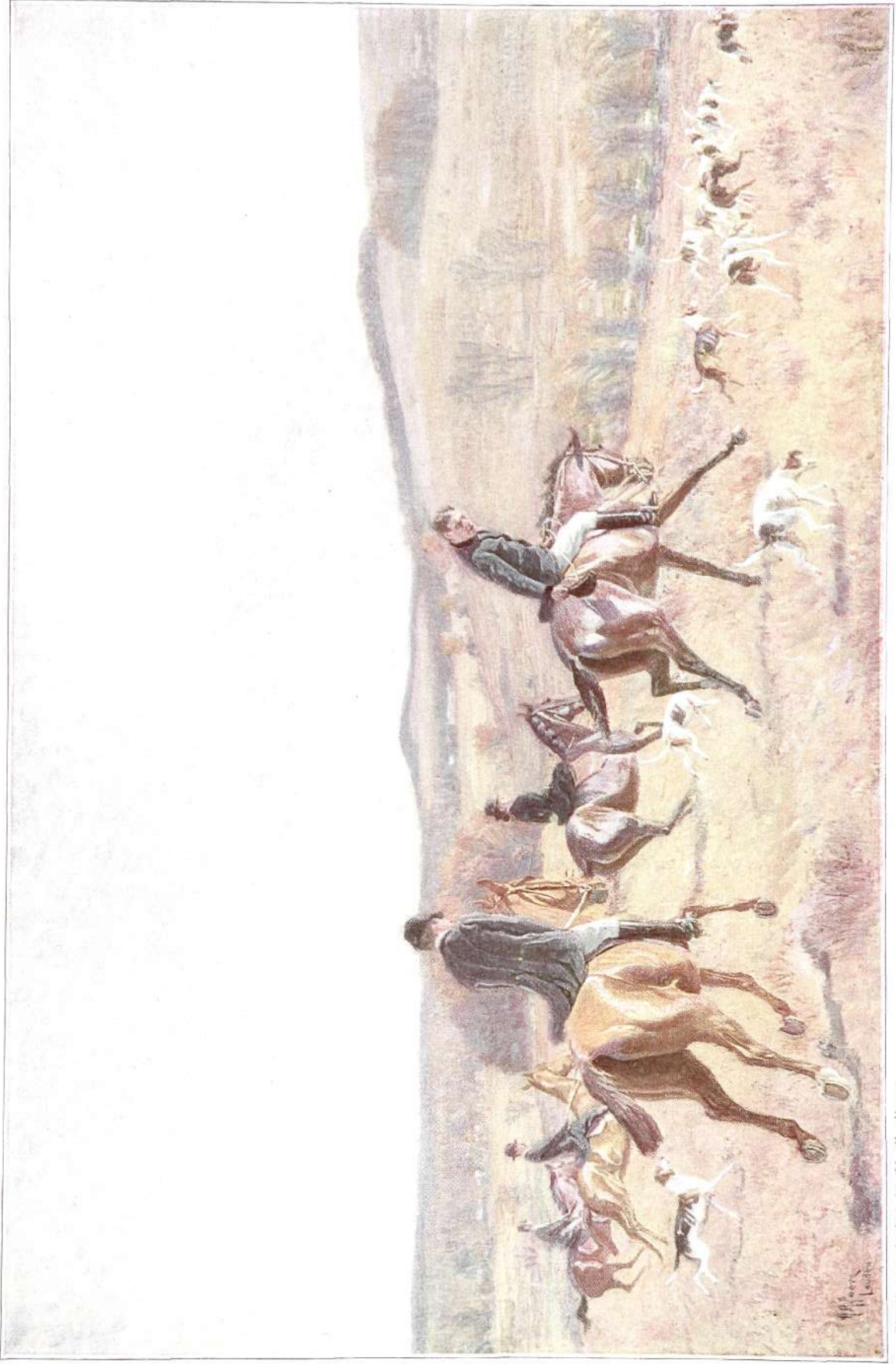
same fox has, therefore, occasionally been made, but it is not on record that any one has ever changed his mind and the laudations and denunciations are just as forcible on the way home as before the chance meeting. In fact, this is the absorbing topic of the fox-hunter; the best hound, where to find him, and how to preserve him; and if the conversation before the open fire of the club-house ever flags it is only necessary for some one to say a good word for the English dog at Lima, at Aiken, or the Rose Tree, or for the American dog at the Middlesex or Brandywine, when every one wakes up and renews the contest with abated fervor until bedtime. The difference just here exists no less in the men than the hounds. The advocates of the imported animal are conservative and exacting sportsmen, who admire discipline, decency, and order, and if they dwelt in England would doubtless be members of the constitutional party and exhibit at Peterborough.

The lovers of the American dog are real fox-hunters, preferring initiative to discipline, music to silence, fitness to form, and the knowledge that their dogs are still going, to the fact that "every one is in."

In order to bring to a practical conclusion this long-drawn argument a meeting was arranged under the auspices of the Piedmont Hunt, of Virginia, between the English pack of Mr. Henry Higginson, of the Middlesex Hunt, and the American hounds of Mr. Harry W. Smith, of the Grafton Hunt. The packs were hunted alternately for twelve days, Mr. Smith using six couple, Mr. Higginson eighteen couple. No fox was killed during this period, but the judges decided in favor of the Grafton pack.

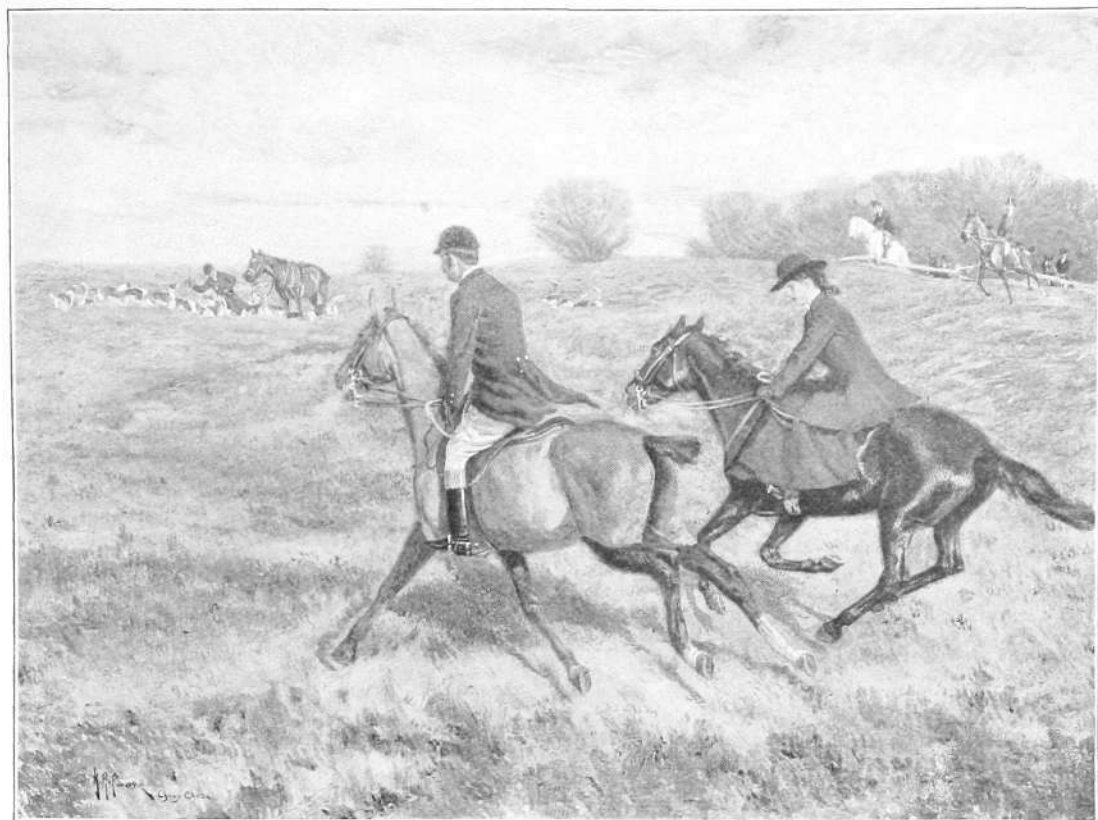
The establishments which seem irrevocably pledged to the English dog are the Middlesex, the Brandywine, the Blue Run, the Castle Hill, the Deep Run, the Essex, the Green River, the Meadowbrook, the Shelburne, the Westchester County, and the Watchung.

The supporters of fox-hunting are of two distinct classes: the metropolitan fox-hunter and the land-owner. The first class forms groups representing certain cities. There is the Boston group, including the Myopia, at Beverly; the Norfolk, at Medfield; the Middlesex, at Lincoln, and the



From a painting by H. K. Fyvie.

*Hitting the Line.
(The Grafton Hounds.)*



A Race for the Brush.
(The Chevy Chase Hunt.)

Millwood and Owl's Nest, of Framingham. The members of these organizations are Bostonians, either owning country seats in the club's vicinity or coming regularly from town on hunt days.

The New York group includes the Meadowbrook, without doubt the best-known organization in America, showing sport over the stiffest of countries with drag and fox-hounds and maintaining likewise its well-known polo team; the Suffolk and Smithtown hunts, also of Long Island; the Watchung, of Plainfield; the Essex, of Morristown; the Millbrook, the Westchester, the Monmouth, and the Orange County, the latter having joint kennels; the Plains, Virginia. The membership of these organizations is largely of New Yorkers.

The Philadelphia group includes the Rose Tree, the Radnor, the Chester Valley, the Springfield, the Brandywine, the Upland, the White Marsh Valley.

The Baltimoreans take a just pride in the Elk Ridge Hunt, the Green Spring Valley, and the Patapsco.

The Chevy Chase for the past twelve years has given to the cross-country riders of the capital and many visiting diplomats

an opportunity to engage in the sport of kings.

On the Potomac, at Leesburg, is the Loudoun Hunt and along the south-west range of the Blue Ridge are the Keswick, Castle Hill, the Tomahawk, Gaston, and Albemarle, while Petersburg, Lynchburgh, Charlottesville, and Richmond each has its distinctive organizations, the State in all numbering twelve important hunts. While the South teems with fox-hunters zealously breeding notable strains of hounds few of their hunts have applied for recognition, and below Virginia, the Aiken, S. C., hounds (Mr. Hitchcock's) and the Savannah and Eleventh Cavalry Hunts, of Georgia, are alone listed. Turning west into Kentucky, one comes to the land of horses and hound enthusiasts, where the field again shows as many women as men. Notable among the breeders of the American hound in the Southwest are General Roger Williams, Colonel H. C. Trigg, and the Walker brothers and the indefatigable Byewaters.

The Northwest is timidly developing a love of the sport. Pittsburg has an excellent club, with F. M. Lowry as master; Cleveland, O., has recently organized a

hunt at Chagrin Valley; Chicago has a good organization in the Midlothian; Toronto and Montreal turn out their field in an exceptional manner with the exacting spirit demanded by the mother country. At Geneseo, Major Wadsworth, the dean of American fox-hunting and first president of the Masters of Foxhounds Association, has hunted his estates as did his father before him, after the manner of the English landlord.

Once a year the "masters" of America meet and discuss matters pertaining to their sport—its preservations, its extension, its popularization. The hound, a matter of fundamental concern, has his lion's share of consideration, and during the convention a bench show is held. Types from various

localities are shown and discussed and the arguments at close range concerning the favorite seem not nearly so insistent and conclusive as before arrival or after departure, and without any special designation of the kind, as to whether it be English, or half-bred, or American, the meeting is adjourned to the refrain:

"Then drink, puppy, drink;
Let every puppy drink
That's old enough to lap and to swallow,
For he'll grow into a hound
With his nose upon the ground,
And merrily we'll whoop and we'll holloa."

***The author acknowledges the assistance in the preparation of the pictures accompanying this article of the following Masters of Hounds: Mr. Harry W. Smith, Grafton; Mr. Henry G. Vaughan, Norfolk; Mr. A. Henry Higginson, Middlesex; Mr. Horace Hare, Radnor; Mr. Charles E. Mather, Brandywine; Mrs. Allen Potts, Castle Hill; Mr. Clarence Moore, Chevy Chase.

PHILIPPINE EXPERIENCES

THE CAPTURE OF EMILIO AGUINALDO

BY FREDERICK FUNSTON

Brigadier-General, United States Army

ILLUSTRATION BY F. C. YOHN



IT was the 8th day of February, 1901, and in the room that served as an office in the head-quarters building at San Isidro, I was going over the morning's work with the adjutant-general of the district, Captain E. V. Smith, when there arrived a telegram that for the moment disturbed our equanimity—a brief message that was to have no small part in the making of the history of the Philippine insurrection. It was signed by Lieutenant J. D. Taylor, Twenty-fourth Infantry, commanding the company of that regiment that constituted the garrison of the town of Pantabangan, about sixty miles to the north-east, at the foot of the western slope of the massive mountain range that separates the great central plain of Luzon

***General Funston's volume, soon to be published, will contain much additional matter, including that part of the narrative between the chapter in the September number and this.

from the Pacific coast of the island, and was to the effect that a small band of insurgent soldiers had voluntarily presented themselves to him, and that the man in command had stated that he was the bearer of dispatches from Emilio Aguinaldo to certain subordinates in central and southern Luzon. The letters addressed to Baldomero Aguinaldo, Alejandrino, Urbano Lacuna, Pablo Tecson, Simon Tecson, Teodoro Sandico, and other insurgent leaders, were in cipher and so could not be read, and evidently signed ficticiously, though in a handwriting that seemed to resemble that of Aguinaldo.

For more than a year the exact whereabouts of the elusive chieftain of the insurgent Filipinos had been a mystery. Rumor located him in all sorts of impossible places, but those best qualified to judge thought that he was somewhere in the great valley of the Cagayan, in the northern part of the island,

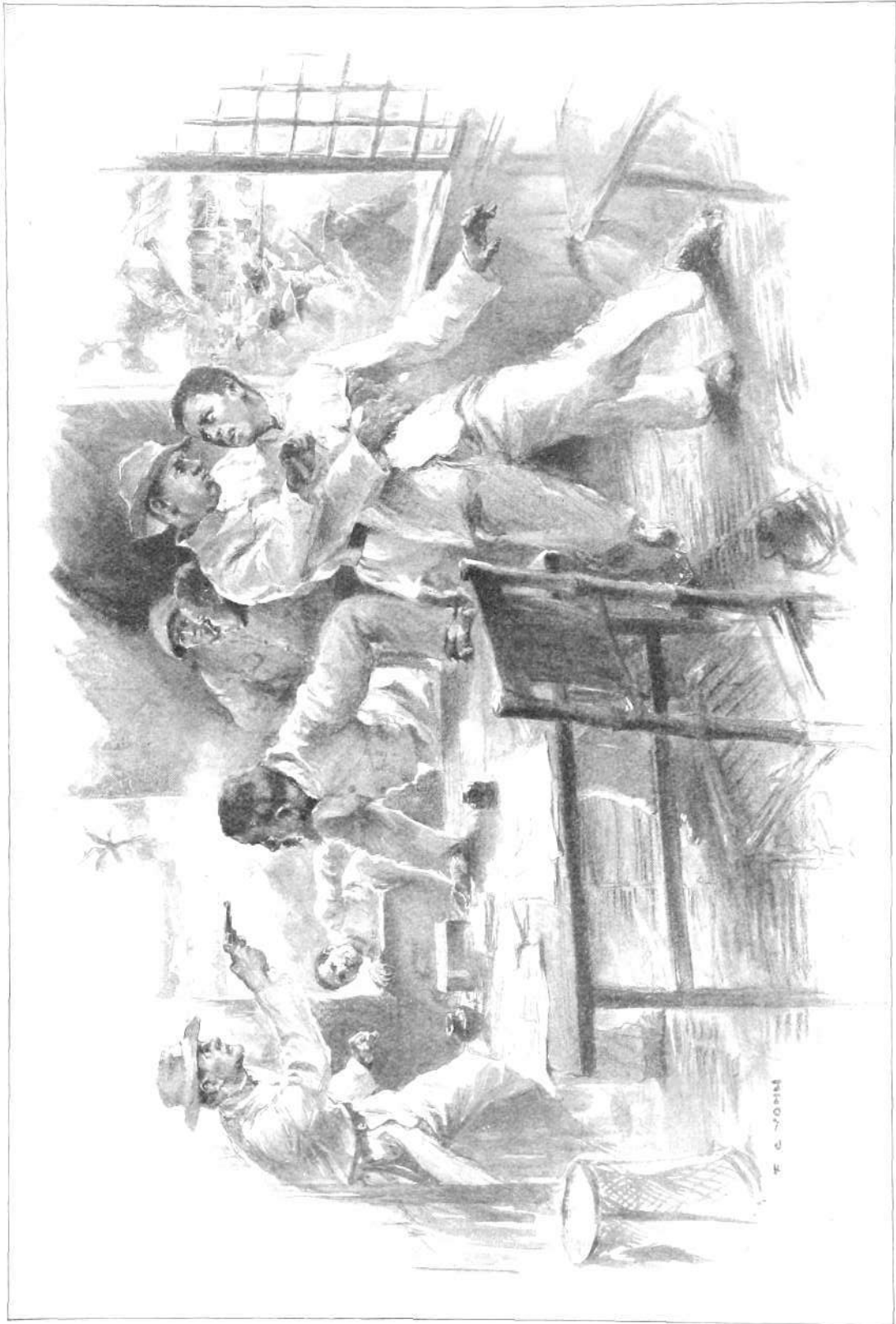
or in one of the extensive mountain ranges on either side of it. Probably few if any of those in high command among the insurgent forces knew where he was, as he was taking every precaution against treachery, or the disclosure of his hiding-place by the capture of correspondence, having gone so far as to forbid that the name of his temporary capital should be put on paper in any of the letters sent out by himself or staff. A few trusted men saw that letters to him reached their destination.

The period of guerilla warfare that had succeeded the heavier fighting of the earlier days of the insurrection had now lasted more than a year and a half, and it must be confessed that from our stand-point the results had not been satisfactory. Scattered all over the Philippines we had more than seventy thousand troops, counting native auxiliaries, and these in detachments varying in size from a regiment to less than a company garrisoned every town of importance and many places that were mere villages. Through the country everywhere were the enemy's guerilla bands, made up not only of the survivors of the forces that had fought us earlier in the war, but of men who had been recruited or conscripted since. We had almost worn ourselves out chasing these marauders, and it was only occasionally by effecting a surprise or through some streak of good fortune that we were able to inflict any punishment on them, and such successes were only local and had little effect on general conditions. These guerillas persistently violated all the rules that are supposed to govern the conduct of civilized people engaged in war, while the fact that they passed rapidly from the status of peaceful non-combatants living in our garrisoned towns to that of men in arms against us made it especially difficult for us to deal with them. It was realized that Aguinaldo from his hiding-place, wherever it might be, exercised through their local chiefs a sort of general control over these guerilla bands, and as he was insistent that the Filipinos should not accept American rule, and as he was still recognized as the head and front of the insurrection, many of us had long felt that the thing could not end until he was either out of the way, or a prisoner in our hands.

Therefore it was but natural that the telegram from Lieutenant Taylor should have

created no little excitement, though as I now recollect the circumstances I do not believe that it occurred to any one of us that we would be able to do more than transmit the information for what it might be worth to higher authority, the plan which afterward worked so successfully being evolved later. It was directed that the leader of the surrendered band, with the correspondence that he had given up, be sent to San Isidro with all possible speed. With an escort of soldiers he arrived in less than two days, and proved to be a very intelligent Ilocano, giving his name as Cecilio Segismundo. After being well fed he told me the story of his recent adventures. During this recital he looked me squarely in the eyes, answered all questions frankly and apparently without reserve, and seemed to be telling the truth and keeping back nothing. This conversation was carried on in Spanish, which the man spoke quite well.

According to his story, he was one of the men attached to Aguinaldo's head-quarters and had been with him many months, his principal duty being such errands as the one that he had now been sent out on, that is, carrying official mail between the insurgent chief and his subordinates. On the 14th of January, accompanied by a detachment of twelve armed men of Aguinaldo's escort, he had left with a package of letters to be delivered to Urbano Lacuna, the insurgent chief in Nueva Ecija province, who was to forward to their final destinations those that were not meant for him. After a terrible journey down the coast and through mountains he had, in the vicinity of Baler, encountered a small detachment of our troops out on a scouting expedition and had lost two of his men. It subsequently developed that this was a detachment of the company of the Twenty-second Infantry garrisoning the town of Baler, and was commanded by Lieutenant Parker Hitt. After this encounter Segismundo and his little band had made their way across the pass through the mountain range to the westward, and finally, twenty-six days after leaving Palanan, had reached the outskirts of the town of Pantabangan. Here, foot-weary and hungry, he communicated with the local *presidente*, or mayor, who had formerly acted in the same capacity for the insurgent government that he was now filling under American rule. Segismundo not



Dragon by F. C. Yelin.
Before he could turn around Hilario had grasped him about the waist, and said, "You are a prisoner of the Americans."—Page 530.

unnaturally thought that this man, like practically all of the Filipinos who in those days took office under us, was a double dealer, but this one was true to his salt. He told Segismundo that he was in the service of the Americans, and strongly counselled him to present himself to the commander of the local garrison, give up the correspondence in his charge, and in fact attach himself to the chariot of progress and be an *Americanista*. I don't suppose the loyal *presidente* put it just that way, but that is what he meant. Segismundo was loth to take so radical a step, and with his band remained in hiding in the woods. It took much diplomacy on the part of Lieutenant Taylor, the *presidente* at first acting as go-between, to get him to surrender, but he finally did so. Lieutenant Taylor deserved the greatest credit for the excellent judgement he used in the whole matter. Of course, any attempt to capture the band would have spoiled everything, as the most of them would probably have escaped. Segismundo then went on to tell of conditions at Palanan. Aguinaldo with several officers of his staff and an escort of about fifty uniformed and well-armed men had been there for several months, and had been in constant communication with his various subordinates by means of messengers. The residents of the town and most of the soldiers of his escort were not aware of his identity. He passed as "Capitan Emilio," and by those who did not know him to be Aguinaldo was supposed to be merely a subordinate officer of the insurrection.

So far we had no evidence beyond the word of Segismundo that the man who had sent him on this long journey was really Aguinaldo, and it was not impossible that the man himself might be mistaken. Our attention was now given to the surrendered correspondence. All the letters were addressed to the persons for whom they were meant, but those not in cipher contained little of importance. What there was, however, tended to bear out Segismundo's story. All official communications were signed by what were evidently fictitious names. A number of personal letters from soldiers of Aguinaldo's escort to their friends and families helped us some, as two or three of them referred to "Capitan Emilio," and one or two to the "Dictator," and stated that the

writers were still with him. Not one of these referred in any way to the town of Palanan, so that we were entirely dependent on Segismundo's word so far as that place was concerned.

The cipher letters completely balked us for many hours. They seemed to be made up of a jumble of letters of the alphabet, making words in no particular language. Captain Smith, Lazaro Segovia, the versatile and courageous Spaniard who for nearly a year had done such excellent secret service work for me, and I took off our coats and even other things, in fact stripped for action, and with pencils and pads of paper seated ourselves around a table and racked our brains, while Patterson, our negro soldier cook, from time to time brought in copious libations of hot and strong coffee in order that we might be able to keep awake, for daylight became darkness, and dawn was at hand before the peerless Segovia, whose knowledge of both Spanish and Tagalo now stood us in such good stead, found the key word of the cipher, which was in the latter language, having done it by ransacking his brain for every word in that Malay dialect that he had ever heard of. Among us, we then slowly unwound the mess, and mess it was when there are taken into consideration the difficulties of reducing a cipher and of rendering it through two languages to get the letters in which it was written into English. When it was over, tired and sleepy as we were, we had left enough energy to be wildly enthusiastic over the result, for it was realized that there had been laid bare the plans of the one man who, for what seemed to be a long time had been the head and front of the insurrection against the authority of the United States. Before we had finished it was nearly noon, and despite Patterson's administrations of hot coffee we were nearly done for. We had been without sleep or food for twenty hours. Some of the cipher letters were signed "Colon Magdalo" and others "Pastor," this apparently depending on to whom they were addressed, but from their context these communications could come only from one who was recognized as the leader of the insurrection, as they gave positive orders to officers of the highest military rank. But besides that I had once heard that Aguinaldo had used "Colon Magdalo," as a *nom de plume*. The body of all of these

letters had evidently been written by a secretary, but the handwriting of the signatures very much resembled several of Aguinaldo that I had seen in captured correspondence.

Not one of the communications, either official or personal, intimated the name of the obscure town in which Aguinaldo had taken his refuge. Two, those to Lacuna and Baldomero Aguinaldo, stated that the trusted messenger knew the name of the town where he had his head-quarters. The most important letter, and the one that was the final undoing of its writer, was to his cousin, Baldomero Aguinaldo, then in command of the insurgent bands operating in Cavite province just south of Manila.

This directed the person to whom it was addressed to proceed at once to the "Centre of Luzon," and, using this communication as authority, to supersede in command José Alejandrino, who evidently was not giving satisfaction to his chieftain. As soon as he had established himself in command, Baldomero was to direct his subordinates, that is Lacuna, Mascardo, Simon and Pablo Tecson, and possibly one or two others, to send him detachments of men until the aggregate should reach about four hundred.

These were to be made up of picked troops, and might be sent by whatever routes their respective commanders thought best. A letter to Lacuna contained nothing of importance, but was of interest for the reason that for more than a year the troops under my command had been trying to break up the guerilla bands that recognized him as chief.

After translating the letters we went to bed, but I had great difficulty in sleeping, as plans began to evolve themselves. About four o'clock I got up and sent for Segismundo. I thought the best way was to go at him boldly, now that he had apparently cast his lot with us, and told him that I was going to capture his chief and expected him to help in the operation. He had already told me that the trail leading eastward from the valley of the Cagayan was so carefully watched by outposts that any advance from that direction would be discovered days before it could possibly reach Palanan. Some months before a company of our troops had, after a most trying march, entered Palanan from that direction, but

Aguinaldo, his staff and escort, had leisurely retired to the mountains in the vicinity, taking with them all their archives and records, and compelling all the inhabitants to accompany them. As we learned afterward, this was a company of the Sixteenth Infantry, commanded by Captain Cochran. According to Segismundo, the trail along the coast to the south was so carefully watched by the Negritos and Ilongotes, primitive savages, that the same conditions existed. In reply to a question as to whether an expedition from the sea, landing at night on the beach about seven miles from Palanan, would have any chance of success, he stated that the presence of any vessel off the coast would to a certainty be reported, and that, even if such an expedition succeeded in landing, it would be discovered before reaching Palanan. The prospects did not seem any too bright, and I went to bed to sleep it over. In the meantime I had taken into my confidence Captain Smith, Lieutenant Mitchell, my aide, and Segovia, and had discussed the matter with them. By morning I had thought out the general features of the plan which was eventually to succeed, and on asking Segismundo whether it was in his opinion practicable, he replied in the affirmative. There were now all sorts of details to work out, and in these matters I had much assistance from those who had been taken into my confidence. We knew exactly where Aguinaldo was, at the obscure and isolated village of Palanan, a few miles from the east coast of Luzon and very near the north end of the island. We knew that he would be expecting reinforcements from the guerilla bands in central Luzon, he having sent orders to that effect. It was settled beyond the possibility of a doubt that no force the nature of which was known could get even within several days' march of him. So the only recourse was to work a stratagem, that is to get to him under false colors. It would be so impossible to disguise our own troops, that they were not even considered, and dependence would have to be placed on the Macabebes, those fine little fighters, taking their name from their home town, who had always been loyal to Spain and who had now transferred that loyalty to the United States. As it would be absolutely essential to have along some American officers to direct matters and deal with such emergencies as

might arise, they were to accompany the expedition as supposed prisoners who had been captured on the march, and were not to throw off that disguise until there was no longer necessity for concealment.

This plan was briefly outlined in writing and sent to the Department Commander, General Wheaton, who was stationed in Manila. This officer ordered me to Manila for immediate consultation, and approved the project, as also did the Division Commander, General McArthur. The latter was to arrange with Admiral Remy, commanding the Asiatic Station for a small naval vessel to transport the expedition to the east coast of Luzon. After a few days in Manila I returned to San Isidro to complete the plans.

On the 24th of the preceding October, while out with a detachment of scouts and Troop A of the Fourth Cavalry, I had after an all-night march "jumped" Lacuna's camp, and after a brisk little fight in which that individual escaped we had found ourselves in possession of all his personal effects, besides much correspondence, records, and his official stationery. This last had been kept and now proved to be of the utmost value.

In order to pave the way for the bogus reinforcements, which were supposed to be those from Lacuna's command, it was considered essential to have them preceded by letters from that individual. In fact had this not been done the expedition would without a particle of doubt have met a disastrous end. Aguinaldo himself afterward told me that it was the supposed letters from Lacuna that threw him entirely off his guard and caused him to welcome the supposed reinforcements. The stationery captured in Lacuna's camp had at the top of each sheet the words *Brigada Lacuna*, in English, Lacuna's Brigade, they having been put on with a rubber stamp. It would be necessary, if we were going to utilize supposed letters from Lacuna, to imitate his signature, which was without doubt known to Aguinaldo. In captured correspondence we found several examples to serve as models, and had at hand the man to do the work. Nearly a year before an insurgent officer by the name of Roman Roque had voluntarily presented himself to me, and since then had been employed at district head-quarters as interpreter and clerk. He

was an expert penman, and I set him to work practising on Lacuna's signature. I, of course, did not inform him as to the object of this work. The faithful Roque kept at it with such success that in a few days his work could not be distinguished from the original. After he had reached this degree of perfection, one of the bogus signatures was placed at the foot of each of two of the sheets of writing-paper that had at the head the stamped words "*Brigada Lacuna.*" The bodies of the two letters were not to be filled in until we were at sea.

It was now necessary to make up the personnel of the expedition. Captain Smith was exceedingly anxious to be taken along, but the nature of his duties was such that he could not be spared from San Isidro. I selected as one of the officers captain Harry W. Newton, of the Thirty-fourth U. S. Volunteer Infantry, now a captain in the Coast Artillery Corps. Captain Newton had had some experience at sea, and, besides, while stationed at Baler, about a year previously, had made a boat expedition from there to Casiguran, a town that we would necessarily have something to do with. Of course, I took along my efficient aide, Lieutenant Mitchell. Segovia and Segismundo would be very necessary, and in fact proved invaluable. But it would be necessary to have some Tagalos, as Lacuna's force, from which this detachment was supposed to come, was made up entirely of men of that race. The selection of these men was a very delicate matter, as they would have it in their power to ruin us by disclosing our real character. As will be seen they were absolutely faithful. But I would never again take such a risk, as I believe that we could have succeeded without them. None of them was informed as to what we were going to do, they merely being told that I wanted them to accompany me on an expedition. The men were Hilario Tal Placido, who was to be the supposed chief of the expedition, he being personally known to Aguinaldo. He had been badly wounded in a fight with the Twentieth Kansas at Calocan, in 1899, and had been captured with his chief, General Panteleon Garcia, in the town of Jaen, by Captain Smith, in May, 1900, and had been released after taking the oath of allegiance. He had on several occasions shown that he was friendly to the Americans by giving me information of

value. The other two Tagalos were young men, Dionisio Bató and Gregorio Cadhit, both former insurgent officers. The former had been captured and the latter had surrendered, both having voluntarily taken the oath of allegiance. All of us went to Manila ready to sail. General Wheaton had selected as the main part of the expedition Company D of the First Battalion of Macabebe Scouts. This organization contained about one hundred men, and had seen much service in the field. The two officers on duty with it were Captain R. T. Hazzard, of the Eleventh U. S. Volunteer Cavalry, and his brother Lieut. O. P. M. Hazzard, of the same regiment, the latter now an officer of the regular army. A weeding out of the Macabebe company so that we would have in it only men who could speak Tagalo, and so pass themselves off as belonging to that race, and the leaving behind a few who it was thought might not be able to make the long march anticipated, brought the number actually embarked down to eighty-one. Of course, it was absolutely essential for them to discard everything in the way of their equipment as American soldiers, or any attempt to pass themselves off as insurgent troops would have been worse than futile. So before sailing we obtained a sufficient supply of the clothing of the country, the most of it being second-hand material, as it would not do for the men to look neat. Even if it had been thought advisable to do so, it was considered unnecessary to clothe the Macabebes in insurgent uniforms, as the time when the great body of insurgent troops wore uniforms had long gone by. There was also obtained from the Manila arsenal a sufficient number of Mauser and Remington rifles with the necessary quantity of cartridges, all of this being material that had been captured in the field. An insurgent company armed exclusively with Krags would indeed have been a most unusual sight. Admiral Remy had designated the gun-boat *Vicksburg*, Commander E. B. Barry commanding, to carry the expedition, the object of which even he did not know. The clothing and arms that would enable the Macabebes to pass off as insurgent troops were quietly placed on board at night. The greatest secrecy had been maintained, as outside of Generals MacArthur and Wheaton, two or three officers

of the district staff left behind at San Isidro, the officers who were to go on the expedition, Segovia and Segismundo, not a single man had been informed. I felt that it was incumbent on me to tell all to Mrs. Funston, who had accompanied me from San Isidro, and all through the long three weeks that we were absent from Manila the poor woman had to keep her counsel. During this time she was the guest of our old friends, Captain and Mrs. George P. Ahern.

At last everything was ready. No precaution had been omitted, and nothing was forgotten. On many occasions while in Manila I had been in consultation with Generals MacArthur and Wheaton, and when I made my last call on the former, just before sailing, he said: "Funston, this is a desperate undertaking. I fear that I shall never see you again." At the same interview he told me that some days before he had received from the War Department by cable an order to return me to the United States for muster-out of the service, but had cabled for and received permission to retain me for a short time for some special duty. Of course, as a volunteer officer, I was subject to muster out at any time, but this, coming at the time that it did, filled my heart with bitterness, and nothing but a feeling of the loyalty that I owed to my division and department commanders made me willing to go on with the apparently thankless and all but hopeless task.

On the night of March 6 the *Vicksburg* slipped out of Manila Bay, and steered south in order to pass through the straits of San Bernardino.

There was no longer any occasion for secrecy, and Commander Barry and the other officers of the vessel soon knew the object of the expedition that they were transporting. The next morning, having Segovia to assist me in order that everything would be well understood, I sent for Tal Placido, Bató, and Cadhit, the three ex-insurgent officers with us, and told them that we were going after their old chieftain, and that they would be expected to play their part, as they had all of them without compulsion taken the oath of allegiance to the United States. If they were faithful they would be well rewarded, if not, there would be but one penalty and that would be inflicted, if it was the last thing done. They seemed thunderstruck, but soon regained

their composure, promised to do their part, and did it. They even showed no little interest and enthusiasm as we outlined to them the complicated plan which it was hoped might bring success. As they were to have important parts to play, it was necessary to confide in them fully and give them complete instructions as to what they were to do. Next came the Macabebes. No one who ever served with them would doubt their loyalty, even to the last extremity, but many of them were men of not a great deal of intelligence, and so they had to be instructed very carefully and thoroughly. This work was done mostly by Captain Hazzard, Lieutenant Hazzard, and Segovia. The little "Macs," as we called them, were quite enthusiastic over the whole proposition. Their first sergeant was Pedro Bustos, a little shrivelled old fellow who had spent his life since boyhood in the native regiments of the Spanish army, and had been decorated for gallantry in the wars with the Moros of Mindanao. He had not an atom of fear in his whole system, and when I asked him if they would stand by us until the end, he replied: "I cannot speak for the others, but I am a soldier of the United States." It was not necessary to make any further inquiries from him. Day after day the instruction of the Tagalos and the Macabebes went on, and they were often tested to see how well they knew their parts. According to the elaborate yarn that they had been instructed in, they constituted one of the companies of Lacuna's force operating against the Americans in the province of Nueva Ecija. Some time in February they had started on the march to the northward. In the course of this they had crossed the mountains between Pantabangan and Baler, and on this part of their journey had encountered a party of ten American soldiers making maps of the country. They had succeeded in surprising these men, and after a brief fight had killed two and wounded three, all of whom they had left on the ground. The remaining five had surrendered, and they had brought them along as prisoners, as they could not detach men to take them back. They were drilled over and over again in the story of this fight and march until all of them seemed to know it by heart. The Macabebes were further instructed that they must at once begin to communicate with each other in the Tagalo

dialect, and not use their own under any circumstances until the job was finished. This would, of course, be absolutely necessary after we had landed and got into touch with people who were still insurgents, as they would know mighty well that there were no Macabebes on their side of the war. In the meantime every vestige of their equipment as American soldiers was taken from them and stored on the vessel, and they were rigged out in the lot of nondescript clothing obtained in Manila, and armed with the job lot of Mausers and Remingtons from the Manila arsenal. There were however, ten Krag carbines, supposed to have been captured from the unfortunate map-makers. In their new rig the Macabebes did not know whether to feel sheepish or to take a humorous view of the situation. When he saw them Hilario Tal Placido's fat sides shook with laughter, and he assured me that they would pass as real insurgents.

One of the things that Segismundo had impressed on me was that if any steamer approached the east coast of Luzon, even as far south of Palanan as a hundred miles, Aguinaldo would soon be informed of the fact by runners, and would be on the lookout. For this reason it was determined to call at some port on the east coast of Luzon and obtain several large *bancas*, native sailing boats. We were to be loaded into these some thirty miles at sea and then cast adrift, the *Vicksburg* immediately getting out of the way, so that her smoke could not be seen from shore. We were to run in to the coast at night, land through the surf the best we could, and then begin the march northward. Even if the *bancas* should be seen they would not cause alarm. Accordingly, in a couple of days the *Vicksburg* called at the town of Antimonan, on the east coast of the province of Tayabas, and I sent Lieutenant Mitchell ashore with the necessary funds, but no *bancas* were to be had except a few that were too small for our purpose. So we sailed for the island of Polillo, and there were more successful, obtaining three that among them were large enough to hold all of us, each of them having two masts with the necessary sails. These boats were taken in tow of the *Vicksburg*, and on the 12th of March, six days after leaving Manila, we headed to the northwest, bound for the mouth of Casiguran Bay. Two Macabebes were placed on each

boat to steer them and to clear the towing lines in case they should become fouled. They had provisions and water for two days. The wind had been rising and soon began to blow a gale. The sea ran very high, the first of the two *bancas* was swamped, and went down, the two men on it crawling along the rope to the second. By four in the afternoon the sea had increased to such an extent that it was necessary to lower the ship's boats and rescue the six men, who were hanging onto the two remaining *bancas*. The *Vicksburg* was rolling and pitching fearfully, and it looked to the most of us like a hopeless job. But the gallant men of the navy went at it in fine style, and in two hours of gruelling and dangerous work had accomplished their task. Shortly after the rescue the last of the *bancas* went down, and the tow ropes were cut. So that was one part of the game that did not work. It was now necessary for us to change our plans to the extent of landing in the ship's boats at night, trusting that before daylight the vessel would be far enough away from shore to prevent her being seen.

The time had now come when it was necessary to write the two bogus letters from Lacuna to Aguinaldo, these to be on the sheets of paper that bore at their head the stamp of the former and his imitated signature at the foot. I made out a rough draft of what I wanted said, but left the actual composition and writing to Segovia, as his knowledge of Spanish was much more comprehensive than my own. One of them was dated February 24, 1901, at Buloc, a locality in the mountains of eastern Neuva Ecija, and acknowledged receipt of Aguinaldo's two letters of January 13 and 14, and at the same time thanked him for his confirmation of his, Lacuna's, appointment as brigadier-general, made some time previously by Alejandro. There was also some news as to how the campaign was progressing, and some "airy persiflage" about the things the writer was doing to the hated invader. The second letter, dated February 28, stated that the writer had received orders from Baldomero Aguinaldo who had just assumed command of the "Centre of Luzon," to send one of his best companies to report to the Dictator. It should be noticed that the first of these letters referred to the two communications received from Aguinaldo, giving their dates as well as

making reference to their contents. The second was in the line of what Aguinaldo would expect as the natural result of his letter to his cousin, Baldomero Aguinaldo. This latter letter said that the force was in command of Hilario Tal Placido, whom the Honorable Dictator doubtless recollected as one of his former officers. He had been some time previously compelled to take the oath of allegiance to the Americans, but on orders from Lacuna had returned to active service. (This was put in for fear that Aguinaldo might have heard that Tal Placido had taken the oath.) According to the same letter, the second in command was the gallant Spaniard, Lazaro Segovia, who had shown himself so much addicted to our cause. (Segovia chuckled as he wrote this.) The other two were Dionisio Bató and Gregorio Cadhit. And then there was some mere rubbish, just to fill in space down to the bogus signature. These letters were held until the opportunity should come to send them in advance of us.

Fortunately for us, the weather was thick and squally, and at one o'clock on the morning of the 14th, the *Vicksburg* having very carefully approached the coast, with all her lights screened, we were landed in the ship's boats. We were inside the entrance to Casiguran Bay, and so fairly well protected, with the consequence that we had no surf work. The darkness was intense, however, and it was raining, so that we did not feel particularly comfortable or cheerful. It would have been impossible to carry out the plan of deception if we had landed with a supply of the food ordinarily used by American soldiers, so that we brought ashore one day's ration of rice. All of us Americans were dressed as private soldiers of our army, that is in campaign hats, blue shirts, khaki breeches, and leggings. As I looked our crowd over the next morning I thought that we were a pretty scrubby looking lot of privates. There is a lot in clothes, after all. In going ashore one of the Macabebes accidentally cut himself so badly with his bolo that we had to send him back to the ship, and another got "cold feet," and hid himself in the hammock nettings. It is a safe guess that life was a burden to him after his exultant comrades returned to their native village. So it happened that eighty-nine of us, counting Filipinos and white men, landed on that dreary coast. I do not recall that

we had any particular emotions or sensations, as we were too busy trying to make ourselves comfortable. All realized the hazardous nature of the undertaking, and without any agreement having been entered into on the subject, it was thoroughly understood that we would never be taken alive. Loyalty to our Macabebe comrades, who could not expect quarter, marked but one course for any men who made even a pretence at being soldiers.

The several hours until dawn were passed in simply sitting about and trying to keep out of the rain as much as we could. With the first daylight we made a short march in order to find fresh water. Here, with no little difficulty, fires were built, and some rice was boiled in some vessels that we had brought along for the purpose. At seven o'clock we began the march. For a while it was not half bad, despite the fact that we had not had a wink of sleep during the night. Our progress was slow owing to the nature of the beach, for it should be understood that we were following the west side of Casiguran Bay, and there were no trails through the woods. We had landed at about the same point that a force coming across-country from Nueva Ecija would have struck the beach, and this was a part of the game.

Everything was now in our favor, as we felt positive that our landing had not been discovered. I very much doubt whether a straight line drawn from the point of our landing to the town of Casiguran would show the distance to be greater than ten miles; but we could pay no attention to straight lines, as some of them would lead through water up to our necks or over considerable ridges. In other words, we had to follow the sinuosities of the coast. We waded about a dozen streams, none of them over hip deep, but the greatest nuisance was the fact that during the greater part of the march it was high tide, which, owing to the fact that the mangrove bushes came down to the water's edge in dense masses compelled us to wade pretty well out in the bay. Our salt-water wading during the day aggregated certainly five miles, and naturally added greatly to our fatigue and discomfort. About noon we discovered a small *banca*, capable of holding half a dozen men, in the mouth of a small creek. It was very desirable to send word of our coming to Casigu-

ran, not only that the inhabitants of the village might not be alarmed by the approach of an armed force, but that supplies might be collected for us. It must be remembered that this was a town that recognized no authority except that of the insurgent government, and no Americans had ever been in it except the few who had been with Captain Newton on his boat expedition from Baler in a futile attempt to rescue a Spanish friar, held prisoner by the insurgent officials. As soon as we discovered the *banca* we concocted another letter. This was addressed to the *presidente* of Casiguran, and was written by Segovia. This communication stated that the writer was in command of a body of insurgent troops belonging to the command of Lacuna and on their way north to report to the "Dictator." It was requested that the recipient would immediately send a guide to meet the column, and have all arrangements made for the housing and provisioning of the force. After the letter had been got up I invited my corpulent friend, Hilario, to sign it. This he did without batting an eyelash. I doubt if he ever read it. We sent this missive by Segismundo, he being accompanied by Gregorio Cadhit and two armed Macabebes. The last named men had their instructions as to what they were to do in case of treachery. But Segismundo and Cadhit seemed to enter into the spirit of the thing, and took a lot of satisfaction out of fooling their former compatriots. The four men sailed straight across the head of the bay, delivered the letter to the *vice-presidente*, the *presidente* being absent, and then became the guests of the village. Really, there were some ridiculous features about the whole business. In the meantime the little column had resumed its march. At four o'clock the guide sent out by the *vice-presidente* of Casiguran met us, and we knew that so far all was well, or he would not be "among those present." We had to make a considerable *détour* around the head of the bay, and then entered a forest along a fairly good trail. Naturally, there was much excitement in the little town of Casiguran, and crowds of people came to meet us. Of course they thought that they were greeting some of their own victorious soldiers bringing in prisoners that they had captured. The village band was pressed into service, and we entered the town in

great style. We had had a hard time in impressing on the Macabebes the fact that as soon as we came in contact with insurgents they must treat us as real prisoners. This was a terribly hard thing for these men to do, as from their long service in the Spanish army, as well as the few years they had spent in our service, they regarded a commissioned officer as a being almost sacred. By considerable cussing on the part of the officers of the company as well as by Segovia it was finally drilled into them that they were to obey orders regardless of their personal feelings. Among those who met us as we entered the town was the badly fooled *vice-presidente*. He was a man of good appearance and address, and seemed somewhat solicitous regarding the welfare and comfort of the supposed American prisoners. I am glad to be able to state that the general attitude of the people of the town toward us was not hostile. Of course, we were a great show, being the first Americans they had ever seen, for all of them had fled when Newton's boat expedition reached the town during the previous year. They crowded around us, and there were some black looks, and some remarks not of a complimentary nature, but in general there was nothing in their conduct to criticize. Finally we entered the plaza, the local band exuding some lively, if not very inspiring, music. The whole situation was so ludicrous that it was with difficulty we could keep from laughing, despite the peril of our position. The *vice-presidente* had directed that a number of buildings be vacated in order that the recently arrived patriots and their prisoners might be properly sheltered. I had impressed it on Segovia that it would be necessary for him and me to be so situated that we could communicate without difficulty, and he accordingly informed the *vice-presidente* that as he was personally responsible for the safe-keeping of the prisoners, he wished to be near them. This was arranged without difficulty. We were confined in a room in the municipal building, our guards being our own Macabebes, while Segovia, Segismundo, and the Tagalo officers were accommodated in a room across the hall-way. In the meantime, Segovia and Tal Placido had been talking with the *vice-presidente*. This official informed them that the march to Palanan would have to be made under great diffi-

culties unless we could wait several days until he could collect a sufficient quantity of cracked corn to furnish us with food for the journey. We now learned to our surprise that rice is not raised to any extent in the vicinity of Palanan, but that the people subsisted almost entirely on cracked corn, fresh fish, and sweet-potatoes. For reasons that will occur to any person of reasonable intelligence, the last two named were out of the question for a long journey. The *vice-presidente* thought that in four or five days he might be able to collect enough corn to see us through the nearly a hundred miles of uninhabited wilderness that still lay between us and our goal. But it had already been arranged with Commander Barry of the *Vicksburg* that he was to reach Palanan Bay on the 25th, and, if he did not find us awaiting him on the beach, land a force and march to the town to ascertain if possible what had become of us.

We Americans were lying on the hard floor, talking in low tones as to the possible outcome of the adventure that we were now hopelessly committed to, when Segovia sneaked in, lay down by my side, and, speaking Spanish in whispers, made me acquainted with the situation. There was one comforting thing, and that was that our disguise was evidently perfect, as nobody seemed to suspect our real character. As to the question of food, we discussed the matter among ourselves, and it was unanimously agreed to push on after a stay of two days, trusting that our luck would not desert us.

In the meantime the Macabebes were being entertained by the people of the town. It can scarcely be imagined what uneasiness we felt lest one of them should have his tongue loosened by some of the *bino* that was being passed around, and ruin everything. But they simply filled up the yokels of Casiguran with wonderful yarns of their service under Lacuna in far-away Nueva Ecija, with the story of their great march across the mountains, the capture of the American soldiers now in their hands, and, in fact, most anything that would make the people proud to associate with them. The next day, the 15th, was spent in our prison, resting as well as the hard boards that we were lying on would permit. One most disquieting piece of news, fortunately false, that we received here was to the effect that the well-known insurgent general, Tinio,

had joined Aguinaldo with four hundred well-armed men. The story did not seem at all improbable, and we did not know that there was nothing to it until we were within eight miles of our goal. The Macabebes, who also heard the story from their Casiguran friends, who thought they were telling them something pleasant, were badly worried, as it looked as if we would be outnumbered five to one; but we succeeded in convincing them that by means of a surprise we could win. Everybody in Casiguran and the surrounding country came to see us, among them being some of the Ilongotes, the most treacherous and cruel of all the head-hunting savages of Luzon. The Macabebes, supposed to be rigidly guarding us, laid it on pretty thick in telling how they had captured us. Once I saw a sergeant whose eye I had caught, start to laugh, but he got a look and a shake of the head that brought him to his senses. It would be essential, in order that Aguinaldo and those with him might not be alarmed at the approach to Palanan of an armed body, to send word to him in advance. So Segovia and I concocted another letter, supposed to come from Tal Placido, stating that the writer, in accordance with orders from his chief, Lacuna, was on his way to join him with a company of troops under the command of Captain Lazaro Segovia; in crossing the mountains he had surprised a small detachment of American soldiers, had killed two, wounded three, and was bringing five prisoners, as he could not detach men to send them back. As the main body of the two bogus letters from Lacuna was in the handwriting of Segovia, we had Tal Placido copy as well as sign this missive. In the meantime, the *vice-presidente* obtained two of his townsmen and an Ilongote to carry this letter and the two supposed ones from Lacuna. They started on the morning of the 16th and beat us to Palanan by two days. The second day of our captivity passed without especial incident. The guileless *vice-presidente* had all of this time been working like a beaver to hustle enough cracked corn to at least start us on our journey, and succeeded in obtaining about four hundred pounds, which might be considered a rather short four days' ration for our force. There was also a small quantity of dried carabao meat and half a dozen live chickens. Of course, these last would have to be eaten

very soon. Early on the morning of the 17th, a gloomy and rainy day, we started on the last and longest leg of our fateful journey. We were told that the march was usually made in a week, and that but one white man, a Spanish friar, a generation before, had accomplished it. In order to carry our food supplies and cooking pots, twelve men of the town were obtained, with an Ilongote to act as guide. The *vice-presidente* and a number of the principal men of the town accompanied us for a couple of miles, finally saying *adios* and *buen viaje* to all, including the "prisoners." I wonder what this simple and really good-hearted fellow thought when he found how he had been tricked. Of the numerous ones that we made fools of, he was the only one that I ever had the slightest qualms about. I hope he is gifted with a sense of humor. The first half day lay along a muddy trail through the woods to the sea beach. Here the rascally Ilongote deserted us, but one of the Casiguran men said he felt confident he could act as guide. The presence of these men made it necessary for us to keep up the deception on the march and in camp, as the slightest word might send one of them scurrying ahead to Palanan, and the poor Macabebes were under the necessity of continuing to converse in the Tagalo dialect.

From here our course generally followed the beach, though we were occasionally compelled to make détours over mountains because of cliffs coming down to the sea. The most of the beach was soft and deep sand, though we had two days over bowlders of every size from a watermelon to a freight car. I do not believe it necessary to go too much into the details of that horrible march, as it is not pleasant reading. The rain never ceased pouring, and from the morning we left Casiguran we were drenched to the skin for a week. We waded more than sixty streams, some of them mere brooks, but others so deep and swift that we had to put our hands on each other's shoulders and go in up to our armpits. The food, soaked through and through, became a soggy and fermenting mass. The usual programme was to start at daybreak and march until ten o'clock, then stop for breakfast, resuming the march about one o'clock, and keep it up until darkness, when we would have the second and last meal of the

day, exactly a duplicate of the first. From the start we went on half rations, and in a few days were ravenous with hunger. Of sleep we could get very little, as our bed was the bare ground, and we were exposed without shelter to the never-ending torrents of rain. Of course, the building and maintaining of fires for cooking was a matter that taxed to the utmost the ingenuity of our Macabebes, used as they are to taking care of themselves under all sorts of conditions. To eke out our food supply, a few small fish were caught in their hands by the Macabebes, and they scraped limpets from the rocks and gathered snails. All of these things, however, could not help out much with the now one hundred and one of us including the Casiguran men. The snails, limpets, and small fish were stewed up with the corn, and made a revolting mess. One funny thing happened, and gave us all a much-needed laugh. It was a pitch dark night and the Macabebes had just set before us on this occasion a stewpot containing this delectable mixture. Mitchell, who was ravenously hungry, drew a fish about three inches long, and had downed it before he realized it had not been dressed. Then and there his gorge rose and he became violently "sea-sick." We laughed at him so much that his temper rose perceptibly. On the night of the fifth day out of Casiguran we lay down supperless. Segovia had developed a terrible abscess in one of his feet, but the plucky Spaniard never faltered. (When we finally got on board the *Vicksburg*, the surgeon opened up his foot and gave him relief.) All day of the 22d we stumbled along in a half dazed condition, marching the entire day without food. Our men were scattered for a mile along the beach, some of them so weak that they reeled as they walked. It was plain that the end was at hand, but we were approaching our destination. It seemed impossible that the madcap enterprise could succeed, and I began to have regrets that I had led all these men to such a finish, for it must be remembered that we still expected to have to fight Timio with his four hundred men, and it did not now seem that there was any fight left in the outfit. Every mile during this afternoon we expected the crackle of rifle fire from some cliff. About five o'clock we saw a man ahead of us along the beach, evidently watching us. The crisis was at

hand, and Segovia went to meet him, while we made some attempt to close up the column. We breathlessly watched Segovia and the man while they were talking, and saw the latter hand the former a letter. Segovia came limping back down the column, and as he passed us Americans said in Spanish, "It is all right. We have them." What a load it lifted off our minds! We were now within ten miles of our quarry. The letter, which Segovia opened and read at once and then passed to me, was from Simon Villa, Aguinaldo's chief of staff, and was addressed to "Lieutenant-Colonel Hilario Tal Placido." Although it showed that our ruse was working and that our real identity was not even suspected, there was in it one thing that disturbed us greatly, this being an order that the five prisoners should not be brought into Palanan, as they might find out that the "Dictator" was there, but would be left under a guard of ten men at the place known as Dinundungan. Just think of living in a place with such a name as that! We had in some way to circumvent this plan, and succeeded, though it brought us nearer to disaster than any other thing connected with the expedition. We marched two miles further up the beach and reached Dinundungan, which was not a town but merely the name of a locality, it being the point where a trail from Palanan, eight miles distant, reaches the beach. Here we found an old Tagalo in charge of a few Negritos just completing a couple of small grass-roofed open sheds, one of which was for the prisoners and the other for their guard. It was already dark, and again we lay down supperless to bed, if one could call the water-soaked ground by such a name. In whispers we discussed the situation, and before going to sleep had worked out our little scheme. But we had to have food, or the march of eight miles would be out of the question, so Hilario wrote a note to Villa reporting his arrival at Dinundungan, and stated that in the morning he would resume the march to Palanan, but that food was necessary, as his men were so weak from hunger that they could go no further. The orders directing that the prisoners be left where he then was had been received, and would be complied with. This letter was sent to Palanan by one of the Negritos, and by daylight a sufficient quantity of cracked corn to give us all a fairly satisfac-

tory meal had arrived. This incident was the basis of the charge afterward made and harped upon by certain people in the United States, that being in a starving condition we had begged Aguinaldo for food, and had then violated his hospitality by using the strength thus given us to capture him. We had simply fooled him into supplying us, as he thought he was rationing his own troops. Had we, disclosing our identity, asked for quarter, and that food be furnished us, and had then turned on him, the case would have been entirely different. I would be very much interested in seeing the results of a surgical operation performed on the skull of a man who cannot readily see the radical difference between the two propositions. I do not think that even "sweet-breads" would be found. At last, morning came on the great day, nine days after we had landed from the *Vicksburg*, and we set to work to pull the wool over the eyes of the old Tagalo who had constructed the sheds, and who knew that the prisoners were to be left with him. It was taken for granted that if we boldly disobeyed the instructions he would light out to Palanan with the news. An attempt to seize him was considered too risky, as some of the Negritos might get away and give the alarm. So we again had recourse to the pen, which certainly is sometimes mightier than the sword. We picked out one of the most intelligent of the Macabebe corporals as the man who was to be left in charge of us with a guard of nine men, and gave him his instructions. A letter to him from Segovia was then prepared informing him that a messenger from Palanan had been met on the trail with a letter from the chief of staff revoking previous instructions relative to the prisoners, and directing that he immediately follow with them. At eight o'clock the main column left on the trail to Palanan, leaving us with our guard. In about an hour two of the Macabebes came running down the trail and very ostentatiously handed to the corporal a note, which he showed the old Tagalo, who was able to read it, it being in his dialect. The old fellow merely remarked that he did not see why they had put him to so much trouble if they did not intend to use the shelters. This disposed of him, and with our guard we set out along the trail, the two Macabebes who had brought the bogus letter ac-

companying us. Fortunately, we now had with us only our own people, and were relieved from the trying necessity of watching every action for fear it would arouse suspicion in the minds of the Casiguran men, who were with the main body. The trail led in a north-westerly direction and was very muddy, as the sunlight seldom reached the ground in those dense and gloomy woods. Despite our breakfast, we were very weak, and were six hours in covering the eight miles. Of the Americans, Mitchell and I were in the worst shape, the Hazards and Newton standing it better. I had to lie down flat on the ground every few hundred yards to get a rest of a moment or two. We crossed and recrossed many times by wading a small branch of the Palanan river. About half-way to the town we were disturbed by meeting a Macabebe sergeant and one of the privates, coming back along the trail as rapidly as they could. The two men were out of breath, and simply motioned frantically to us to get off the trail and hide in the woods. This we did, and they joined us. The sergeant quickly explained that some real insurgent soldiers were on the way to Dinundungan to take charge of us, in order that all the men of our party might be able to come to Palanan. Soon we heard the men come splashing along laughing and talking. They passed within thirty feet of us, as we lay close to the ground, almost fearing to breathe. If they had met us in the trail or discovered us in our hiding place it would have all been off then and there, as they would have insisted on taking charge of us and conducting us back to Dinundungan. A fight would have been the result; the firing would have been heard in Palanan, and the least that could happen was that the quarry would escape. For we now knew, having been so informed by the old Tagalo at Dinundungan, that the story of Tinio having reached Palanan with four hundred men was a myth, the only troops there being about fifty men of Aguinaldo's escort. Anyhow, this was the closest call the expedition had, and it owed its salvation to the quick-witted Segovia. The main body that he was with had met the detachment in the trail, and upon inquiry had learned from the non-commissioned officer in charge his instructions. Detaining the man in conversation for a moment, he man-

aged to step aside and whisper to one of the sergeants to hurry back down the trail and warn us.

We resumed our march, having had a fine scare. It was not desirable to catch up with the main body, as we correctly presumed that some officers might come out from Palanan to meet it, and see that the orders regarding the prisoners were not being carried out, so that we kept some distance behind it until we realized that we were approaching the town, and then hurried on as much as possible.

The main interest now centres in the adventures of the main column, the one by which the actual capture was made. About a mile outside the town it was met by a couple of insurgent officers, who escorted them the remainder of the distance. About three o'clock they approached the Palanan River, here about a hundred yards wide and quite deep, and saw the town on the other side. The only way to cross this stream was by means of a rather good-sized *banca*. Hilario and Segovia crossed with the first load, leaving instructions for the men to follow as rapidly as they could, form on the opposite bank, and then march up to Aguinaldo's house, where they would find him. The boat was to be sent back to await our arrival. Segovia and Hilario now had a most trying half hour. They called on Aguinaldo at his head-quarters, and found him surrounded by seven insurgent officers, all of them armed with revolvers. Outside, the fifty men of the escort, neatly uniformed and armed with Mausers, were drawn up to do the honors for the reinforcements that had made such a wonderful march to join them. Segovia and Hilario entertained those present with stories of the march from Lacuna's head-quarters, and were warmly congratulated on having made it successfully. Segovia took his position where he could look out of one of the open windows and see when the time had arrived. Finally, the Macabebes under Donisio Bató and Gregorio Cadhit marched up, Segovia stepped to the head of the stairway outside the house, for they were in the second story, and signalled to Gregorio, who called out, "Now is the time, Macabebes. Give it to them." The poor little "Macs" were in such a nervous state from their excitement over the strange drama that they were playing a part in that they were pretty badly

rattled. They had loaded their pieces and were standing at "order arms," as were the men of the escort facing them on the other side of the little square. They fired a ragged volley, killing two men of the escort and very severely wounding the leader of Aguinaldo's band, who happened to be passing between the lines when fire was opened. Aguinaldo, hearing the firing, and thinking that the men of his escort had broken loose to celebrate the arrival of the reinforcements, stepped to the window, and called out, "Stop that foolishness. Don't waste your ammunition." Before he could turn around Hilario had grasped him about the waist and thrown him under a table, where he literally sat on him, and Hilario was a fat man. I had given the most positive orders to the effect that under no circumstances should Aguinaldo be killed, and that no lives should be taken unless it was absolutely necessary. But as Segovia dashed back into the room several of the officers started to draw their revolvers, and he opened fire on them, hitting Villa three times, who was tugging to get a Mauser automatic pistol out of its holster, and also wounding Major Alhambra. Villa surrendered, as did Santiago Barcelona, treasurer of the so-called republic. Alhambra and the other officers leaped from one of the windows into the river, the house standing on the bank, and escaped by swimming. As Hilario grasped Aguinaldo, he had said, "You are a prisoner of the Americans," so that the fallen "Dictator," as he now called himself, had some sort of a vague idea of what had happened to him.

In the meantime we Americans with our supposed guard had reached the river, jumped into the *banca* waiting for us, and had paddled across in frantic haste. Running up the bank toward the house, we were met by Segovia, who came running out, his face aglow with exultation, and his clothing spattered with the blood of the men he had wounded. He called out in Spanish, "It is all right. We have him." We hastened into the house, and I introduced myself to Aguinaldo, telling him that we were officers of the American army, that the men with us were our troops, and not his, and that he was a prisoner of war. He was given assurance that he need fear no bad treatment. He said in a dazed sort of way, "Is this not some joke?" I assured him that it was

not, though, as a matter of fact, it was a pretty bad one, on him. While naturally agitated, his bearing was dignified, and in this moment of his fall there was nothing of the craven. He is a man of many excellent qualities, far and away the best Filipino I ever was brought in contact with. It was well known that he was a man of humane instincts, and had done all he could to prevent the horrible atrocities committed by some of the guerilla bands that now made up his forces, but under the circumstances his control over them was limited. The wounded Villa was more inclined to stand aloof, but we dressed his wounds, thereby mollifying him somewhat. Barcelona was as mild as could be. There was some difficulty in getting under control the wildly excited Macabebes. A lot of them insisted in throwing their arms about us.

Aguinaldo's escort in their flight had dropped eighteen rifles and about a thousand rounds of ammunition, and these we now gathered up. It was regrettable that two of these men had been killed, but there was no help for it. The escort had to be surprised and quickly scattered. If we had sent our cards to them, told them who we were, and invited them to retire, as some lady-like persons in the United States afterward insisted that we should have done, it would merely have exposed our own men to a volley from them, and it scarcely could have been less fatal than the one that they received from us. The lives of these two men were of small moment counted against those that would have been lost had the insurrection continued. Few men have died to better purpose.

We supposed prisoners now took command. Aguinaldo, Villa, and Barcelona were confined in a room in the house and made as comfortable as possible. We posted guards all about the building and searched it thoroughly, finding great quantities of the correspondence of the insurgent government, showing that Aguinaldo had all of the time been in touch with his subordinates, even with those in the far-away Visayan Islands. We recaptured the two bogus letters from Lacuna and the one from Hilario at Casiguran. We had now no further suffering from food, as we found cracked corn, rice, sweet potatoes, and chickens. The inhabitants of the town had fled to the last man, woman, and child, so that

we merely helped ourselves. There was no destruction of property and we left the town in as good shape as we found it. Lieutenant Mitchell had a small camera, carried on the march for him by one of the Macabebes, and took some interesting photographs. Aguinaldo, whose gameness and general bearing won our hearts, wrote and handed to me a brief note, congratulating me on the outcome of the perilous expedition. In fact, the pleasantest relations were soon established between captors and captured.

We had made careful estimates of the distance marched each day, estimating at the rate of a mile and a half per hour, certainly conservative enough, and found that since landing from the *Vicksburg* we had covered one hundred and ten miles: twenty from the point of disembarkation to Casiguran, eighty-two from there to Dinundungan, and eight from the latter place to Palanan. It could not be less and might be ten or more miles farther.

The *Vicksburg* was not to be in Palanan Bay to take us on board until the 25th, so that we were compelled to wait over one day but, owing to our condition, this was a godsend. We spent the day in resting, sleeping, and eating. One of us American officers remained in the room with the prisoners all the time, day and night, this being at their request because of a wholesome fear of their hereditary enemies, the Macabebes. Early on the morning of the 25th we set out for the beach at Palanan Bay to meet the *Vicksburg*, the direction being northeast. The distance was two miles less than that over the trail to Dinundungan, being only six miles. But there was such a multiplicity of trails leading in all directions that we lost much time, as we had no guide, and none of the prisoners knew the way. Many of the Macabebes suffered severely from their bruised feet, and Segovia had a hard time of it. But all things end sometime, and at noon we again saw the Pacific, and far out on it a wisp of smoke, the *Vicksburg* coming in. We had brought from Palanan a bed sheet to be used in signalling, and when the vessel was two miles out Captain Newton wigwagged the message, "We have him. Send boats for all." Soon came the reply, "Well done." Finally she anchored and we could see the boats being lowered. It will be remembered that in

the firing at Palanan the leader of Aguinaldo's band had been badly wounded. It was considered only right to take him to Manila for treatment, and he had been brought down the Palanan River in a canoe by two of the Macabebes, they being furnished with a pass by Villa in order to protect them in case they should fall in with insurgents. They arrived about this time, the place where we had reached the beach being not far from the mouth of the river. The surf was very ugly, but the boats came bucking through it, Commander Barry being in the first one. One of them was upset and we had great difficulty in getting into them, and were all drenched, but that was nothing. The greatest difficulty was with the wounded man.

As we rowed alongside the crew cheered time and again. We were soon on board and en route for Manila, sailing around the north end of the Island. The prisoners were treated with the greatest courtesy, being entertained in the officers' messes, and sitting about on deck whenever they desired. On the morning of the 28th we entered Manila Bay with all our lights screened, as it was desired to keep the return of the expedition secret. At six o'clock I left the *Vicksburg* in her steam launch, being accompanied by Lieutenant Glennon, executive officer of the vessel, Lieutenant Mitchell, and the three prisoners. We steamed into the mouth of the Pasig River and up through the city to the Malacanan Palace, the home of the division commander, where we all went ashore. General MacArthur was just rising, and came out in

a wrapper to meet me. He shook hands, looked at me in a quizzical way, but did not ask a question. I said, "Well, I have brought you Don Emilio." The general could scarcely believe it, and asked, "Where is he?" I replied, "Right in this house." As soon as he could dress the general came out and greeted cordially all of the three. We all sat down to breakfast, but Aguinaldo was not very talkative, being apparently somewhat overcome. But the general put him at his ease finally, and told him that he would immediately send for his family, whom he had not seen for a long time. The general got off his official despatch, and then the news was made public. To say that the city was wild with excitement mildly expresses the condition. It was now the opinion that the war that had wasted the country for so long a time was at its end. In the meantime I had hurried to tell the news of my return to the poor woman who for three long weeks had waited in an agony of suspense. A few days later General MacArthur sent for me, and as I entered his office said with a very serious look on his face, "Well, Funston, they do not seem to have thought much in Washington of your performance. I am afraid you have got into trouble." At the same time he handed me a cablegram announcing my appointment as a brigadier-general in the regular army. The other officers, all of whom had splendidly done their parts, were also given commissions in the regular army, while Segovia, Segismundo, the three Tagalos, and the Macabebes were given appropriate rewards in various sums of money.



JOHN FLINT, DEPUTY-CHIEF

By Lawrence Perry

ILLUSTRATIONS BY JOHN ALONZO WILLIAMS



HE new fire commissioner, lounging in swivel chair, concluded his remarks to the deputy-chief with a wave of his hand and a shrug of his shoulders.

"You know, Flint," he said, "there is such a thing as being too careful. Keeping up a record of never losing a man and not obeying your superior officer don't go together, always, remember that."

John Flint, who was on his way out of the office, turned abruptly.

"The floor fell, sir, didn't it?"

"You told Chief Ronan you had ordered your men off that floor." The commissioner had swung around to his desk and was speaking over his shoulder. "He told you to put them back again; you didn't, and the fire jumped to the next building—and that's the answer."

The commissioner watched Flint as he flushed and walked silently to the door.

"That's the answer," added the commissioner as a parting shot. "And next time you'll be up on charges."

As the door closed the commissioner glanced at the chief, who had been standing rigidly in the middle of the room.

"Was that right?"

"It'll do," was the short reply. "Next time, though, I'll press the charge. John Flint nor nobody else will make a monkey of me."

The commissioner regarded him with keen, humorous eyes. He was "green" and he was young, but he knew neither fear nor Tammany, which are one and the same thing—sometimes.

"You're right, Ronan, nobody's going to make a monkey of you if I can help it. . . . I can't save you from yourself, though. If Flint had carried out your orders you'd'a'had two lost companies—thirty-two dead men—to answer for. That's carrying professional jealousy too far, chief."

"He had the floor overweighted with water," blazed the chief.

"You didn't prove that and Flint's men"—the commissioner tossed his hands and picked up a letter. "Now chop it all out. The incident's closed. Flint's a great fireman and you're a great chief. The city should be proud of you both. Let it go at that. There's plenty of room for both of you in the department. But there won't be if this keeps up, believe me." The commissioner turned to the letter and Chief Ronan walked to his own office, muttering that there was not sufficient space for both of them as it stood, and that he had his own idea as to the one who would have to make room.

John Flint sat for a minute as his gig drew up in front of his home on East Fifteenth Street. Then climbing down to the sidewalk he turned to his driver with a soft look in his steel-gray eyes.

"Hit the gong, Tom," he said.

Before the clanging had ceased to sound, the front door opened and a little boy dashed down the steps and made a flying leap into his father's arms, who, without breaking the motion, lifted him deftly up to his shoulder.

"Ho!" cried the boy, kicking his heels delightedly, "that was the time, daddy. Wasn't it a fine jump?"

"I should say so," laughed the father. "Some day, Jackie, if you keep growing like you have, you'll jump clean over my head."

He looked up at his wife, who stood framed in the light of the doorway, smiling down at them.

"Come, John," she said, "you give me little enough of your company without wasting it all there on the sidewalk."

Flint chuckled, waved to his driver, and then ran up the steps.

Nights when his big, wonderful father dined at home were banner nights for Jackie. For then his mother permitted him to skip his bedtime hour and remain

at the table until dinner was finished and his father was free to put him to bed. And all this was a great event in the life of that little five-year-old and a great, golden event for John Flint, ordinarily. But to-night he was not himself, altogether. Jackie, of course, didn't notice it, but the mother did and her eyes were filled with concern. She had a sweet, youthful face; a striking face, beautiful, if only because of its spirituality; physically she was not strong.

"Dad," said the boy, "I dreamt last night you was caught in a black place—o-oh awful black and dark and—and—then I woke before you got out."

Flint laughed abstractedly and reaching over tousled his son's head. But the face of his wife turned toward the two was marked by a strange dread.

"You mustn't dream such things, Jackie," she said sharply.

"No, Towser," said the father, "a boy like you should dream of fairies and Santa Claus and things."

Something in their tones made the child feel something and he looked at them with blinking eyes for a moment until his mind ran to other thoughts.

The ticker in the hall sounded an alarm and the wife's lips moved, as was her wont in an invocation of safety for those responding to the summons.

Flint moved impatiently.

"I'm glad the commissioner has ordered those things taken out of the houses!"

His wife looked at him for a moment in surprise.

"What's the matter, John," she asked in a low, quick voice.

"Why that jigger has bothered you—and other women——"

"I didn't mean *that*," she interrupted. "Your mood—I——"

She stopped with a questioning look.

"Ronan had me before the commissioner," he said responsively. "The commissioner was too straight and too wise to take up charges, but the chief is down on Fourteenth Street with Scanlon, now."

His wife did not speak for a moment. At length:

"I wish you were out of the department, John. You've served twenty years; they'd let you retire—and you have that fine offer from the hose supply company. Please,

John. I said I wouldn't mention it again, but please!"

Flint's eyes became steel and his jaws bulged. Then his face softened and arising he walked to her chair and caressed her hair.

"It's not because of Ronan, dear, you know that," she added.

"I know, but you mustn't be silly, girl. I can't retire, now, with things this way. I've tried to be white with Ronan, but what's the use. I won't any more. I'm going to fix him now—and I think I know how to do it." He looked at his watch. "I must be out awhile to-night—at my quarters." He turned to the boy.

"You won't mind, old man, if I put you to bed to-morrow night instead? I've got a lot to do."

The child tried to be brave and succeeded, but his lip quivered. The mother jumped up with quick concern.

"Not to-night, John. Oh, don't leave it for to-morrow. Just fifteen minutes, something makes me af—" she compressed her lips. "It will only delay you fifteen minutes. He's been talking about it all day."

Flint glanced at his watch again and laughed in the hearty way she loved.

"All right, Towser," he said, "you and I are booked for a dandy scrap." And they had it while delighted squeals from a very small boy and great, deep chuckles from a very big man filled the house.

"Now ain't you nearly broked in two?" queried the boy at length, sitting astride his father's chest. "You should say so?" he suggested as Flint lifted him to the bed.

"Yes, I should say so, you little giant-killer. . . . Now then off you go to sleep if you want to grow up to be a big man."

And so the boy went to sleep while the father sat for awhile looking out over the street where the gloom of twilight was beginning to settle.

As he kissed his wife at the door she looked up at him.

"Aren't you glad you waited? Come back soon to me, John."

"Yes. Good-by."

She turned on the sill.

"John!"

"Yes?"

"Good-night, John."

"Good-night."

She closed the door lingeringly.

The evening life of a hot, humid street on the lower East Side was beginning when Flint arrived at the truck house where he made his head-quarters. From the windows of the tenements overhead and from the fire-escapes came an intermittent murmur of voices, pierced sometimes by the sharp cry of a sick baby or the harsh admonition of a mother to her children; the clatter of crockery falling and breaking on iron escape landings.

A hurdy-gurdy was rattling away in front of the tawdry notion store next the station, and half-clad youngsters, hand in hand, were skipping, pirouetting, swaying in rhythmic abandon. There were women, babes in arms, seated in chairs and boxes on the sidewalk. The dull roar of the elevated railroad came from Allen Street a block eastward and the gong of an ambulance out on a heat case clattered insistently and then died away. Above the street the walls of the houses were amorphous shapes, punctuated by faint blurs of light and thin, watery stars hung vaguely in

a characterless sky. Everything seemed adrip: in the heavy atmosphere a myriad odors were merged, the reek of the street, which neither lifted nor disintegrated. The deputy-chief replied absently to the salute of the man at the desk and glanced with a faint smile at a young probationer, who sat on the running-board of the truck, drinking

from a cold, moisture-beaded bottle of milk. The deputy had one of those wonderful faces in which strength, kindliness, and sweetness are perfectly joined. None of his division

feared John Flint, but all respected him as strong men only can respect a stronger man. The company captain joined him as the horse was taken from the gig, and the two moved to the open doors, conversing. A woman who had been waiting there advanced diffidently, holding her small son by the hand.

"Thought I'd come out and tell you that the boy is all well, Chief, thanks to you and the milk you been sendin' around and the doctor——"

Flint's big, genial voice interrupted.

"Now, now Mrs. Maguire, that's all right. So here he is, eh?" rubbing his hand over the child's head. "Sure, sure he's all right now; such a little husky couldn't be under the weather long, could he, Billy?" And how proud that boy was as his mother led him away!

Old Giulio, the ice-cream man, who smiled on all children whether they bought or not, came up pushing his cart before him

and the captain called the probationer, gave him fifty cents and told him to round up the dancers and the other children and buy them hokey-pokeys until the money ran out. Then he and the chief stood for awhile chuckling deeply as they saw the urchins scrambling and scuffling about the lovable old Italian and the tall young fire-



John Flint turned abruptly.—Page 539.

John Flint turned abruptly.—Page 539.

man who was beginning to learn what it meant to eat smoke.

For half an hour thereafter Flint sat in his office, the door closed, his eyes fixed vacantly out of the window. Finally, he leaned over the desk and drew the telephone to him, calling the number of a great newspaper on Park Row.

"You remember sending a man to me last month on that Prince Company hose contract," he said to the city editor, "Flint—yes. If you send your man Arnold around here about ten o'clock I think I can give him some information. Good-by."

He took from his desk a sealed envelope, opened it, and carefully perused a report, which one of the heads of the clerical department had secretly compiled and forwarded to him.

It involved one of those official discrepancies that sound worse than they really are—something which a slight deviation from correct analysis would permit the formulation of charges sufficiently serious, to annoy Ronan and make him squirm but not calculated to hold water on trial. As Flint read them over he recognized this and he sat back with eyes closed, casting about for the best method of giving the facts as revealed their worst complexion. Suddenly he leaned forward and cast the papers into a drawer with a gesture of contempt.

"A new sort of business you're in," he muttered. "You ought to be proud of yourself!" For a few seconds he sat silent, then started in his chair. "You'll not play with cards under the table, anyway," he said, seizing the telephone. He had started to call the chief's office when a fireman entered with word that young Talbot, a settlement worker of the district, was downstairs with a party of French noblemen.

An alarm outside the district had come in as the visitors entered and they were just in time to see the three big horses dash to their places and the firemen to drop one after another down the sliding poles, standing grouped about the heads of the animals in accordance with the regulation that "second-out" companies shall remain in readiness for a possible second alarm. Flint had just flashed down the pole and was shaking hands with the settlement worker when the indicator sounded a few sharp

strokes. Figures darted here and there; there was a pounding of hoofs, a glitter of metal and woodwork, a hurried apology from Flint, and Talbot and his guests were, with the exception of the keeper, alone in the house.

As Flint's gig, with its clattering gong, dashed across the Bowery, a lurid flare lightened the heavy smoke, which was pouring over the thoroughfare from a big six-story building a block to the westward. The deputy's jaws set tight.

"It's the Dungan Paper Warehouse," he said to the driver. "The boys——"

The sharp clanging of a bell caused him to turn just in time to see a low red motor-car turning sharply in from the main thoroughfare and driving straight for the rear wheels of the gig. The officer at the steering wheel lurched heavily sidewise, pulling the wheel sharply to avoid the impending accident, at the same time shutting off the power, which was wise, for the steering gear went awry and the car lumbered up to the curb and stopped with its radiator crumbling against a brick wall.

Flint, who more than once had been beaten to a fire in his own district by Chief Ronan's automobile, could not stifle a derisive laugh as he witnessed the accident, and in another half minute he was alighting from his vehicle in front of the burning warehouse.

"Where's your chief?" he asked of a battalion chief's driver.

"He went up the stairs with the first company," was the reply. "I'll get him." As he spoke that officer came out the door, his eyes streaming, panting for breath.

"It's on the fourth floor, Chief," he said, "and going like hell. I've got the first company with a line on the stairs leading to the floor and the third company, too. The second's up there on the fire-escape."

"All right," replied Flint, and he was turning to order the second-alarm companies to stretch in from the water tower and the others to go round to the rear when Chief Ronan ran up, his white hat in his hand.

"I'll look after this," he said. He glared at his deputy. "Why didn't you send in a third alarm?"

"We don't need it yet," growled Flint, touched on his professional pride.

"Yet! The hell we don't. What do you know about it? Have you been in the

building? Not you," sneeringly. "Here, Howard, ring in the third and hurry. This is no fire to fool with—although some seem to think so."

viewless. Flint reached out his foot and was guided to the stairway by the lines of hose. On the third floor landing the glow of his acetylene lantern fell on the ghostly forms



"Now ain't you nearly broked in two?"—Page 540.

Without waiting for further words from his chief, Flint dashed into the warehouse. The pungent smell of dry paper was all about and little wisps of smoke were swirling through the offices. On the second floor the smoke rendered everything

of the relief lines and three firemen who had just come back from the nozzles above sat on the stairs fanning themselves with their hats and sucking air from water-soaked sponges which they carried suspended from strings from their suspender buckles.

Picking up a lieutenant Flint went on up the stairs to a point where the men at the pipes lay, their faces pressed close to the nozzles, drinking what air the water brought. He could not see the pipemen. He could not see the lieutenant standing at his elbow. It was a bad smoke, full of carbon and a dose even for Flint's practiced lungs. There was a movement at his feet and the body of a probationer, deserting his comrades at one of the pipes, lurched against him. He was coughing and gagging and sobbing. Flint caught him, preventing him from pitching down-stairs, and pushed him to the lieutenant.

"Take him, Pete," he said. "Get him out of this. He's gone. Send one of the relief line up."

As the officer, stumbling and grunting, dragged the half unconscious fireman down the stairs, Flint turned to the others.

"It's all right, boys," he said, and picking his way over the recumbent men he started up ahead of the nozzles.

He could catch the impression of movement below as the big two-inch streams tore through the murk, and above a hectic flush rose and fell with pulsating fury. All about was a fierce sound, a sort of reverberating growl, the sweep of a tempest, against which rose the crash of caving timbers, the swift rattling and crackling of the flames and the sharp hissing of water. Flint's breath suddenly stopped and he could not regain it. Strangling, he threw himself on his stomach, gasping for air which always runs along the bottom of the smoke and got it. One of the streams soused him and it felt cool and good. As he worked his way slowly down to his men a long tongue of flame appeared out of the lurid flush above and shot over the prone figures at the hose. Two solid streams sought its source, but it came once more, lazily, this time licking at the helmets of the firemen and searing their cheeks. Flint's voice rose huskily.

"Come on out of this, boys," he yelled. "Take your lines down to the next floor."

Grumbling, but knowing they were beaten, the men wriggled down the stairs and rallied on the third floor landing with the desperation of strong and brave men facing defeat by an element which they had been taught to hate. Flint found a battalion chief here. He had come from

the ladders in through the third story rear window at the head of two engine companies with hose and a truck company with axes.

"Look here, Chief," he said, grasping Flint by the arm and leading him down the hall and into a small storeroom with plastered walls. Here he bent down and pointed with his lantern to the floor. Flint crouched for an instant and ran his hand along the surbase; it was almost red-hot. Like a surgeon engaged in diagnosis he straightened up carrying his fingers with light touch up the wall. Suddenly his hand paused and hitting the plaster a resounding smack he turned to the shadowy figure of a great raw-boned axeman who stood at his elbow.

"Punch a hole in there," he said.

A crunching blow followed and then another. Out of the hole a long, blood-red quivering tongue of flame appeared and puffed off into the smoky limbo behind, as though sentient with desire to locate and ignite some gas-laden ball of smoke, setting free the death-dealing back draft. Then came another tongue, which licked up to the ceiling and then withdrew like the flashing tongue of a snake.

Again the big truckman's axe smote the wall and the hose men dragging in a line thrust the pipe into the hole, holding it in place on a Bonner partition tripod.

Stumbling along to the west side of the building, Flint found that Deputy-Chief Ryan had discovered similar conditions. He went down the stairs shaking his head. As he came out to the sidewalk, filling his lungs with pure air, he saw Ronan in the middle of the street, by the water tower, watching the men on the fire-escapes who, as in the case of those on the inside of the building, had been driven downward. There were groups of them crouching against the third-floor wall, their helmets reversed, their heads bent low. The long, ghostly arm from the search-light engine occasionally ceased its wanderings over the face of the burning building and rested upon them. On the sidewalk white-coated young ambulance surgeons were working over the prostrate figures of firemen who had eaten more smoke than they could digest. Reporters were everywhere, taking matters in a business-like manner, but plainly interested in potentialities. The



Drawn by John Alonzo Williams.

The door crashed inward . . . with the big form of Chief Ronan sprawling across it.—Page 548.

number of firemen overcome had already made their stories worth half a column more than might otherwise have been the case and they were hungry for further developments.

Ronan was intolerant, irascible, a man with every combative instinct aroused, from the moment he tackled a big fire until it was under control. Flint was always more approachable.

"How is it going, Chief?" asked one of the reporters of him as the deputy made his way toward Ronan.

"It's a fire, son," smiled Flint.

Ronan's quick eye caught the passing dialogue, and as his deputy came up they sparkled with a venomous light.

"Did you give him your picture for the paper?" he said.

Flint did not give the chief even the satisfaction of an expression.

"The fire's backed the men down to the third floor," he said. "And—well you know the building."

The chief did know it. When he was a deputy in this district he had gone through the warehouse and made the prediction that if it ever got going good it would mean the death of a company or two, and a battalion chief at the least. But the last thing in his mind was to admit that to his assistant.

Overhead there came a soft, seething noise and a flare of light. A low-drawn exclamation arose from the throngs held in leash by the police reserves at intersecting corners. Ronan glanced upward at the great gouts of flame pouring up through the roof of the building and then looked impatiently down the street whence came the throaty whistles and jangling bells of the fourth and fifth alarm companies.

"They've kicked it up through the roof." Ronan glanced triumphantly at Flint.

"The fire's going down through the partitions and is under the third floor now," said Flint simply. "I told Ryan to get the men down to the second floor and hold ready to leave the building. Is that all right! You——!"

"Is that all right!" The chief glared at Flint. He took off his hat as though to dash it to the ground, the veins in his neck swelling. "You've ordered—them—down another—floor—and is it all right! You——!"

He paused as three firemen lurched out the door and fell unconscious on the sidewalk. A truck company standing grouped at the curb, leaning on the hooks, looked curiously at the ambulance surgeons as they rolled their comrades over on their backs and applied restoratives and then at the chief who ran past them to meet the newly arrived companies just stretching in.

"Go on in there if you've got any chests on you," he yelled. "Go to it—and cut the heart out of that fire. What are you doing to-night, anyway! Why, damn it, I'll lick this fire or—or——" he paused as a captain, a box-built man with grizzled mustache, dripping with water, hurried out of the building to their side; "well," he said, "what do *you* want?"

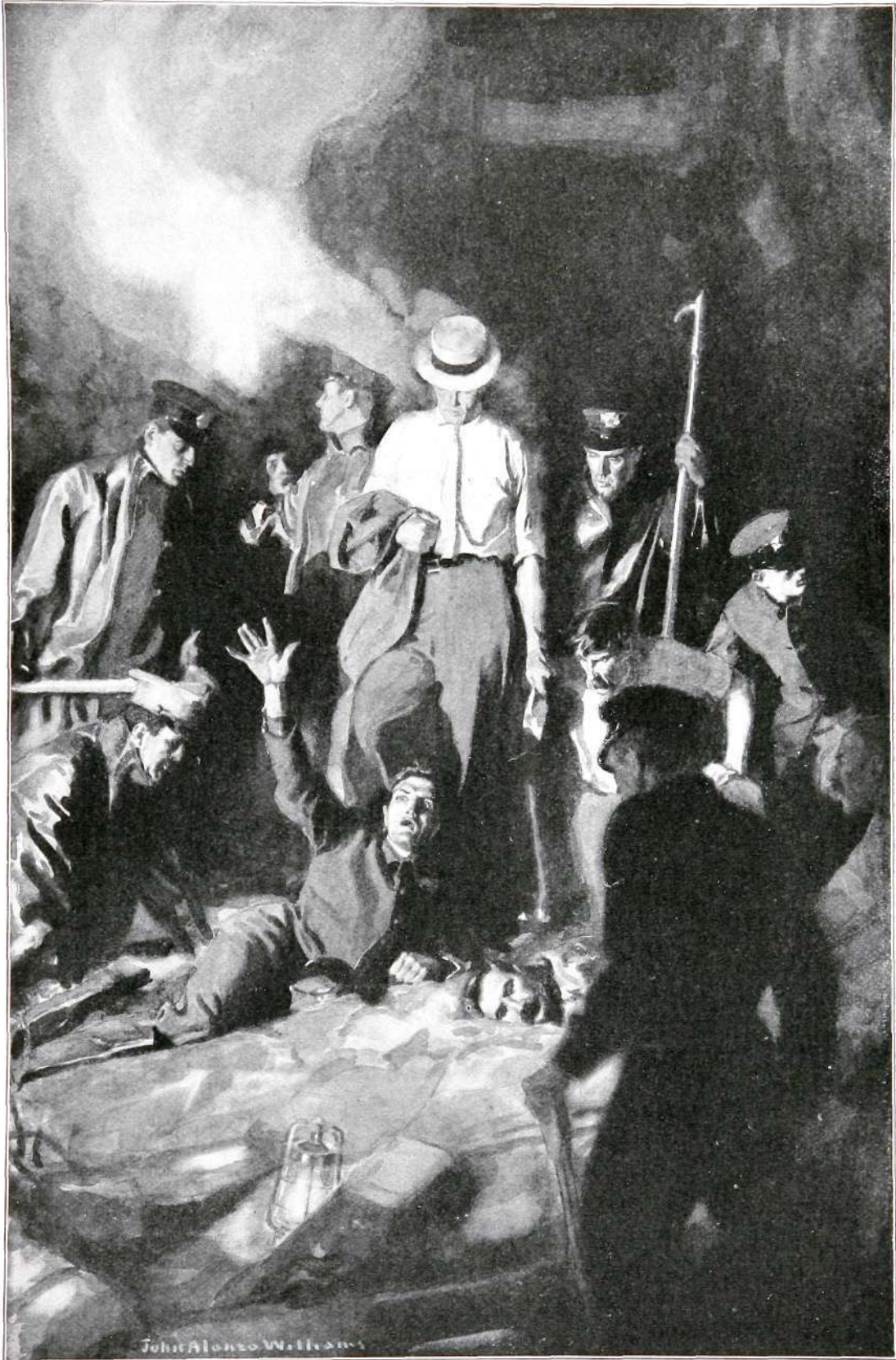
"Third floor's in bad shape, sir; looks like its going to come through. All the companies have been backed down to the second floor. Chief Ryan says shall he order out?"

Ronan turned his face slowly toward Flint, but the deputy had not been listening. His eyes were directed to the third floor where a great cloud of flame was bellying out of a window, tugging like a balloon at its fastenings. Instinctively Flint turned to the opposite building, a tenement, the doors and windows open. He could see the beds, pictures on the walls, and tables with their red checkered cloths set with half-finished meals. There was a lurid flash over their heads and when Flint looked at that tenement again all the signs of habitation had disappeared, the windows revealing naught but blackened walls, flaming shreds of curtains, and crumbling furnishings. A company or two were piling in, but there was little for them to do. The wave of heat had not kindled fire; it had incinerated.

Ronan came out of the tenement and Flint met him with flushed face.

"How much longer are you going to leave the boys in that warehouse, Chief Ronan?" he asked.

"What's that to you?" sneered Ronan. "You ain't in there, are you? Not you!" he added. Then suddenly out of the clogging welter of jealousy and hate and spite his professional judgment emerged clear. "Hey, Flint," and his words came like bullets, "Get every man out of this building, quick."



Drawn by John Alonzo Williams.

"Eighteen," screamed the driver. "Eighteen truck! Our head-quarters!"—Page 556.

Like a shot the deputy went across the sidewalk and into the doorway. Through the viewless, choking floors, filled with red spluttering embers, went the orders that meant defeat:

"Everybody to the sidewalk!"

Slowly the men staggered out, bearing their burdens of heavy, water-filled hose, assembling by companies and listening with straining ears as the lieutenants called the rolls. Four times the quick, staccato calling of a name met with no response, and like a clammy wind word went round that men were still in the building. One of them was Flint.

Before Ronan's mouth had opened to hurl forth the rescue orders a dozen men, headed by two captains, were piling through the doorway. As they fought their way up to the second floor the stairs seemed to heave and the very building was quivering and sighing like a living thing. In the rear hallway a fireman, gasping and feeling his way with his boot, stumbled over the leg of a prostrate comrade. In a flash he bent, thrust one hand under the unconscious man's neck, the other under his shoulders, and dragged him like a sack of meal to the stairs. Two or three of the party, hurrying to the spot whence the truckman's cries that he had found a man came, ran into the deputy-chief, walking half crouched, an insensible fireman across his shoulders.

"Here, take him," he said, lifting the man from his back like a child and pushing him toward the group whose voices alone told him of their near proximity. "Two we've got; take 'em down and report to the chief. How many more?"

"One more, but he can't be got," cried an officer. "The floor's rocking now."

But there was no reply. The next instant the chief's voice bellowed up: "Every one out on the sidewalk. Flint, bring your men down! Burke's not in there! Went to the hospital. We've got 'em all. Hurry!"

As the men reached the sidewalk Ronan met them.

"All here?" he cried; "where's Flint?"

Impulsive always and from his first day as a fireman prone to do that which no other fireman had ever done, the chief ripped out an oath as the reply came that they thought the deputy was with them and that he had been on the second floor. Bounding for

the stairs and calling over his shoulder that he would break the man who followed him, he jumped into the smoke and disappeared, leaving the men standing, wondering, undecided what to do.

Flint's quest for the man he supposed to be lying somewhere on that floor led him through a succession of rooms, leading to the rear of the building. In each he had circled and recircled, kicking right and left, in hope of locating the missing man, but, of course, without success. As he proceeded he knew that the way whence he had come was being closed by intervening sheets of flame, but in figuring out his course he had no thought of leaving the warehouse over the entering route. His only chance, he knew, lay in fighting clean through the building and going down the ladders or the fire escapes, or, if the necessity arose, even dropping the twenty odd feet to the ground.

As in the case of every building in his district, Flint knew it like a book, and this knowledge and his sense of direction made acute in many such emergencies as this combined to carry him along, until the smoke began to get into his brain, and the heat to clog his senses. Many times as a private he had fought fire two or more hours in smoke which rendered his side partner invisible, as many other big-lunged firemen have, but to-night his nerves were not good and experienced firemen will tell you that it is generally the nerves that go when a man succumbs and not primarily the heart and lungs.

So this stalwart veteran of constant fire-fighting suddenly brought himself up with the realization that for the past few minutes he had been wandering mechanically, without the stimulus or direction of the mind. He found himself in a room, not large, with his hand on the knob of a door which had not opened as he turned it. Ten feet from the floor a small dull square patch revealed the location of a ventilator window. The door was locked.

Instinctively he turned to retrace his steps, but the doorway he had entered framed a red glow like the mouth of a furnace. He faced about, drew back his boot and kicked the door a mighty blow. The panel cracked. As he swung his leg backward there came an answering crack from the other side and the next instant the door

crashed inward, torn from its hinges, with the big form of Chief Ronan sprawling across it.

Quickly springing to his feet Ronan seized his deputy by the arm.

"Come on out of this, John," he said gruffly. "Remember your wife and kiddie. Come on, every one's out."

Flint heard him vaguely. Memory of the enmity which Ronan had held for him in the past year and shown upon all occasions filled his dulled brain with smouldering emotion. He tore his arm from Ronan's grasp and looked at him swaying.

"You—you, man-killer," he said. "You told the commissioner I was afraid of fire. . . . Now, damn you, see who'll leave this building first, you or me."

With an exclamation, not of anger, Ronan sprang for his deputy to drag him to the window not ten feet away. But before he could fling his arm around his neck the floor under their feet seemed to shift sidewise and all about them was the impression of a great wind rush, a horrible pressing down of an irresistible but impalpable force, which few firemen have felt and lived to tell the experience. Hurrying along the swaying floor, pulling Flint by the arm, Ronan had gained the window-sill, when there came the shriek of inrushing air; followed a rending and crackling, a succession of deafening reverberations and Ronan dizzily straddling the window-casing saw the floors come through, screaming, grinding, hissing, crunching—a fearful noise and a fearful sight, like the fall of a great city into the bottomless pit.

Flint, who had pulled away from Ronan's grip, went down in the middle of the floor. Paper bales which had been piled about the room tumbled over about him, protecting him from the impact of the overhead beams and rafters, so that as he went down and down, clear to the cellar, he experienced in all their flashing reality, the horrors of his descent and its significance. Then came the impression that he had landed lightly as a feather, as of a man falling from a tower, in a dream. Then there was darkness and a great silence. . . .

Flint moved uneasily. He heard the voice of his boy, frightened by a dream of the night. Yet there was an impression of a lapse of time. A pain shot down his back. He moved uneasily and with an

instinctive movement brought his hand to his face. Then came knowledge that water was flowing upon it, water that felt gritty. He opened his eyes; there was nothing but blackness pierced by a thread-like lance of light. He closed his eyes for a second. He shivered. As in a dream he tried to rise to a sitting posture. But he could not, for a weight lay across his stomach. His hands were free, though, and they plucked feebly at the big, charred beam. Slowly he reached upward, the fingers striking against something soft. Then he let his arm fall heavily, splashing in the water, every sense awakened under the shock of realization. The paper bales had arched above him. He was buried alive.

He lay still for a few minutes and listened to the inrush of jets of water. The sound brought fear to him. Water was laving his ears; a few minutes before, as he lay with the back of his head in the water, it had not come up to his ears. Evidently the outlet had closed. With frenzied desperation he kicked out sidewise and his boot struck against something which seemed to give. Again he kicked and forced an opening through which the rising water found vent and flowed out gurgling. Flint's head fell back upon the black ooze and he gave thanks to his God. Then his arm reached out again and fell upon a metal implement, a hose spanner. His fingers closed upon it. Thus he lay for awhile.

It was the night of the next day. The wife, with a face of death, but lighted by a brave smile and a little boy, were standing on the street in front of a smouldering, blackened shell, through the gaping holes of which the search-light rays were playing, and forms of men in rubber coats and battered blue fatigue caps, and wreckers from the building department, were working feverishly with pick and shovel and bar. Chief Ronan came up in his motor, and with a grave face approached the pitiful little group.

"Nothing yet?" he said in his gruff voice.

The woman shook her head.

"You ought to go home," said the chief. "This ain't any place for you two. We can—let you know."

"But why don't you get him?" said the woman in a low, monotonous voice, with

eye that looked at Ronan, but seemed not to see him.

"We're tryin' to," said Ronan.

"But you must hurry," she said. "For he's alive. Oh, I know it! John Flint is living."

Ronan looked at her curiously, a great lump in his throat, which, never having felt before, he could not understand.

"Why don't you get him. He is alive," she repeated. "Why I have heard his voice all the time." She closed her eyes. "I hear it now."

"She's been saying that since last night," whispered a fireman who had just ceased work with a shift of men.

Ronan put his hand on the woman's shoulder.

"We'll get him if he's alive—or if he's—he stopped abruptly, "we'll get him."

"Then why don't you," replied the woman, and she sat on the curb and took her drowsy boy in her arms.

And on worked the men as only men can work who are seeking the body of a loved leader. One group was lifting charred beams and carrying them carefully to one side. Others were burrowing down among the litter, crawling through slimy black lanes and caverns which the moving of sections of débris opened.

Ronan entered the building and stood grimly watching the men. A reporter joined him.

"Is there any chance he's alive?" asked the newspaper man.

"Alive!" Ronan looked at the man. "Alive! And you've been covering fires fifteen years, Max? Why——"

A voice wild with excitement interrupted him, the voice of Flint's driver.

"Stop all work; everybody!" The words rang thrillingly clear throughout the shell of building. Every figure straightened. Ronan hurried to the driver's side.

"What's up, Tom?" he said. His voice was even, but his eyes were glistening.

"Listen!" The driver had flung himself upon the blackened pile and Ronan did likewise.

Then to their straining ears there came with gentle distinctness a faint tapping, an orderly tapping like a fire-alarm jigger.

"One"—counted Ronan with husky voice. He waited. Then: "One—two—three—four—five—six—seven—eight."

"Eighteen," screamed the driver. "Eighteen truck! Our head-quarters!"

Ronan arose and there was a sweet dignity in his voice that no one had ever heard before.

"Boys," he said, "John Flint—is—right—down—there. Get him!"

As electricity travels, so the news that John Flint, missing for nearly twenty-four hours at the bottom of that mountain of twisted beams, shattered timbers, and charred bales of paper, was still living, spread throughout the district. Telephones buzzed in newspaper offices; late evening extras heralded the dramatic development and the city editors of the morning papers hurried out their best men on the star assignment of the day. The commissioner came and he took the woman and the boy, sleeping now, in his automobile and kept them there, his hand resting heavily on her shoulder.

But of all these things the little groups of men, working in tense silence under the glare of the search-light engine and acetylene lanterns, knew nothing. The tapping had ceased and Tom, the driver, still lying with his ear on the blackened mound of débris, turned a strained face to the chief and shook his head. But they had located the spot and a long bar of iron with a red lantern hanging thereon marked it.

There was need of great care and that prevented haste; the premature dislodgment of a beam might well end everything. With the deliberate touch of watchmakers, the men rooted out twisted lengths of iron-work and armfuls of indeterminate substance. Something suddenly gave under the feet of three building department laborers and they went down up to their necks, landing upon something which seemed to spring under their feet. The men above ceased their work and looked expectantly at an inspector, who, having ordered the men out of the hole which had so suddenly opened under their feet, was on his knees, peering into it, his lantern suspended at arm's-length.

There was hardly a breath during the inspection. Men looked at the silent black heaps all about, filled with the awe of the thought that anything living really could be lying beneath it. Still the inspector did not stir. To and fro moved his lantern, resting here a moment, then there. At

length, protruding from beneath a blackened bale, he discerned the uncharred end of a beam with a section of floor planking attached. He rose to his feet and pointed to it.

"Get a wall-hook and line," he said in a low voice.

A slim young building wrecker slid down into the hole, jammed the hook around the beam, and climbed out. Like spectres, twenty, thirty, forty men tailed on to the line and stood waiting. The atmosphere of tenseness communicated to the throng outside the building and there was a general surging forward which the police did not attempt to check.

"Pull gently," came the command.

The line strained and then gave a bit. There was a creaking and rending below. Another pull and the beam and the floor and the bales upon it, arose half a foot, like a trap-door.

"Stop pulling! Hold what you've got!"

Ronan could wait no longer. With lantern hooked under his arm he dropped into the hole, and then placing his face close to the fissure which the lifting beam had opened called aloud.

"John Flint, are you there?"

There was no reply and a great sigh swept among the men. Ronan thrust his arm into the opening in an effort to ascertain its size. His fingers swept against

something soft. The next instant something in that limbo of darkness seized the chief's hand with a weak pressure and the voice of Ronan sounded out of the pit like a trumpet blast:

"For the love of God, pull on that line!"

After that nothing was clear—a great upheaval, the disappearance of Ronan, his sudden reappearance, dragging by superhuman effort a form as heavy as his own, his cries for help, a surging knot of figures and then a slim ambulance surgeon worming to the centre of things with flashing deftness. Flint's driver, Tom, had only one impression. Ronan had said something to his deputy, who had nodded faintly and smiled.

And outside a woman waited serene.

And her boy was still sleeping in her arms.

As they bore John Flint out to the waiting ambulance she advanced and touched his face softly. And her voice was that of a great love triumphant—a love that knows no mistrust, nor faltering, nor fear.

"John, I *knew* you were alive. I heard you when you told me."

Flint smiled wearily. When a little boy's fingers closed on his hand his eyes half opened.

"Dad," said the boy, "I been dreaming again about that black place one more time. And—and—I dreamed you got out. Didn't I, mother?"

"IT HATH BEEN ALREADY OF OLD TIME"

—Ecclesiastes, 1: 10.

By Elizabeth E. Cardozo

OH strange and very beautiful was Love,
 New-found and radiant; yet was I aware
 Of an unspoken meaning, vague as air,
 That dimly with the wonder interwove;
 So that in vain my groping senses strove
 To fix the fleeting picture,—when and where?—
 Then Love, "That distant life we twain did share,—
 Hast thou brought hence no memories thereof?"

Half-hid and half-suggested, Love and Fear
 And Pain still meet me with familiar ways,
 And delicate meanings spoke beneath the breath.
 Shall not these hinted messages grow clear
 In that divulgent hour when my gaze
 Shall meet the unforgotten eyes of Death?

THE TURNSTILE

BY A. E. W. MASON

V

THE REAPER



HE great reaping-machine came swaying over the uneven ground toward her, along the edge of those glistening acres. A huge arm rose and fell, catching up the swathes of wheat and flinging them into the machine, whence they rolled out tied. Six horses harnessed behind pushed it and a man, perched in the front upon a tiny saddle, steered and controlled it. The machine was about twenty paces from her when it came suddenly to a stop. The driver leaped down from his seat. It seemed to Cynthia that the mechanism had gone wrong. She expected to see him bend over a joint or a spring. But he did not stoop. The moment his feet touched the ground, he ran straight toward her and very swiftly.

He ran with his head down, and his shoulders bent. It was a heavy rush rather than a run. Cynthia recoiled. The words of Richard Walton sprang into her mind, and her hand rose instinctively to her throat. Could she have forgotten after all to remove the string of pearls? But she had removed it. And still the man was running toward her. The fear that she wore the pearls, and the proof that she did not, had followed so immediately upon his rush that he had as yet covered only half the ground between them. It was herself he aimed at then. She cast a rapid glance toward her cart. The Gaucho was leaning down over the opposite side, and talking to some one who stood by the wheel. A cry would not bring him to her side in time. She turned, with half a mind to run. But, though her white skirt reached only to her ankles, it would still impede her. She turned back and with a beating heart faced him. And a few feet from her he stopped.

He looked at her, drew a great breath, and cried "Ah!" like a man who has reached his goal.

"What do you want?" asked Cynthia, and in spite of her efforts her voice shook.

A South American harvest finds no use for the weak. The man who stood opposite to her was broad and powerful, with a heavy, coarse face, burnt to the color of brick by the sun. The sweat streaked it, and the dirt of many a day clung to it, and it was seamed by exposure. He was of the men who move from estancia to estancia, while the harvest lasts, working from sunrise to dark, living upon *malte* tea and roasted sheep, and earning a pound a day, and thereafter lying soddened in some den until the last centavo has been squandered. A battered black hat was pressed low upon his clotted hair; a month's growth of beard straggled over his chin and cheeks. And his eyes were evil. That, more than any other quality of the man, Cynthia noticed. Their quick glance held her. She was terrified.

"What do you want?" she asked a second time, and her voice wavered still more audibly.

She stood in front of him, her lovely brows, under the big brim of her straw hat, troubled, and her great eyes wide and alert with fear. She was in the poise for flight like a startled deer, yet did not dare to turn to fly. And in the man, as he looked at her, there came a change.

He did not answer her question. But very slowly he smiled, and the smile was spiteful. He nodded his head at her; a malicious contentment overspread his face; and from head to heel his eyes inspected her. They approved her beauty and the simple daintiness of her clothes; they took note of her slenderness of hand and foot; they remarked the lines and supple youth of her figure; and through her white frock they seemed to make sure of the roundness of her limbs. Cynthia grew suddenly hot with shame. This man was appraising her—nothing less. Appraising her as if for a market! Her fear dropped from her. She cried a third time, but with spirit:

"What do you want of me?" and if her voice shook now, it was with a quiver of indignation.

She heard the thud of horses behind her. The reaper heard it, too. Without a word, and without any hurry, he turned away from her and slouched back to his machine. Cynthia's cart the next moment was driven up to her side. She climbed into it and took the reins. The encounter had shaken her more than she had known. She was trembling, and she drove over the ground quickly, until she saw the slate roof of the house, flashing like silver, from a clump of dark trees quite near.

Then she reined in her horse and turned round. Far away at the edge of the wheat, the man and the machine and the six horses stood out black like a little toy. The clank and rattle of the iron came to her ears through the still air, faintly, like the mechanism of a toy. But Cynthia shivered as she looked back.

"Who is he?" she asked of the old Gaucho. He shrugged his shoulders:

"I do not know him, *Senorita*. I do not think he was here last year. They come in herds and go in herds when the corn is stacked."

Up and down, along the glistening line, the man drove his horses, and manipulated his machine. He stopped no more. With each journey a wide band of wheat went down. Thus he had been working balanced in his saddle since daybreak. So, with but a two hours' rest, he would go under the burning afternoon sun until darkness came and bade him stop. To the Gaucho he was one of a herd of men who did the like; for a few weeks here; then for another few weeks on another estancia further down the line. But for Cynthia this man stood strangely out from the herd. He had stopped her, and she did not know why. She sat and watched his slow, obstinate progression. The persistence, the physical strength of the man daunted her. There was something of nature's own relentlessness in his capacity to endure and work. She magnified him and was, at the same time, interested and alarmed. For of this she was sure. He had not stopped her merely because she was a girl, and alone. He had stopped her because she was herself. She remembered his smile, his nods of the head, his malice. He had a

personal feeling, a personal animosity. She could not understand it, yet she was sure.

"How long will he stay?" she asked.

"A month," said the Gaucho.

"He was not here last year?"

"I do not recognize him."

"Why, then—" she began and did not finish the question. It was in her mind to ask, "Why does he hate me?" But she was aware at once that the Gaucho could not answer it. "And he will stay a month?" she asked again, uneasily.

"Yes, unless the *Senorita* wishes him to go. It will be, of course, as the *Senorita* wishes."

Cynthia nodded her head. There was a way out of the trouble, to be sure. But, on the other hand, she would have to say why she wished the man to go. At the recital of her story Mr. and Mrs. Daventry would be excited and alarmed. She herself would henceforth be surrounded with precautions. She determined to say nothing at all about her adventure. She would be careful during this month where she roamed. The man would be at work and it would be easy to avoid him. She gathered the reins again in her hands and drove to the house.

VI

A VISITOR AT THE ESTANCIA

CYNTHIA accordingly held her tongue. Nevertheless, that evening Richard Walton said to her across the dinner table:

"So you were, after all, molested by one of the hands, Miss Cynthia."

"Molested!" cried Robert Daventry, indignantly.

Cynthia's face flamed.

"Who told you?" she asked of Richard Walton.

"Pedro."

Cynthia had not thought of the Gaucho. He had seemed so entirely uninterested, so utterly unalarmed.

"'Molested' is too strong a word," she said hastily. She now meant to make as light of the encounter as she possibly could. "It was very likely my fault. I got out of the trap and walked toward the wheat. It may be that the man fancied I wished to speak to him."

"What did he do?"

The question came from Joan Daventry. "He sprang from his seat, ran to me, and stopped in front of me. That was all." "Quite all?"

Cynthia nodded.

"He just stood and stared at me until Pedro drove up."

"Did he say nothing?"

"Not a word."

In spite of her resolve to treat the adventure lightly, Cynthia's voice grew troubled as she answered the questions. For she answered them with her eyes upon Joan Daventry's face, and she saw the perplexity there deepen into disquietude and misgiving. She turned toward Robert Daventry. Upon his face uneasiness was still more evident. He was plainly agitated. He sat listening in suspense. His indignation had gone.

Cynthia's fear revived under the stimulation of their anxiety. She continued slowly:

"But although he did me no harm, although he threatened none, there was something strange. He saw me at once. He ran so very quickly to me the moment I was within reach. He seemed almost to be looking out for me."

Joan sank back into her chair with a gesture of helplessness, which was all the more alarming because it was so singularly out of keeping with her character. Her eyes sought her husband's and sought them in dismay. Cynthia noticed both the gesture and the look. They kindled a vague terror in the girl. The wide brown plain was as a picture before her. She saw the great wheat-field glistening in the heat, a wind-wheel in a corner above a well, and this man with the evil eyes and the face of malice looking her over from head to foot.

"Yes," she said. "He seemed to be expecting me, and there was something else. He seemed to hate me"; and Robert Daventry with a cry sprang sharply to his feet.

Joan raised a quick warning hand. But the cry had been uttered; and with a sob Cynthia buried her face in her hands.

"I am frightened now," she said. "You frighten me."

Robert Daventry stood over her, clumsily remorseful, and laid his great hand on her shoulder.

"There's nothing to fear, Cynthia," he began. "Joan and I—" he broke off ab-

ruptly at a second warning from his wife. "We will pack that man off about his business to-morrow."

"Yes," said Mrs. Daventry. She had mastered her agitation, and now affected carelessness. "We can't really have Cynthia's birthday spoilt in this way."

"No, of course not," cried Robert Daventry, seizing upon this explanation of his distress. But he could not leave it in its simplicity. "It's abominable that Cynthia should have her birthday spoilt. She has only one a year, poor girl. That's what's troubling us, Cynthia. Nothing else. But it's enough to upset us, isn't it? To think that you should actually have your birthday spoilt—by one of my men, too."

So he went on, like a commentator on an ancient text, expanding the explanation, underlining it, and forcing upon Cynthia's intelligence its complete improbability. Even in the midst of her fears she could not but look with amusement toward Joan; and the two women exchanged the smile of their sex at the perennial clumsiness of man.

"He shall go first thing to-morrow morning," cried Mr. Daventry; and Richard Walton quietly rejoined:

"He has gone already. I paid him off this morning."

Mr. Daventry ceased abruptly from his vociferations.

"Thank you, Walton," he said. "Then that's ended," and he sat down.

But he had hardly taken his seat when the door opened and the parlor-maid brought to him upon a salver a folded slip of dirty paper.

"A man came with this to the door, sir. He is waiting for an answer."

Robert Daventry unfolded the slip and read the message written within it. He did not lift his eyes when he had read. He sat staring at the paper like a statue. And he sat amidst a deep silence. The cloud which had but now been lifted, had gathered once more above the heads of that small company. Though Robert Daventry did not speak, his long silence spoke for him; and though he schooled his face to composure, it was plain that he schooled it. A vague disquiet held the others at the table. Not one of them but had a conviction that this dirty, insignificant, scrap of writing announced a catastrophe.

Joan was the first to move. She walked round the table and stood behind her hus-

band. He did not hear the rustle of her gown; and he was not aware that she leaned over him to read the message until the pressure of her hand upon his shoulder reminded him that she was his ally.

"You had better see the man, Robert," she said. "He calls late, but probably he needs help."

Thus she sought to pass the message off.

"Very well, I will," said Robert. He turned to the parlor-maid. "Bring him to my study when I ring the bell."

"I will come with you," said Joan, as the servant went out from the room.

Richard Walton rose from his chair.

"Perhaps you would like me, too?"

"No, I don't think that's necessary," replied Joan Daventry. "But, perhaps, you would stay within sound of the bell. We don't know who this man is, or what he wants. If we ring again, you would know that we needed your advice."

"Certainly, I will be upon the lookout," said Walton, and he went from the room and crossed the hall to the servants' quarters. There he would hear the bell at once should it ring for him. Joan meanwhile turned with a smile to Cynthia.

"We will leave you here for a few minutes," she said, and the composure of her voice almost reassured the girl, would indeed have quite reassured her but for Robert Daventry. She saw that his hands trembled so that the paper shook in them, even as her hands had trembled this morning when she climbed up by the edge of the wheat into her cart.

"Yes, wait here, Cynthia," said Robert Daventry, as he got to his feet; and Cynthia noticed that while he spoke to her he altogether avoided the glance of her eyes. The old couple went out of the room together, leaving her alone, and carefully latched the door behind them. In the hall for a moment they stood resting from their pretence. A broken word or two burst from Robert Daventry:

"What shall we do, Joan? This is what we have dreaded always."

Joan raised her finger to her lips.

"Hush! Speak lower. What I said was true. We don't know who he is, or what he wants. He may not be the man who stopped her in the field at all."

Robert Daventry shook his head. It was rather his nature to run to meet misfortune if he saw its shadow in his way.

"What shall we do?" he repeated.

"Money will send him away," said Joan.

"And bring him back again," replied Robert hopelessly. "Sooner or later she will know"; and Joan threw up her head at his words.

"No," she said vigorously. "No."

At her left hand a door stood open upon a dark room. This was the smoking-room. She entered the room and crossed it to the opposite wall. Then she opened a door, and, advancing into this inner room, felt for the switch in the darkness and turned on the light. Bookcases, filled for the most part with books on agriculture, lined the room, a round table, littered with papers, occupied the centre, in the recess of a window stood a writing-desk. This was Robert Daventry's study. Her husband followed her, and saw that her finger was already on the bell.

"Let us decide what we are to do," he said, "before you ring."

Joan shook her head.

"We can't. We must be guided by what the man knows, and by what he wants. Only we admit nothing," she declared resolutely; and she pressed the bell. It rang in the passage by the kitchen, but Cynthia, left alone in the dining-room, heard it too.

The moment she heard it, Cynthia rose from her chair, and ran silently to the door. She unlatched it without a sound, and drew it toward her until it was just wide enough open for her to see through. There she stood grasping the door-knob, and in a moment a heavy foot sounded in the hall. Cynthia set her eyes to the chink. She saw first a maid-servant cross the hall, and pass into the smoking-room, and after the maid a man. The man was the reaper who had leapt from his machine and rushed toward her that morning. The maid-servant came back alone and crossed the hall again to the servants' quarters. A door was shut loudly—the door of Robert Daventry's study—and then another door opened noiselessly, and opened wide—the door of the dining-room. Cynthia came out into the hall. All the color had gone from her face, her eyes were wide with terror. The man meant her harm—not a doubt of it. He had some power to inflict the harm—that was sure. Otherwise why was he admitted, why were her friends in such concern?

Cynthia was quite alone in the hall now. Voices sounded faintly from the kitchen and in the room behind her a clock ticked. But there were no other sounds. She crossed to the threshold of the smoking-room and looked in. At the other end a bright bar of light on the floor held her eyes. The light came from the study. Cynthia watched it for a moment irresolute. But the temptation grew. She was sure that beyond that bright bar of light, behind that closed door, here in this far-away corner of Argentina, good and evil were at grips for her. A sense of loneliness suddenly possessed her, she longed for the neighborly noises of a city. And while she stood she heard her own name pronounced by Robert Daventry, and at once a harsh, strange voice rose in a laugh, loud and arrogant. She looked about her in a panic. She must fly, or she must know the truth, the whole of it, the worst of it. She stole swiftly and noiselessly into the room. Close by that bar of light a big, low chair stood against the wall. Cynthia crouched in the chair, her frock a blur of misty white in the darkness. There she remained, very still and quiet; and every word spoken in the study came clearly to her ears.

VII

BOTH SIDES OF THE DOOR

WITHIN the room the three people were standing, the reaper upon one side of the table, Joan and Robert Daventry close together upon the other. The reaper was still laughing.

"Cynthia!" he cried, repeating contemptuously the name which Robert Daventry had used. "There's no Cynthia. There's a very pretty little girl I saw this morning in the corn. But her pretty little name is Doris Challoner. And, taking all in all, it's the better name of the two."

He spoke with an easy and most disquieting assurance, but Joan had enough of that quality to meet with him in the gate. She had always been a good fighter; she had stood by her husband often enough in the early days of the estancia, when his nerve would have failed him but for her; and she was for putting up to-night the best fight of her whole long, active life. Money,

to her thinking, they could make again, old as they were, if the need came. But they could not open their hearts to a second Cynthia, even if they could find one.

"Nonsense," she answered, boldly. "Her name is Cynthia Daventry."

"Where was she born, then?" asked the reaper.

"In Patagonia."

"Never in this world," cried the man. "She was born in Concepcion, and that's her farthest south."

Joan shrugged her shoulders.

"We ought to know. She is my husband's niece."

A grin overspread the reaper's face.

"And is that so?" he asked, in a mock surprise. "I wasn't aware of it."

"Well, you are now," said Joan.

"Yes, and the news alters our relations altogether, doesn't it?" he said pleasantly.

He tossed his battered hat upon the table, pulled out a chair, and sat down in it at his ease, his legs stretched out, his hands deep in his pockets. He nodded familiarly to Joan.

"How do you do, sis?" He turned his face toward Mr. Daventry, "You have got a nice little place, brother Robert. Shows what honest work can do if persevered with day after day for a great number of consecutive years. Quite a nice little place. You haven't, by any chance, got a nice little cigar too, have you, Robert, for your long-lost brother?"

Robert Daventry's face grew red, and the veins swelled upon his forehead. He was a man quickly moved to passion, and quick, too, the passion exhausted, to swing back into doubts and hesitations. He blew either hot or cold, and, sooner or later, he was sure to blow cold. Now, however, his temper was up, and he brought his great fist down with violence upon the table.

"What do you mean by your insolence?" he shouted. "Stand up!"

Joan laid a hand upon the old man's arm, to restrain him. The reaper, for his part, never budged from his attitude.

"You have got a nerve," he said. "You tell me a pack of lies—that's all right, you've got money. But when I take you at your word, it's 'insolence' and 'stand up.' How's that, if you please?" He sat and laughed for a little in contemptuous jerks. "Your niece, indeed! The girl's my daughter."

Neither Joan nor Robert believed him for a moment. They thought of Cynthia, and compared that image at their hearts with the actual man who sprawled on the chair in front of them. Robert counted him up, his heavy features, his grime-engrained, spoilt hands, the whole degraded, unkempt look of him. Cynthia's father! The claim was preposterous.

"Her father!" cried Robert Daventry, leaning across the table. "Look at yourself in the glass!"

The sneer stung the reaper to a fury. He sprang to his feet, and from habit his hand slipped to the knife at the back of his waistband. But he mastered himself in a second or two. He was there for other ends than violence, and he withdrew his hand.

"I sha'n't forget that," he said, in a perfectly quiet voice, which contrasted in the strangest way with the convulsion of his face. "You got home there. Right home"; and he sat down again.

Joan interposed before her husband could say another word, and used soft words. The man was not Cynthia's father to be sure, but he knew something of the girl's history. That was certain—and more than either Joan or Robert knew themselves. If she was to fight her battle with success, she must know what he knew.

"You could not expect us to accept your mere statement," she said.

"No, that's reasonable," said the reaper, and he began his story. But the insult rankled in his breast, and as he spoke he kept turning a murderous eye on the man who had inflicted it.

He told the story of the earthquake at Valparaiso, and the flight of James Challoner across the Andes. It was a story told with a wealth of detail, and difficult altogether to discredit. Neither Joan nor Robert did altogether discredit it. It might be true or it might not. This man might have obtained it from James Challoner, or might somehow have come across it by himself. But they were still convinced he could not be James Challoner himself.

"We shall want more proof than that," said Joan calmly, and Robert nodded his head. Neither of them had felt more confidence than at this moment since the crumpled slip of paper had been brought into the dining-room.

But outside the door Cynthia, huddled in the great chair with her ear to the door, listened with a growing terror. She had never doubted until this hour that she was the daughter of Robert Daventry's brother. She had been secure in that belief. Now the security was going. She clutched the arms of her chair, feeling the whole world slipping from beneath her feet—even as it slipped at Valparaiso. For certain memories, quite clear in her mind, were being explained to her. An open hill-side at night, a strange red light upon the world, the crash of houses, little flames creeping, and ships quietly at anchor on the smoothest of seas—that was one picture in her memories which had often puzzled her, which would puzzle her no longer if she believed the story which was being told on the other side of the door. She remembered too a long journey amongst mountains, and a bridge over a deep and narrow torrent, and many people with kind faces who spoke to her.

"Of course, it isn't certain," she pleaded to herself, desperately; and the husky voice behind the door began again:

"I travelled down to Buenos Ayres by train. I had little money, and no prospects, and a child on my hands. I couldn't make a home for her. So I went straight to the foundling hospital. It stands back in a garden, and is kept by some wealthy sisters. There's a turnstile in the brick wall of the garden, a little iron turnstile—but you know it well, both of you"; and he broke off with a laugh.

Inside the study Joan and Robert Daventry, still remained unconvinced. Outside Cynthia was persuaded.

"It's true then," she whispered to herself. "It's quite true"; and she wrung her hands in the darkness, and her voice broke in a sob. She had no longer any shadow of doubt. The turnstile in the brick wall was for her the overwhelming proof.

Examined in a court of law by the rules of evidence, it might seem flimsy enough. To Cynthia, it was complete corroboration of the testimony of her memories. The turnstile in the brick wall—the one ugly thing in her imagined wonderland of heroes—the turnstile which had always been there before the land was—how had it come there, she asked herself? And she was in no doubt

as to the answer. The turnstile was a memory too. It was the turnstile of a founding hospital, where her father had left her and gone his way. No wonder, she reflected bitterly, it was the one ugly thing in her world of fancies.

She leaned back, shivering, with her hands covering her face. She was humiliated, but she was still more terrified. Shame cut deep, but fear touched the very nerves of her heart. The man who had rushed this morning at her was her father, and she remembered the malice of his smile, and the evil, covetous look of him as he appraised her. She grew hot, now, as she thought upon it.

"What harm does he mean?" she asked; and suddenly she sat forward on the edge of her chair, quivering from head to foot like a spring some touch had released. For her father's voice rose again:

"I tied a bootlace round the child's arm. I can't say that I ever thought to come back for her. But there's a convention in these things, isn't there?" he added with a grin. "I have been a conservative all my life, and now I have found the advantage of it."

"How?" asked Joan. "Even if your story were true, your daughter wouldn't be wearing a bootlace or even the mark of it round her arm now."

"No, from the look of her she'd be more likely to be wearing a diamond bangle, bless her! But all the same the bootlace helps."

"How?"

Again the implacable question was uttered by Joan. She must know all that this man had upon his side by way of argument. That was her first necessity.

"How does the bootlace help?"

"It helps because the child wearing that bootlace was received by the same old ladies who allowed you a few months afterward to adopt her—that's how. Don't you leave those old ladies out of your reckoning, Mrs. Daventry, or you will run up against a snag. I went back to the founding a year ago and claimed my daughter."

"You did?" cried Joan. She was startled. For a moment, too, she was disconcerted. She herself knew nothing of any such visit. But the statement was so easily capable of proof that the reaper would hardly have made it, had it not been true. And she was quick to see how strong a presump-

tion such a visit would create, that he was the girl's father. Then she sprang to the weak point in the statement.

"If it were true that Cynthia was your daughter, and that you claimed her a year ago, how is it that you wait until a chance meeting in a field brings you face to face?"

"There's no chance about it, believe me," James Challoner returned. For it was he. The delicate manners had been rubbed off him, the gentle voice, which had charmed so many dollars from reluctant pockets long ago at Punta del Inca, had thickened and grown husky, the well-knit figure had spread to heaviness. But this was James Challoner, after fourteen years had told their tale. "The old ladies lied to me. Yes, actually lied to me," and he spread out his hands in indignation. "Lie to a father about his daughter! They were religious people too!"

"If they did lie," Robert Daventry burst in, "they did the best thing they ever did in all their good lives."

James Challoner waved Robert Daventry and his outburst aside. He kept his eyes fixed upon Joan's face.

"Yes, they lied to me," he said. "I gave them the day and the month and the year, when I placed Doris on the turnstile. They pretended to make inquiries, and they lied to me. They told me she was dead. Ah!" and he suddenly leaned forward and pointed an accusing finger at Joan, "You are glad to hear that. Yes, I thought you would be."

Try as she did, Joan had not been able to keep a flash of joy out of her face.

"It's a matter of indifference to me," she replied, "since Cynthia is not your child."

She still clung obstinately to that belief. He might have heard the story from James Challoner, and James Challoner might be dead. Any hypothesis was possible in her eyes, except the one which was true. She would not have it that this man was Cynthia's father.

"Oh, is it a matter of indifference to you!" said Challoner ironically. "I will tell you something that won't be. Those old ladies lied just as clumsily as I have ever seen it done. Poor old souls, they were rattled out of their senses at the thought of the sin they were committing. A child could have seen they were lying—as I did who am no child. And I began to

cast about for a reason for the lie. It wasn't very difficult to find it. Some one had adopted her, some one they didn't want me to discover, some one rich, then, I reckoned, who could give the girl a position."

At the word "rich" Robert and Joan exchanged a glance. So much were they disconcerted by Challoner's knowledge and assurance that now they hoped rather than feared that blackmail was the end he had in view.

"So I began to make inquiries," continued Challoner. "I found out who were the patrons, who took most interest in the institution, and amongst them who had adopted a child. I came upon you in the end." And again he began to laugh. "Those poor innocent old women had actually given me the date when you took Doris away as the date of the child's death. It took me a little time to find out all about you; and when I had found out I had no money. So I had to work my way along until I reached you. But I have reached you," he exclaimed, lolling back in his chair, "and, by George, the very first day I am at work here, out the girl comes to meet me. Why, I recognized her in a second"; and Joan slipped in, as she thought, under his guard. With a thrill of delight she believed that he had made a mistake, and a mistake which would discredit every word of his story.

"Recognized her!" she repeated scornfully. "And the last time, when, on your own showing, you saw her she was three years old!"

Challoner, however, merely smiled at her.

"If you had a family at your back, old lady, you wouldn't be so high," he said; and once more Robert Daventry interposed.

"Speak respectfully to my wife," he cried.

"What, are you butting in again?" asked Challoner, with a look of surprise. "You didn't do any good, you know, the last time you interfered."

Once more Joan was called upon to restrain her husband. She saw the man convicted of a lie, and she did not mean to lose the advantage of that conviction.

"How did you recognize her?" she asked, smiling in her turn. "How did you recognize in the girl of seventeen the child of three?"

"I'll tell you," said Challoner confidently. "And, by the way, she's not seventeen to-day. It might interest you to know that. She's seventeen and a half. She was born on the seventeenth of July."

"Keep to the point," said Joan.

"Certainly, I will," replied Challoner, "though it's by no means necessary to substantiate my authority—yes," and his voice suddenly rang out loud upon the word, so that Cynthia in the darkness on the other side of the door shivered as if she had been struck, "yes, my authority. I don't say that she's like what she was when she was three. I don't even say she's like her mother. She isn't. She's a Challoner—and in the Challoners' home, by Wareham in Dorsetshire, there are some pictures worth looking at. I sat opposite one of them at the dinner table all through my boyhood, and whenever I was at home afterward—until I came out here. It was the portrait of my great-great-grandmother, painted by Romney, when she was a girl; and I tell you the girl who came stepping so prettily across the field this morning, in her white frock and big straw hat, might have stepped right out of that picture frame. That's how I recognized her."

He ended on a note of triumph, and for the first time Joan's confidence failed her altogether. It was not, of course, a conclusive piece of evidence, gauged by any laws of reasoning, but just as Challoner's description of the turnstile had convinced Cynthia outside the door because of the particular illumination it lent to an obscure fancy, so this detail of the picture did more to convince Joan Daventry than the rest of the story. Some portions of that story she knew to be true: the bootlace, the abandonment of the child. But what she had obstinately been combating was the contention that it was true of this man who sat before her. He might have learnt it all from the real father; he might now be seeking to make his profit out of the knowledge. That had been her hope. But it failed her now. For the particular detail of the girl's resemblance, now that she was seventeen, to the Romney portrait in the Challoners' dining-room he could not have learned from another. It did suggest that the man in front of her was the Challoner he claimed to be. Of course the detail might have been invented. But it did not sound to her

invented; and, so far as her knowledge could test it, the rest of his story was true. She looked him over again with new eyes.

"But you can't prove that," she said. "Even if it were true, you couldn't prove it."

"Should I need to?" asked Challoner. "After I had put those old ladies from the Foundling into the witness-box, should I need to, Mrs. Daventry? Would they stick to their lie? Any tenth-rate attorney could turn 'em inside out as easy as an old glove, if they tried to. But they wouldn't try—and you know it as well as I do."

Challoner had put his finger on the danger-spot of the Daventrys' position. Those two old ladies would have suffered much heart-searching before they told their lie, and not a little remorse afterward. Questioned upon their oaths they would speak the truth, and the whole truth. Of that Joan felt sure.

"There are men, too, in Buenos Ayres who knew me when I was in Chile," Challoner continued; and then once more Robert Daventry interposed.

"But you wouldn't be mad enough to go to law with us," he cried, and Challoner laughed.

"Oh, yes, I would, and I would put you into the witness-box, too. A pretty figure you would cut, with your Patagonian brother, eh? I wouldn't bring my action here, of course, in this district. You've got your local syndic in your pocket, I grant you. But the law runs in Buenos Ayres nowadays, and don't you forget it."

Robert Daventry turned aside to hide his discomfiture, and walked once or twice across the room. He had no doubt that this man was James Challoner and Cynthia's father. His story was too circumstantial to be disputed. Moreover, neither he nor Joan could publicly dispute it. There had been no brother in Patagonia. He turned abruptly to Challoner: "How much do you want?"

Joan moved quickly to his side with a cry of protest. Money it might be necessary to pay, but it must be asked for, not offered. To offer it was to admit the claim.

"What are you saying, Robert?" she cried.

Robert turned to her quietly.

"It must come to that in the end. Why not now and have done with it? How much?"

A smile of triumph broadened over Challoner's face. Outside the door Cynthia leaned forward, her hands clasped over her heart in an agony of suspense. Why didn't he answer? Why was he so long?"

The answer came at length:

"I want my daughter, nothing else. She is not of age. I have a right to her I'll take her away with me to-night."

Cynthia crouched back in her chair, clasping its arms tightly with her hands, and making herself very small. To Joan and Robert Daventry the demand was incredible, even though their ears had heard it. Challoner could not mean it. It was an expedient to raise the price. But Cynthia had caught a note of malice in his voice which brought back before her eyes the malice of his looks as he had stood before her in the field. He meant to take her away, and that night. She glanced toward the door. To leave her home, to be swallowed up in the darkness with this stranger for her companion! She clung to the chair in a panic of terror. Then she heard Robert Daventry repeating the words in a daze:

"You want to take her away? Cynthia?" And as though the meaning of Challoner's demand for the first time broke in on him, "Never!" he cried violently.

"I want to take her away to-night"; and now the malice in Challoner's voice was audible to Joan too. She stared at him over the table. He sat nodding his head at her with little quick movements, his eyes very bright, and a horrid smile about his mouth. She remembered what Cynthia herself had said: "He seemed to hate me."

"You grudge her her happiness, her life with us!" she exclaimed; and Challoner beat his fist upon the table in a sudden anger.

"Is it strange?" he cried. "All these years here she has been sitting soft and walking daintily. What have I been doing? 'Look at yourself in a glass'—That's what you said," and he turned to Robert Daventry. "I told you I'd remember it, and I do. A fine life I have had of it for fourteen years. *Matte* tea and enough work a day to throw a trades-unionist into hysterics! No wonder I've lost my looks."

All the bitterness of his fourteen years of degradation seemed to be concentrated in

his words. The easy good-humor with which he had begun had vanished. He was a man venomous with grievances. He was still the old James Challoner in this; he had enemies, only now the enemies were not a few to be searched for through a list, but all who had a sixpence in their pockets. Joan herself was frightened. She realized the mistake which she and her husband had made in their eagerness to disbelieve the story of this man. She understood now that when she had thought of Cynthia and compared her with the reaper, she had been thinking only of the flower and had omitted her own assiduous cultivation of the plant. She recognized now that the look of race which fourteen years of luxury had refined in the girl, fourteen years of degradation might well have obliterated in the man.

"I have had enough of it," cried James Challoner. "It's now her turn."

"But we offer you freedom from that life," said Joan, and her voice began to plead.

"I want my daughter," Challoner retorted implacably.

"But you can't make a home for her," said Robert Daventry.

Challoner chuckled, and his voice lost its violence.

"You must take me for a softy," he said with a drawl of amusement. "I mean her to make a home for me, where I can do a bit of sitting soft and recover my good looks."

"But she can't make a home for you," said Joan.

"Oh, yes she can."

"How?"

Cynthia outside the door waited in a despairing bewilderment. The changed tones of those whom she had looked upon as her parents assured her that the reaper had authority and rights, could claim her, could take her away. But how, she asked herself, was she to make a home for him? She had learned no profession, practised no art. The tears rose to her eyes and flowed down her cheeks; and the answer came.

"She's a rare one for looks," said Challoner. His eyes narrowed to slits and his face became mean and despicable to look upon. "You'll not find her equal strolling under the lamps of Buenos Ayres."

Joan flinched and uttered a cry. The movement was that of one who has been

slapped in the face. Cynthia felt her heart stand still within her breast. She had lived in Buenos Ayres, where knowledge comes quickly to women. She was neither ignorant nor a fool. She understood, and once more her eyes went to the door. It was all quiet in the hall. A few quick steps and she would be out of the house. She rose from her chair. For the dark night, which a minute before had so appalled her, now appealed to her as a friend and refuge. But as she turned, she heard Robert Daventry say in a choking voice:

"Go! or I'll have you thrown out"; and the bell rang violently.

"Oh, is that the game?" replied Challoner.

Daventry strode round the room.

"Not a word! Go! I loathe you."

And the door was wrenched violently open. Cynthia had just time to drop into her chair. She heard her father's voice close to her, and no longer through the panels of a door. She cowered down, covering her face with her hands, and drawing in her feet.

"All right, I'll go," said Challoner. "I can afford to go. For I have the law on my side."

"The law! Try it!"

"I will."

Challoner was standing in the doorway now. He was looking back into the study. But he had only to turn his head to see that blur of misty white in the chair, only to bend down and draw the trembling hands from the girl's face to find his daughter in his grasp. Cynthia lay holding her breath, ready at a touch of him to swoon.

"She's my daughter. All your money won't get over that. Just wait and see. I'll come back with the law at my side, and take her away—yes—if I have to tie her hand and foot to take her."

He flung out across the smoking-room, looking neither to the right nor to the left. Joan and Robert Daventry followed quickly behind him, afraid lest he should force his way into the dining-room, where they had left Cynthia. Not one of them saw the girl huddled in the great chair in the dark room. Richard Walton came into the hall.

"I'll see you off the premises," he said to Challoner, and a moment afterward the front door slammed.

With the slamming of that door Cynthia seemed to swim back into life; and all at once there came upon her a great longing for comfort and kind words. She was hurt and humiliated as she had never thought to be. It seemed to her that she was tainted, and she was terribly afraid. She took a swift step toward the door, and there Joan's voice speaking in a whisper arrested her.

She was standing with her husband by the dining-room, and seeking to compose her agitation before she entered it. Her voice was still shaking from her encounter.

"Not a word to Cynthia," she said. "We sha'n't let her go, Robert," and her voice was very wistful, and appealed for confirmation of her words. "So there's no need to trouble her—as this story would trouble her."

"No, we'll not say a word to her," replied Robert. He made an effort to be hearty, but it quite failed to hide his distress. "We shall find a way out somehow when we think it all over. No, we'll not breathe a word, my dear. Cynthia's birthday mustn't be spoilt," and, thoroughly miserable, the old couple went into the dining-room and closed the door behind them.

Cynthia made up her mind. Since they wished her not to know, since it would add so much to their distress if they learned that she did know, she would keep her knowledge to herself. It seemed to her then a small return to make to them for their devotion, but it was to cost her much more than she imagined. She would wait, schooling herself to patience, hiding her fears. But she could not face her friends to-night and keep her secret. For that she had not the strength. She ran swiftly and silently up to her room and flung herself upon her bed and buried her face in the pillows. There she lay trembling until the thought came to her that Joan would not retire without coming to ask why she had gone upstairs so early. She undressed and was hardly in bed before Joan knocked on the door.

"I had a headache," said Cynthia. "It is the heat, no doubt. I shall be myself in the morning."

"You are sure? You wouldn't like the doctor?" Joan asked anxiously.

"Oh, no!" exclaimed Cynthia.

Joan put her hand to the switch of the light, and Cynthia started up in bed with a wild gesture.

"Don't turn the light out, please, mother," she cried; and the next moment feared that Joan would have heard the terror underneath her words. But Joan herself was occupied. She kissed Cynthia and left her alone with the light burning in her room.

VIII

THE FLIGHT

BUT though the light burned in her room, Cynthia did not sleep till daybreak. For the first few hours there was a strange bustle about the passages of the house, for which she did not seek at all to find a cause. She welcomed it for its companionship. Familiar voices informed her that her friends were awake about her, and she was comforted. She tried to fall asleep before the noise should cease, but gradually the estancia sank into silence, and she was still awake. Then began her hours of terror. Her window was open, and every flutter of the night air which shook the curtains was her father's coarse, strong hand upon the sill. If she closed her eyes for a moment, his dark and evil face was already bending over her, as she lay helpless in her bed. If she heard a wardrobe crack it was he stepping clumsily about the room. Half the night she spent crouching up in her bed, her eyes wild with fear, her heart racing and stopping, while she listened for the sound of his footsteps outside the house. And she heard them; did a twig snap on a tree in the garden, she heard them. There was he, prowling about the walls, watching, perhaps, for just her light to be put out before he slipped in through a window to take her away. If she heard no sounds, then he was already in the house, creeping along the corridor toward her door. From the moment that particular fear seized hold upon her, her eyes were fixed in an agony of suspense upon the long mirror in her room. The door was at her right hand, set in the wall against which the head of her bed was placed. A high screen stood by the side of the bed and hid it from her altogether. But across the room the long mirror faced her, and by looking at its

bright surface she could see whether the door opened or not. It was a white door, with a round brass handle, and, continually, she was very sure that she saw the handle turn. In her frantic imaginings her father's very semblance changed. Gross though he was, still more she distorted him, making his likeness fit with the knowledge which she had of him. He meant to drag her away, and batten on what she had of youth and freshness and good looks; and this, out of malice almost as much as for profit, and to punish her for the happiness of her life. He swelled into some grotesque and corpulent thing of evil with a fat, loathsome face and gripping hands.

The night was a night of disillusionment for Cynthia. Romance was stunned in her. All her pretty dreams, wherein she shyly walked with the bright ones of the earth, were rent and blown to space like gossamer. She seemed separated from them by a generation of years. She looked back upon them with derision. A fine heroine she was to be if that door opened. She was to walk—yes—but under the gas-lamps, and not shyly, and with any who would. That was the plan deliberately conceived for her and conceived by her own father. The mere thought of it seemed to sully her, to make her unworthy. She remembered that only that morning she had sent a telegram to Captain Rames, with a thrill of excitement, as though she were doing a remarkable thing. She had actually *dared*. She sat up, and in the bitterness of her heart laughed at the great significance she had set upon herself. Her father had a different view of her importance, and from head to foot she ached with the pain of her humiliation.

Thus through the long hours she swung between terror and abasement, each one mastering her in turn. Once she started up with a despairing cry as she imagined her father driving her out into the street with blows.

Could she make her living? "I shouldn't know what to buy or how to use it," she cried miserably, bethinking that at the worst she must kill herself. At another moment she would recall with a pang of contempt her enchanted garden and scorch its flowers with her ridicule. She would walk in that garden no more. It was closed. She had been an imposter in it always. It was a

place of falsities. There was but one true, real thing in it all—the turnstile in the wall which gave admission to its precincts. Yes, that was true, and the turnstile, with all it meant of shame and indifference, became to her a new epitome of life.

Gradually the night wore through. A finger of gray light slipped through the curtains, and was laid upon the ceiling of the room. Birds began to sing in the garden. Cynthia turned out her light and fell asleep at last. She slept late and woke to just such another day of heat as yesterday. She lay for a moment, happily convinced that all which had occurred last night had occurred only in a dream. But she looked into the mirror across the room and saw the door, and the truth was made known to her. These things had happened.

Certainly the door was still closed, the night had passed. But other nights would follow, and through the closed door, not her father, but fear and shame had passed to bear her company. She came down to breakfast pale and heavy-eyed, and found Joan and Robert Daventry already at the table. She was afraid lest they should remark the alteration in her looks, and set herself to counterfeit an air of gaiety. It was not very successful, but Joan and Robert Daventry were making precisely the same pretence, with still poorer results. They could not meet her eyes any more than she theirs; and they were trying for the sake of her happiness to hide from her a catastrophe, the knowledge of which for the sake of their happiness she was trying to hide from them. Thus they all talked with great speed about things of no importance, and laughed noisily whether laughter was appropriate or not, until Robert Daventry suddenly turned to Cynthia and blurted out with an affected blitheness:

"I hope, my dear, that you haven't made many absolutely unalterable arrangements for the summer." And Cynthia turned as white as the table-cloth and looked suddenly down to hide the terror in her eyes. They were going to give her up, then! That was her first despairing thought. No doubt it could not be helped. They were compelled to.

"No," she answered faintly. "No arrangements that cannot be altered. I was going to stay for a week with—" and as she compared the summer which she had

planned with that which awaited her, she stopped, lest the choking of her voice should betray her.

"That's well," continued Robert, "for you have a journey to make, Cynthia. I have had a telegram this morning from England. I bought some property in Warwickshire a few years ago. We thought you would not perhaps want to live all your life in the Argentine after we had gone. So we bought it for you. But it appears there's some sort of lawyer's trouble over the title."

"We have known there was some trouble," Joan hastened to explain, "for quite a long time. But until this telegram arrived we did not think it very serious."

"Now we know that it is," continued Robert, "and I am afraid that we must go to England and attend to it. Luckily, we have Walton now to look after the estancia." And since Cynthia made no reply, but still looked upon the cloth, he continued in some perplexity: "I hope, my dear, you won't be disappointed. Joan and I, indeed, were inclined to be confident that you would enjoy the trip."

"And, of course, I shall," cried Cynthia; and now she raised her head and gazed at her friends with shining eyes. She had not dared to yield her face to their scrutiny in the first revulsion of her feelings. Even now the room whirled about her. "I shall be delighted to go with you. When shall we start?"

"Yes, that's the point," said Mr. Daventry uncomfortably. "The telegram is very urgent, and there's a boat sailing from Buenos Ayres to-morrow. I am afraid, Cynthia, that we must catch it. There's certain to be no difficulty about cabins just at this time of the year, and, in fact, I have already telegraphed to retain them. So you see we must leave Daventry by the night train. Can you be ready?"

"Of course," said Cynthia.

The color came again into her pale cheeks and made them rosy, and the smile returned to her lips. No telegram had come. The bustle in the corridors during the early hours of the evening was explained to her. Over night, Robert and Joan had made up their minds to an instant flight, and had set about their preparations. Cynthia drew her breath again. She resumed life and some part of her faith in life.

The world was not peopled with James Challoners, as, in the shock of her horror, she had almost been persuaded. Here were two who, for her sake, were abandoning their home and the place which their labors had made for them in the country of their adoption. Her great trouble during that day of hurried preparation was to avoid blurting out to her two friends her gratitude and her knowledge.

They travelled by night and, reaching Buenos Ayres in the morning, drove straight along the Docks to their ship. Once on board, Cynthia noticed that Joan made this and that excuse about the arrangement of her cabin, to keep her from the deck until the steamer had warped out into the basin. Then she gave a sigh of relief and sat down in a chair.

"You won't mind, dear, will you?" she said. "We shall probably be kept some time in England. But you will soon make friends. Robert was speaking about it last night. He said it was a good hunting country, and that we could get you some fine horses and—" and suddenly she felt Cynthia's arms about her neck, and the girl's tears upon her cheeks.

"My dear, my dear, you are too kind to me!" cried Cynthia. "I don't mind about the horses, if only you'll keep me with you."

"Of course, of course," said Mrs. Daventry. "What should we do without you ourselves?"

The screw was churning up the mud of the River Plate, the flat banks dotted with low trees were slipping past the port-holes.

"Let us go out and get the steward to arrange our chairs on deck," said Mrs. Daventry. She put Cynthia's outburst down, not to any guess at the true reason of their flight, but to a young girl's moment of emotion.

The steamer put into Monte Video, and Santos, and Rio, and glided northward along the woods and white sands of Brazil. It passed one morning into the narrows of the Cape Verde Islands, and there was dressed from stem to stern with flags.

Cynthia asked the reason of the first officer, who was leaning beside her on the rail; and for answer he pointed northward to a small black ship which was coming down toward them, and handed to her his binocular.

"That's the *Perhaps*, bound for the South," he said; and he saw the girl's face flush red.

She put the glasses to her eyes, and gazed for a long while at the boat. The *Perhaps* was a full-rigged ship, with auxiliary steam, broad in the beam, with strong, rounded bows. She had the trade-wind behind her, and came lumbering down the channel with every sail set upon her yards.

“But she’s so small,” cried Cynthia.

“She has to be small,” replied the first officer. “Length’s no use for her work. Look at us! We should crack like a filbert in the ice-pack. She won’t.”

“But she’s out for three years,” said Cynthia.

“There’ll be a relief ship with fresh stores, no doubt. And there are not many of them on board, twenty-nine all told.”

Cynthia looked again, and held the glasses to her eyes until the boats drew level. She could make out small figures upon the bridge and deck; she saw answering signals break out in answer to their own good wishes; and then the name in new, gold letters came out upon the black stern beneath the counter.

“Thank you,” she said as she handed back the glasses. But her eyes were still fixed upon that full-rigged ship lumbering heavily to the unknown South.

“I am very glad to have seen the *Perhaps*,” she said slowly.

The first officer looked at her curiously. There was a quiver of emotion in her voice.

“Perhaps you have friends on board,” he said. “If you have, I envy them.”

“No,” she said slowly. “I know no one on board. But I am glad to have seen the ship, for I was interested in it in a part of my life which is now over.”

The first officer was about to smile. Here was a remarkably pretty girl of seven-

teen or so, talking about a part of her life which was over! But the big, dark-blue eyes swept round and rested gravely on his face, and he bowed to her with a fitting solemnity.

Cynthia exaggerated, no doubt, taking herself seriously as young girls will. But the shock of that last night in the estancia had wrought something of a revolution in her thoughts. Though James Challoner no longer seemed to grip her hand, she walked in the chill shadow of his presence. Nor did that shadow quite lift even when she had landed in England.

They travelled into Warwickshire, and so came to that white house behind the old wall of red brick on the London road which Robert Daventry had once coveted for himself and had afterward bought for Cynthia. The Daventrys made it their home now. Though Cynthia never read a word about it in the papers, that disputed title took a long while in the settling. Robert Daventry resumed the old ties. Joan, with Cynthia at her side, found the making of new ones not the laborious business she had feared, and Cynthia had her horses and as many friends as she had room for in her life. But the shadow was still about her. James Challoner might have found the means to follow them to England. At any corner of a lane she might discover his gross and sinister figure upon the path. A few miles away, the ancient city of Ludsey lifted high its old steeples and its modern chimneys. She was always secretly upon her guard in its climbing streets. There was always in her life a mirror facing a closed door, and at her heart a great fear lest she should see the door open.

(To be continued.)

“REPROACH NOT DEATH”

By Florence Earle Coates

REPROACH not Death, nor charge to him, in wonder,
 The lives that he doth separate awhile;
 But think how many hearts that ache, asunder,
 Death—pitying Death—doth join and reconcile!



The Thames barge is as distinctive of rigging, design, and seamanship as the Yarmouth smack.—Page 569.

THE PORT OF LONDON RIVER

By Ralph D. Paine



THE Thames that most of us know is a toy river in a fair country of lawns and meadows wonderfully green, of gray manor-houses and parks of ancient oaks, where the levels between the locks are crowded with skiffs, punts, and small pleasure steamers, and every nook and bight of shaded shore has its picnic party. This is astonishingly unlike the Thames that sailors know. Where it meets the brown tide which swirls up from the sea they call it London River and as such it was famed in their chanties when the Yankee packets were storming across the Atlantic and the tall East Indiamen swung abreast of Gravesend or dropped down past the Nore. No bright plaything for summer holidays is London River but a crowded road of empire, the turbid thoroughfare of a seaport great and ancient.

Much of this commerce is hidden from the casual eye because the shipping is scattered along twenty-five miles of the stream. In the heart of the city itself the waterfront contains so many stretches of archaic

picturesque dilapidation and such compelling associations with a storied past that Elizabethan England is rather suggested than the age of steel and steam and the wireless telegraph. There is no line of modern quays and wharves, no spacious harbor. The river is a great deal too small for its traffic and large ships must seek the inland docks dug out of the flat landscape far below London.

The coastwise craft and steamers trading with the ports of Europe huddle in the Upper and the Lower Pool from London Bridge to the reach on the seaward side of Tower Bridge, or moor beside dingy warehouses that lip the tide, or are tucked away in secluded, obsolete basins behind walls and tenements where you would never dream of looking to find anything afloat. It is this antiquated part of maritime London which can be seen in glimpses from the bridges or the Embankment, the close packed steamers painted in many colors, the drifting barges, the agile tugs, and over all a haze, blended of smoke and mist, which softens and mellows without concealing.

Because the fairway is so narrow and incredibly congested, the sense of movement, of an incessant coming and going, is enhanced. All day long spars and funnels are sliding past, and at night winking lights, red and green and white, are arrayed in shifting constellations. Vessels under way literally shove through the press, and a din of whistles, imploring, warning, and scolding, swells the hubbub of winches, derricks, and the creak and whine of running-gear which of all sounds is most suggestive of the sea. The palpitant industry of the river is quiet only when a fog smothered it in a gray blanket.

To gain even a passing acquaintance with the Thames below London Bridge one must go on a pilgrimage afloat. The ancient fraternity of Thames watermen still flourishes, although its members no longer sport tall hats, full-skirted red coats and great silver badges. The waterman must serve his long apprenticeship as of yore, however, before he can lay claim to this honorable title of his calling, and he may be trusted to take his skiff through the turmoil of shipping without mishap. Passengers are scarce these days and he earns his living hardily, poking about at all hours, dredging for lost anchors, fishing up coal from overset barges, releasing fouled moorings, and picking up stuff gone adrift.



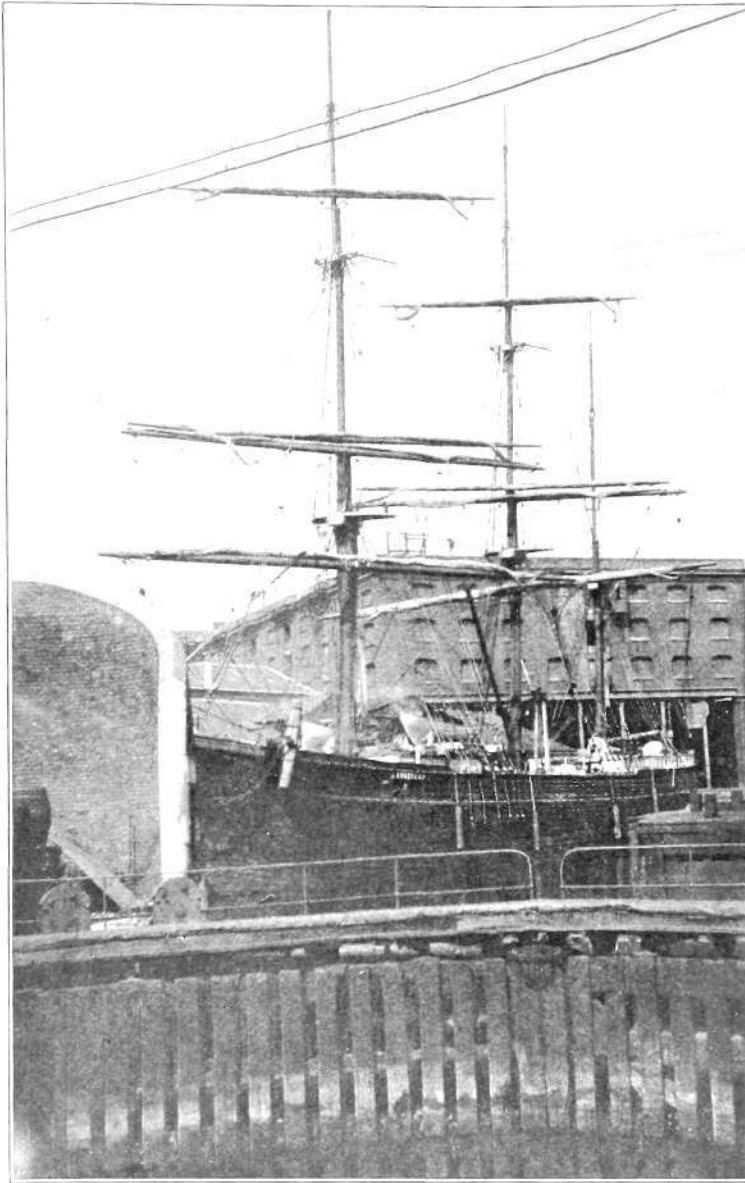
The ancient fraternity of Thames watermen still flourishes.



Two schooner sailor-men of Limehouse.

Likely enough he is an elderly man, strong of arm and slow of speech, his weather-beaten countenance puckered about the eyes from much squinting into smoke and fog. A handy place to set out with him for a leisurely voyage down river is the landing stage hard by London Bridge. As he ships his oars and the skiff shoots out of the eddy which makes inshore, the London of the landsman vanishes as abruptly as if a curtain had been lowered. The waterman deftly steers through the gloomy, echoing arch of this London Bridge which stood in ruder form a thousand years ago, and then, as now, the vessels passed beneath its causeway. Danish galleys with oars double-banked, Anglo-Saxon merchantmen spreading one huge square-sail amidships, Kentish herring-fishermen, traders from France and Flanders, and the clumsy little men-of-war of King Edgar's "grand navie" of four thousand sail.

Near the herded steamers of the Upper Pool rise Billingsgate Market buildings and the fleet of sea-scarred fish carriers from the Dogger Bank. The breeze brings a whiff of peat smoke from the cabin chimneys of the bluff-bowed, red, yellow, and blue eel-schuits, or sloops, which come from Friesland. They suggest a land of dykes and pollards, of placid waters and slowly revolving windmills. These homely ves-



Below Tower Bridge are the gates leading to Saint Katharine and London Docks. — Page 571.

sels, almost unchanged in models and rigging, have been supplying London with Dutch eels since the time of Edward III, who granted a special charter to this effect. And inasmuch as this monarch began to reign in 1327, these are eels with pedigrees and some claim to historical notice.

Billingsgate is a place of strong smells, but the language is not as strong as of yore. The expletives of the booted, scaly fishermen and porters, as heard in passing, lack fire and originality, and one feels reprehensible disappointment. The waterman catches hold of a trailing rope at the stern of a Spanish fruit steamer and listens ad-

miringly to the dialogue which floats from the decks of a "dumb barge" (this time misnamed), and a bawley-boat loaded with shrimps. They have collided with a prodigious bump and the skippers are employing profanity which has the spark of true invective, the kind that crackles and stings. "Billin'sgate is a ladies' parlor alongside o' that," says the waterman. "A bargee with a gift o' langwidge like that blighter yonder had ought to be in Parliament, so help me. He makes 'is meanin' quite clear, don't he, sir."

A Swedish tramp, riding high in ballast, threshes her way among the other craft, and through the lane in her wake it is possible to discern the Water Gate of London Tower and the passage ascending from the tide by which so many great and gallant men and women took their last sight of the city and of all else than the stone walls, the prison guards, and the headsman with his block and axe. On Tower Hill stands Trinity House, conspicuous

from the river, the seat of the "Master Wardens and Assistants of the Guild, Fraternity, or Brotherhood of the most glorious and undividable Trinity," what we in prosaic America call, by way of anti-climax, the Lighthouse Board. It has somewhat more of romance, it harmonizes more nicely with the atmosphere of this time-hallowed London River to have the lights, beacons, and buoys of the British Isles safeguarded by the Elder Brethren of Trinity House who undertook these duties in 1515 and were incorporated by Henry VIII. The anxious shipmaster, making his landfall off rocky cape or chalk foreland has to thank, not the

government, but a private company, for the flashing lights that guide him safe to port. And the Elder Brethren of Trinity House, like the Warden of the Cinque Ports, or the Admiral of the Blue, is one of those resounding English phrases which give a fillip to the imagination.

At the further end of the Upper Pool, like a portal of singular majesty, looms the lofty arch of Tower Bridge whose giant arms rise and fall to let the ships go through. Beyond it the river widens in a series of curves and reaches and begins to take on the semblance of a seaport. The sailing barges which have lowered their masts flat on deck to jostle through the up-stream bridges now hoist them and catch the wind which gushes salt across the marshes. The transformation is a kind of marine marvel. Instead of a clumsy hulk of a canal-boat, rowed and pushed and scraped among others of her kind, she becomes a weatherly vessel snoring along with lee deck awash or working to windward on the flood of the tide. Smartly kept and well handled, with mainsail, top-sail, jibs, and jigger aft, she spreads as much cloth as a coastwise loop. White sails may be cloud-like and all else that poesy calls them, but every painter who gazes upon the Thames is grateful for the lovely splotches of color contributed by the dull red canvas of the innumerable barges which rest upon the water like flocks of great birds.

The Thames barge is as distinctive of rigging, design, and seamanship as the Yarmouth smack, the Lowestoft drifter, the Deal galley, the Bristol Channel pilot-boat, or the Manx lugger. Give her room to make

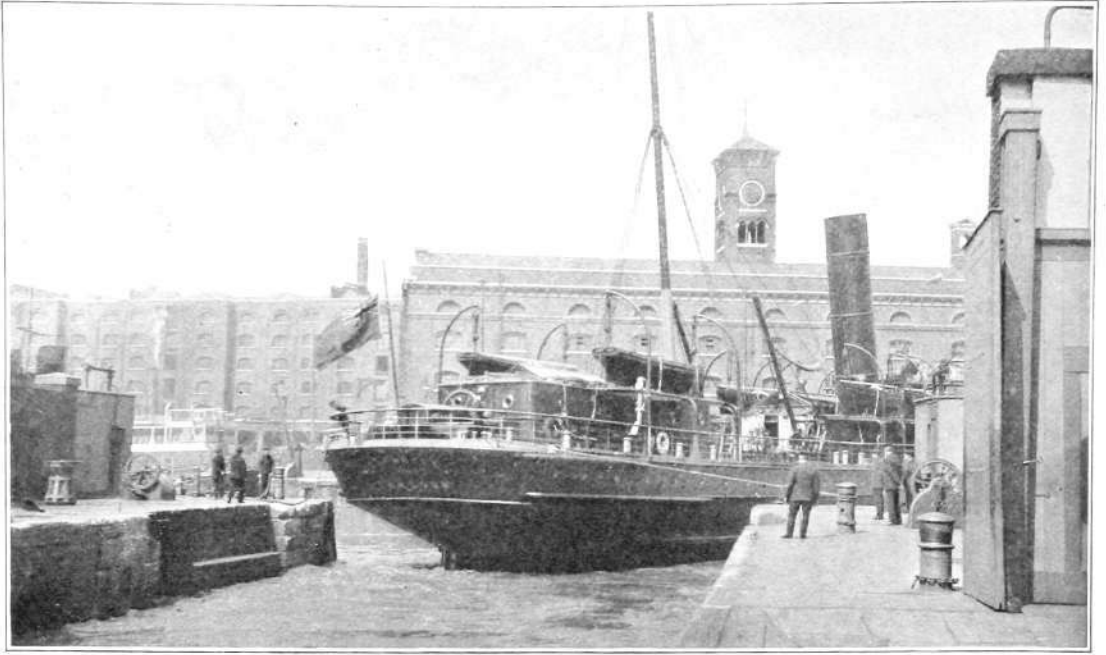
sail, and the skipper becomes instantly nautical, no longer a plodding bargee. His orders ring out crisply, he strides the bit of a quarter-deck with the air of a true and seasoned British tar, and his crew of one or two lumpish lads moves at the trot. His barge is a salt-water craft, if you please, with a bolder, freer motion than the strings of bovine up-river tows trailing behind the *Scorcher* or the *Spitfire* tug, or the "monkey-boats," painted in rainbow colors, which brown, sun-bonnetted women are helping to work toward the canal entrance and the river Lea.

These barges transfer merchandise between docks and wharves and from ship to



"Wapping Old Stairs"

The waterman indicates a worn, weedy flight of stone steps.—"Them is it, sir."—Page 573.



Warping into London Docks.

ship. London is a barge port, and they have their ancient rights which have stood in the way of modernizing the commerce of the river and making it adequate to its needs. Some two hundred years ago the Waterman's Company, which had been granted a monopoly in the sixteenth century of conveying passengers on the Thames, was merged with the guild of lightermen, or car-

riers of goods. By virtue of the privileges then bestowed, the barges have had the right of free entry to the modern docks whose owners could levy no tolls either on them or on the goods which they took from the vessels' sides. These exemptions, encrusted with the barnacles of tradition, have been a contributing cause of the decline of London's pre-eminence as a seaport. Pri-



A sailor's resort at Wapping.

vate capital has been reluctant to make large investments in more docks and better equipment if fair returns were denied it.

It is only recently that an attempt has been made by means of a Royal Commission and acts of Parliament to bring about efficient co-operation among all the private interests and tenures which have made the growth of the port a sort of haphazard affair with authority divided among various picturesque mediæval bodies and private ownerships. Now the government has taken over the control of the docks and the jurisdiction of the water-front and river under the direction of a board called the Port of London Authority. Plans are under way for new docking enterprises and betterment of the channel.

The formidable competition of Antwerp and Hamburg, wide-awake, unhampered by the past and lavishing millions upon millions in water-front improvements, has made London bestir itself.

Below Tower Bridge are the gates leading to Saint Katharine and London Docks. From the landward side it is a puzzle to find them without a guide. Small cargo steamers, barges, and shabby old brigs and barks slide in from the river by a kind of vanishing trick and are lost to view behind massive brick walls. To wander afoot in this region and happen across these acres of vessels and warehouses is much as if you should chance to find such a spectacle in the heart of Greenwich Village of lower New York. Antiquated as is the London Dock and too small to shelter the ships of great tonnage which nowadays

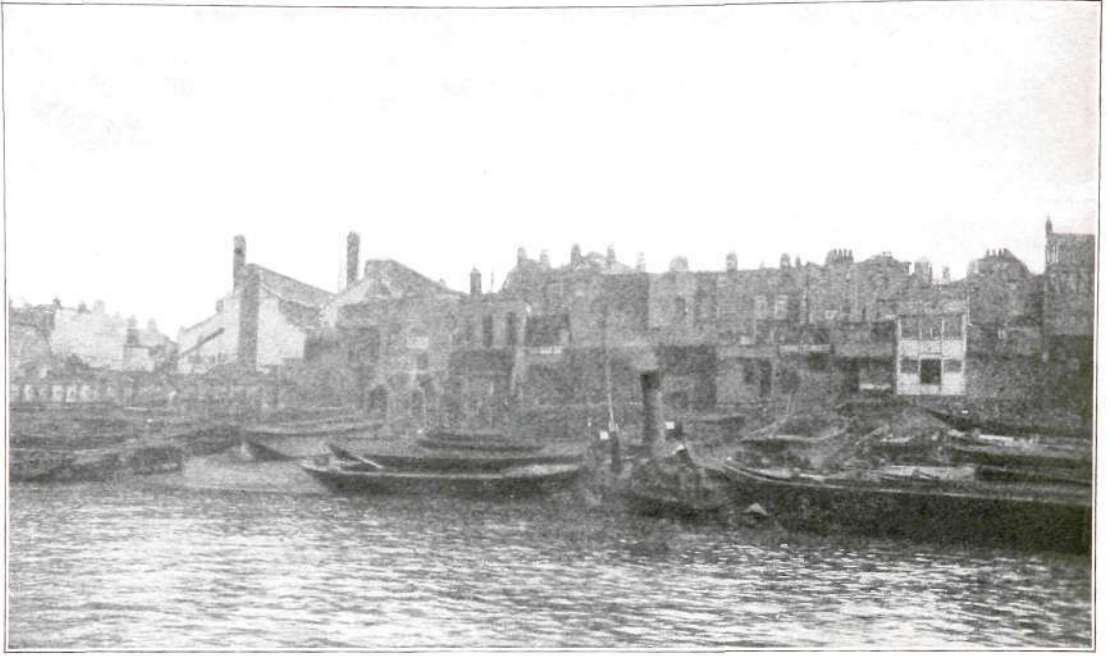
carry most of the commerce over seas, it receives vast quantities of very precious merchandise and has a flavor all its own.

Here are housed the heaps of ivory tusks, the spices of many tropic islands, and the



Here you may happen to find an Antarctic exploring steamer, the *Discovery* or the *Terra Nova*, fitting out for another daring voyage.—Page 574.

good wines, port, sherry, and madeira, ripened in huge vaults and cellars underground. The tobacco sheds contain the leaf of the Vuelta Abajo, of Sumatra and Virginia, and beneath other dingy roofs are coffee, teas, silks, and the potteries of Cathay. It would be rank incongruity to have modern dock machinery and railroad tracks inside these walls which are entered



Limehouse water-front has the most picturesque conglomeration of bow-windowed, old-fashioned little houses on the river.—Page 573.

from the street through guarded gates. Manual labor shifts these romantic cargoes from the barges to the rutted pavements. The men come from the Minories and other alien quarters near by, a swarthy, chattering multitude, and among them mingle sailors born in many other climes.

This, in a way, is the England of by-gone centuries when Drake and Hawkins, and Raleigh and Martin Frobisher were bringing home just such cargoes as these, found in new, mysterious lands or looted with clash of boarding pike and smoke of cannonade from the gilded galleons of the Spanish plate fleets of Manila and Peru. And foreign sailors, much like these, were winging it from Venice and Genoa and the Canaries and were singing their strange sea songs among the streets and buildings whose aspect is but little changed. Then the state barges of the great folk, gay with silken awnings and merry with the music of lute and viol were passing up and down the Thames, the jolly apprentice rowed in a wherry with his sweetheart, and bronzed seamen of Devon leaned over the heavy bulwarks of their armed merchantmen to chat with them of the wonders of the Carolinas, the Indies, and the Brazils.

Below these docks the river has no more hampering bridges and the vessels move unimpeded. They get into their stride, so to

speak, and sweep past in orderly close formations. Our experienced waterman slips along close to shore, working from one decrepit wharf to another, flirting his skiff through the narrowest possible openings between tall prows and churning propellers. Past Hermitage Wharf and St. Savior's Dock he threads his way until the oars are lifted and he nods shoreward with the comment:

"Wapping Old Stairs, sir, wot the ballad was wrote about, and a werry lovely song it is. My old woman could sing it proper when she was a slip of a lass livin' aboard the barge wot her father was skipper of. 'Wapping Old Stairs.' Deary me! That was a time ago, sir."

Across the river, between Rotherhite and Deptford, extend the oldest docks of London, the Surrey Commercial, a maze of great basins, now given over to the lumber trade and filled with barks and ships from Norway, Sweden, Canada, and Oregon. The air is laden with the woodsy scents of fir and spruce and pine. The best of the old deep-water chanties were strung together by fore-castle bards familiar with London River, and this glimpse of Rotherhite recalls that lilting refrain:

"As I was a-walking down Rotherhite Street,
Away, ho, blow the man down;
A pretty young creature I chanced for to meet,
Give me some time to blow the man down."

Wapping must not be dropped astern without a search for the site of Execution Dock, where pirates and other sea rogues were hanged with much pomp and ceremony at high-water mark. The dock has long since been obliterated, but the waterman indicates a worn, weedy flight of stone steps flanked by a tavern and a warehouse and remarks with a doleful shake of the head:

"Them is it, sir. They've allus been called the Pirates' Stairs. The old codgers that set a-sunnin' themselves on the wharves will tell you how it has been handed down to 'em from their grandsirs. And I'd trust 'em sooner than wot is wrote in books about Execution Dock bein' impossible to find."

Local tradition is apt to be reliable on this score, and it is not improbable that Captain William Kidd walked forlornly down these stairs, leaving his treasure to be sought for from the Bay of Fundy to Key West. There is a very old ballad which pictures a pirate's life and fate with so much charm and briskness that a snatch of it ought to be fitted to the mention of this dismal stone staircase at Wapping.

"I 'lows this crazy hull o' mine
At sea has had its share;
Marooned three times and wounded nine
An' blown up in the air.

But ere to Execution Bay
The wind these bones do blow,
I'll drink and fight what's left away,
Yo, ho, with the rum below."

Below the Wapping Wall and the dry-docks of Shadwell is Ratcliff Road along which Kipling's seamen who took the *Bolivar* out across the bay reeled "drunk and raising Cain." Then comes Limehouse Basin, and "Lime'us Cut," as the waterman calls it, where the barges float into the back country through the Regent's Canal and the flats of Poplar among the daisies and marsh marigolds that bloom on the green banks. The barges strip down to a sort of jury rig for these rural voyages, a short bit of mast steeved forward on which a square-headed lug sail is spread to coax the breeze as they move in tow of slow-footed nodding horses.

Limehouse water-front has the most picturesque conglomeration of bow-windowed, bright-hued, old-fashioned little houses on the river, a bit of England remote in time but without the grime and gloom of the architectural relics facing the Upper Pool. The overhanging balconies display many flower boxes and the lower stories, opening on the shore, are the haunts of barge builders, riggers, and other webbed-footed persons of a leisurely habit and garrulous speech. At the wharves



The West India Docks lie close at hand between Limehouse and Blackwall.—Page 574

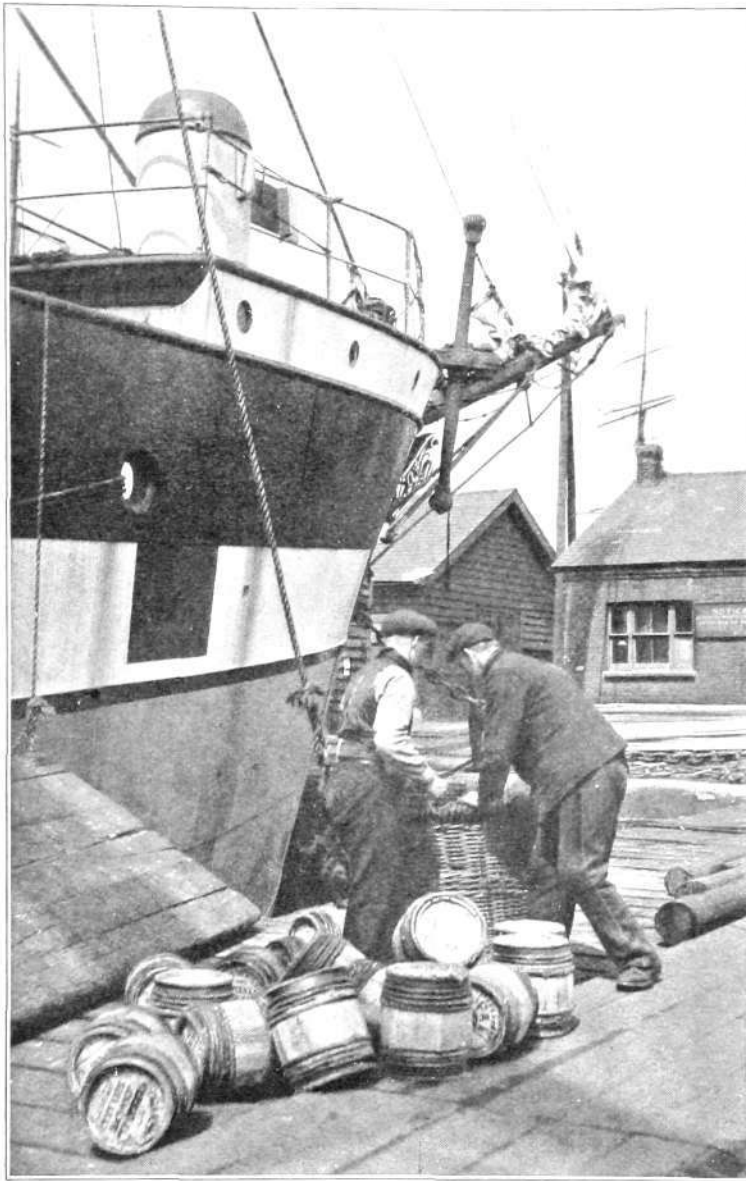
near by are moored the small schooners whose mates and skippers have found fame in the absurd misadventures of W. W. Jacobs's stories, and one feels acquainted in a pleasantly intimate kind of way with these

Blackwall, where a horse-shoe bend of the Thames forms the Isle of Dogs. Cuba Street and Havannah Street suggest the trade that these basins were built to hold. They still contain a large number of sailing ships, many of them empty and idle, and the finest of those in commission bring the wool-clip of Australia to market. To these docks the stout barks of the Hudson Bay Company fetch the furs of the Northwest wilderness and here you may happen to find an Antarctic exploring steamer, the *Discovery* or the *Terra Nova*, fitting out for another daring voyage. Such a one looks small beside the towering four and five mast clipper-built ships, Scotch and English, which survive to speak of another age of England's greatness on the sea.

Rosy lads of good families still sail in them as midshipmen to learn the trade of seafaring and work their way up the ladder of promotion to officers' berths in ocean steamers. I recall an episode in the West India Dock which seemed to have been lifted bodily from an English novel of sea life, more like Clark Russell than anything else, yet also with a flavor of Captain Marryat. It was unreal,

stagey, because one had read so much of precisely the same sort of thing and took it for granted that the like could not happen in this generation.

One of these fine sailing ships was ready to take her departure and make the circuit of the globe before she should see London River again. A brace of midshipmen, fifteen or sixteen years old, quite resplendent in monkey jackets and trousers



Loading the ship's stores for a voyage to Australia.

simple-hearted sailor-folk who may be seen gossiping overside or passing the time of day with a damsel ostensibly busy with a watering pot among the flower boxes aforesaid or ambling toward the Foul Anchor Tavern for a mug of "bitter."

It is from here toward the sea that London becomes a port of great ships from other lands. The West India Docks lie close at hand between Limehouse and



The stately, pillared palace of Charles II, now the Royal Naval College and Hospital, and the seat of Greenwich Observatory, by whose time skippers set their chronometers.—Page 576.

of blue navy cloth bedecked with many bright buttons, bustled importantly between deck and quay. To them came another of the same pattern, bouncing out of a four-wheeler which was driven in great haste. From its roof the cabby hoisted a sea-chest, very new as to varnish and cording and the curly-headed laddie, bound on his first voyage, helped carry it aboard.

There followed an English curate, and he belonged in a novel of Jane Austen, the sort of gentle curate who lives beside an ivy-clad church with a square Norman tower, has a walled flower garden, and when taking tea with the lady of the manor consults her about the welfare of the tenantry. From some such rural haven as this the stripling son, of the age when American lads are getting into long trousers and pre-

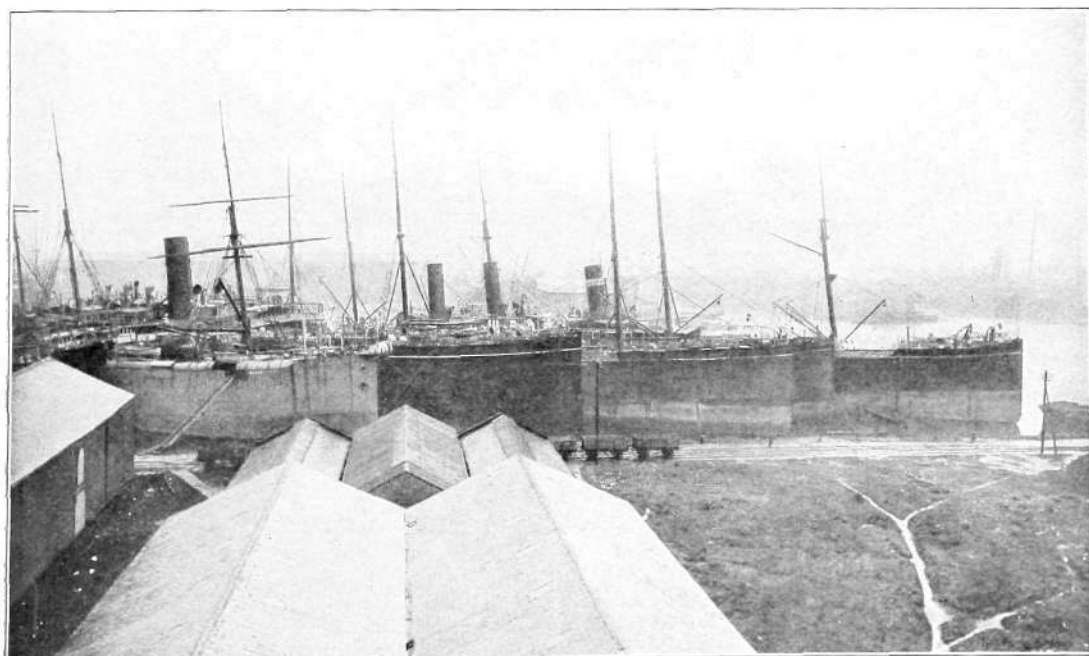


Photo by "Sport & General"

The Victoria and Albert Basins are filled with the largest steamers that come into the river. It is in these docks that one seems to feel the pulse of the British Empire.—Page 577.

paratory school, was bravely embarking to learn the stern and perilous business of the seafarer. He ran down the gangway to stand on the dock with his father. What they said to each other was in farewell, for the tug

with a turn around the capstan, piped hoarsely, with drawling, melancholy cadence:

“Sing fare you well, my bonny young girl,
For we’re bound for the Rio Grande.”

Before rambling among the other docks down river, it is worth while slanting across the Thames to see the water-side of old Deptford, and the Royal Victualling Yard, which feeds the navy somewhat better than in Pepys’s time or when Nelson’s hearts of oak fought mightily on a diet of petrified salt horse and mouldy, weevily biscuit. Near by is the ancient dock-yard where Elizabeth came in state to welcome Drake after his marvellous voyage around the world in the *Golden Hind* and knighted him Sir Francis. In the church of St. Nicholas, whose tower was used as a light-house in by-gone days, rest the bones of two of the dauntless captains, Fenton and Hawkins, who smashed the Armada. And it was at Deptford that fine old Admiral Benbow puttered among his posies when he was not blowing the French out of water or blockading Dunkirk.

It is perhaps as well to hug this shore of the river as far as Greenwich and quit the water-man’s



The white figure-head of some serene sea-goddess.

was grinding along-side, the ship was loosing her moorings, and the sailors were scrambling aloft. The twain lingered beneath the soaring bowsprit which extended over the low roofed warehouses, and the white figure-head of some serene sea-goddess made the picture complete, gave it the touch of finality. The curate and his young midshipman parted company with a long hand-clasp and the seamen, who were heaving short a warping-line

skiff for a stroll along the terrace in front of the stately, pillared palace of Charles II, now the Royal Naval College and Hospital, and the seat of Greenwich Observatory, by whose time skippers set their chronometers and reckon their longitude around the world. The Thames is no longer brown and muddied but has a greenish cast of the sea, and on the further side, appearing remotely inland, are forests of masts and



Out from them lead the roads to all the scattered colonies.—Page 578.

funnels in far extending docks. The waterman cocks a shrewd eye at the hurrying steamers, discerns a tug afar off and scrambles down to the gravelly shore on which he has beached his skiff. Rowing sturdily into the stream, he drops his oars, and catches up a heaving line to which is bent an iron grapnel. As the tug comes surging past he flings the hook, it rattles

against a stanchion, and, swish! the skiff is towing astern with a wall of white water foaming higher than her sides. It is an easy, if somewhat hair-raising method of covering the distance to the lower docks.

Soon the massive gateways of the Victoria and Albert Basins come into view. These are filled with the largest steamers that come into the river. It is in these

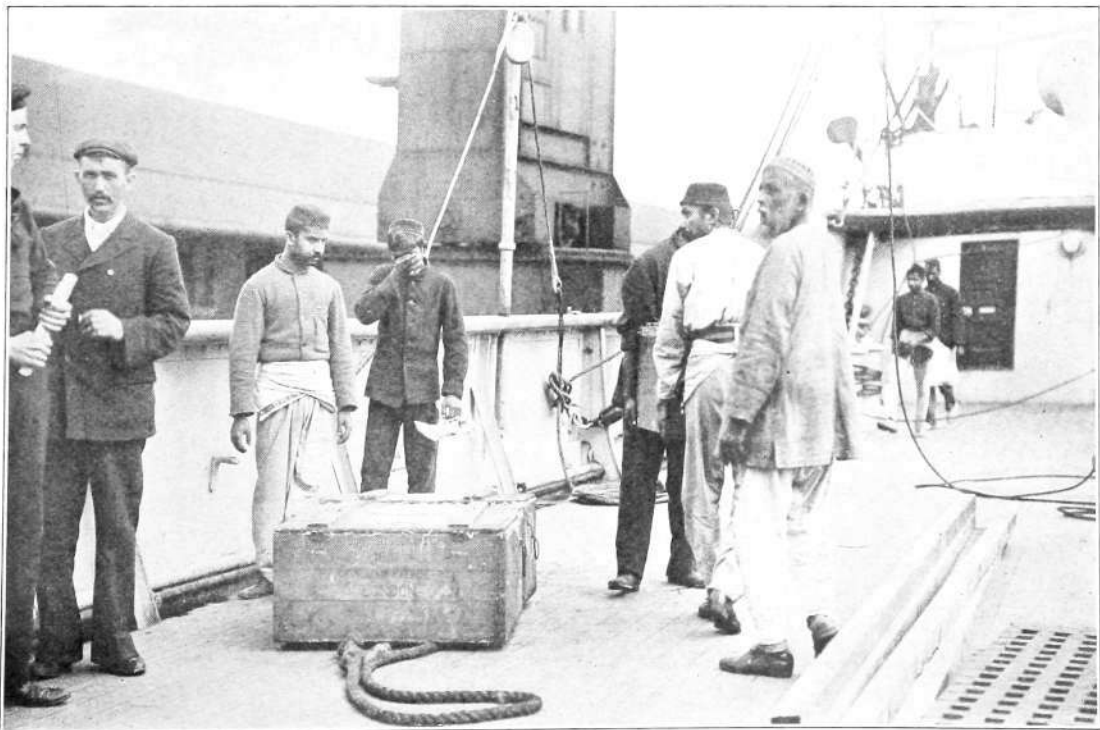


Photo by "Sport & General"

The Lascar seamen, turbaned, brown, and nimble, help to give the scene the proper color.—Page 578.



Photo by "Sport & General"

The Tilbury Docks are much larger than the Victoria and Albert Basins, but by no means as busy.

docks that one seems to feel the pulse of the British Empire beat most vigorously. Out from them lead the roads to India, South Africa, Australia, to Hongkong, to Jamaica, to all the scattered coasts and colonies where Englishmen are dominant. This is quite wonderful to think about, especially if it is sailing day for the P. and O., the Union Castle, the Shaw Savill, or the British India steamers. The Lascar seamen, turbaned, brown, and nimble, help to give the scene the proper color. Army men are going out to join their commands in blazing, dusty garrisons and cantonments. Younger sons are faring forth to seek fortune at the pioneering outposts of civilization. Gentlemanly remittance men whom nobody wants at home are nonchalantly sailing into the unknown to reappear under new names on the beaches of the South Seas and the Bund of Shanghai. Sweethearts are trustfully voyaging afar to marry their heroes who have earned the passage money in rupees by sweating in the Civil Service. Wistful mothers who have come home to place the children in school are returning to share their husbands' exile.

The passage across the Atlantic in a swift liner has become a ferry trip, almost commonplace. The departure is like that

of a limited express train, not an event to thrill the observer and cause him to weave romantic fancies. It is something very different from this to watch the working force of empire scatter by divergent routes to pick up its appointed tasks. Not even the sight of a squadron of the grim, gray dreadnoughts of the Home Fleet, cruising in the Channel or anchored in the lee of Dover breakwater conveys a more moving impression of the power and influence of this sea-girt island of England than do these docks with their steamers and their people.

The Tilbury Docks, twenty-five miles below London, are much larger than the Victoria and Albert Basins, but by no means as busy. They spread over the Essex marshes in the midst of a most unlovely region of factories, waste spaces and dumping grounds in a kind of vast and empty isolation. Several of the best-known British shipping companies despatch their liners from Tilbury, but, for the most part, the steamers, scattered here and there, are like so many prisoners in solitary confinement. There are miles of tracks and hoisting cranes and capacious warehouses, but none of that animated confusion of scenes and sounds which one expects to find in the business of a mighty seaport. Further up the river there

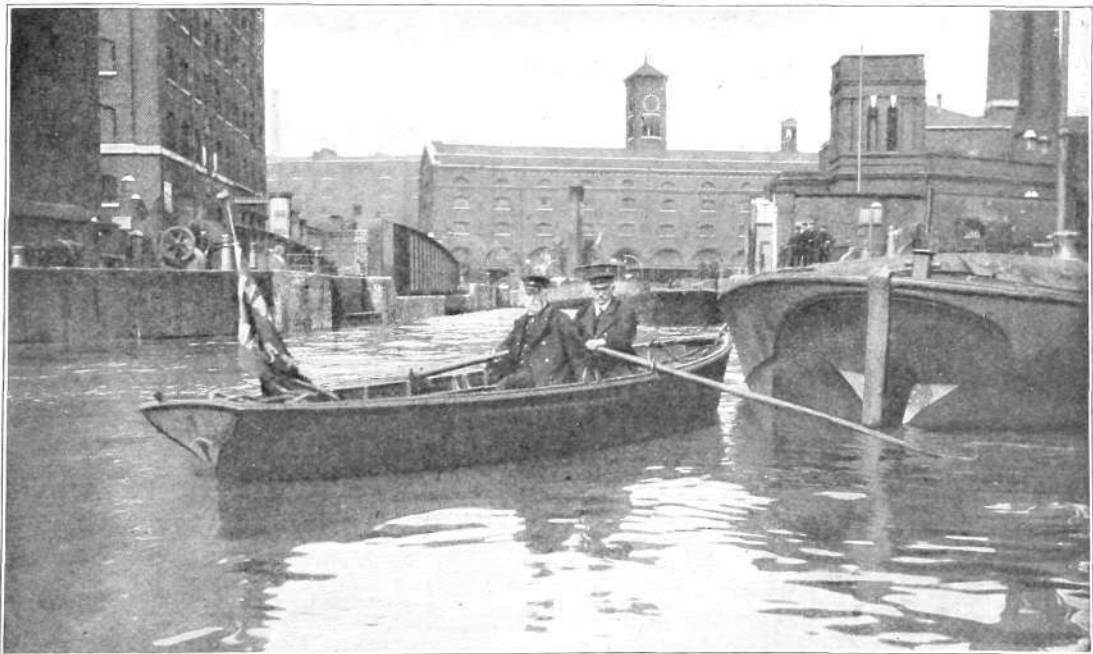
is nothing to indicate that London is losing her grip of the ocean commerce, but at Tilbury one begins to ponder and ask questions. Is England decadent, as many of her intelligent people profess to believe and as they will admit with a shrug and a sigh? Has the shipping of London River been largely diverted to other ports and other flags? It is true that the Tilbury Docks were far too large for the time of their building, which was soon after the opening of the Suez Canal, but the fact remains that while Antwerp, Hamburg, and New York cannot find sufficient room to harbor their swelling commerce, there are scores of vacant berths in London's greatest and most modern area of dockage.

It is a more cheerful pilgrimage to steer across the river to Gravesend, which some one else has compactly described as "all tea and shrimps, oilskins, sea-boots, and bloaters." This is really the seaward boundary of the port. Beyond it the Thames begins to widen into an estuary between low shores receding monotonously behind stretches of marsh and mud bank, a landscape of smoky distances. Off Gravesend the red mooring buoys sheer and twist in the strong tide and every vessel passing to and fro must slow down or round to for visits from the customs and health officers. The causeway has an idling maritime population of pilots, fisher-

men, men-of-war's men and merchant sailors ready with expert criticism of the manœuvres of the tugs, steamers, and sailing ships which throng the channel, and all the talk is, not of commerce, but of things saltily nautical. These and other signs indicate that the river is nearing the sea.

Dreary and inconspicuous as is the shore line faintly pencilled toward the mouth of the Thames, there are suggestions here and there to recall some of the most high-hearted pages of English history. The anchored training ships of the navy, obsolete three deckers with painted ports, bring to mind the exploits of Rodney, Blake, and Cloudesley Shovel. At the navy yards of Chatham Reach rides a line of modern battleships and cruisers, but on the lawn stands an old wooden figure-head of Nelson overlooking the bit of sloping shore from which the *Victory* was launched. The red lightship which warns mariners off the Nore sands marks a stretch of water reminiscent of mutinies, of sea-fights, of fleets keeping watch and ward.

At the Nore the ships of London River cease to trail in column and turn to go their several ways, the little coastwise craft through the channel to the northward, the deep-sea ships steering east and south on through the Downs, then vanishing, hull down and under, to choose the solitary paths that lead them to all the havens of the chartered oceans.



River police of "The Port of London Authority."



Lady Frances Wentworth.

From the painting by John Singleton Copley.

—See "Field of Art," page 638.

GENERAL LEE AND THE CONFEDERATE GOVERNMENT

By Thomas Nelson Page



THE student of the Civil War will be likely to reach the conclusion that for at least the last two years of the struggle General Robert E. Lee carried the fortunes of the Confederacy on his shoulders.

It will possibly always be a question how far Lee's military operations were affected by his relation to the Confederate Government, and to what extent he was interfered with by the Richmond authorities. That he was much hampered by them seems quite certain, both from the nature of his subordinate relation to Mr. Davis and from the interference which is continually disclosed in the correspondence that took place between them.

The great Generals of History have almost invariably had a free hand in their campaigns and have been able to call to their aid all the powers of their government. Alexander, Cæsar, Hannibal, Cromwell, Frederick, Napoleon, were supreme wherever the interests of their armies were concerned. Turenne, Eugene, and Wellington had the fullest and most absolute backing of their governments. Moreover, they lived under different conditions from those of our time and subsisted their armies on the countries in which they operated. Until Grant received command the Union generals were continually interfered with by the Washington Government, and it was only when Grant stipulated that he should be commander in fact as well as in title that success, after long delay, rewarded the Northern arms.

On the Southern side, though the interference was never so flagrant, and though Lee appears to have always had the confidence of President Davis, and, from the time when he assumed command of the Army of Northern Virginia, to have had that of the Confederate Government; yet it is a question whether the interference, or, what was equally disastrous, the lack of

prompt, practical, and efficient support on the part of the government, was not in the end as fruitful of misfortune. Colonel Henderson, in his "Life of Stonewall Jackson," declares that "a true estimate of Lee's genius is impossible, for it can never be known to what extent his designs were thwarted by the Confederate Government."

It may, indeed, be said briefly that a confederated government based frankly on the supreme power of the civil government over the military is not one under which a revolution can be fought out with best results. In the constitution of things the Confederate Government of the Southern States was inefficient to carry on such a war as that between the States. Each State was of equal dignity and authority with the others. Each one was of more importance in its own eyes than any of her sisters. Most of them were at times seriously, if not equally, threatened, and it was quite natural, when States' Rights was the cornerstone of the confederation, that each one should feel that her own interests were to her paramount to those of her sister States. Certainly, this was the case, and at times, particularly toward the close of the struggle, more than one of the South Atlantic States was in a ferment of opposition to the Richmond authorities bordering on secession.

The Confederate Government, indeed, was founded on certain principles of civil equality, which, however sound in themselves and making for liberty, yet furnished but a cumbrous machine with which to carry on a war. Theory, approaching dogma, controlled the minds of its legislators and of its officials. A few instances will illustrate the situation.

The war on the Southern side was conducted on the dogma of constitutional rights, and thus was limited during its earliest and most propitious stages to repelling invasion. No victory—not even one as complete as Bull Run—was consid-

ered to give warrant to invade non-seceded States, and while the government at Washington was with a strong hand breaking up sessions of the Maryland Legislature, making wholesale arrests and flooding the territory of "neutral" Kentucky with armed forces to prevent her seceding, the armies of the South were held on the south side of the Potomac and the Ohio until the time had expired when they might, by an advance, have changed the destiny of the States and of the country.

The Confederate Government had theories about cotton; theories about political economy in which cotton played a controlling part; theories about the necessity of the South's being recognized by the leading powers of Europe. They held the opinion that not only the North, but Europe, was dependent on cotton—"King Cotton," as it was termed. To control the supply of cotton and withhold it from Europe was, in their opinion, to compel the recognition of the Southern Confederacy by Great Britain and France. Thus, though the Southern armies starved and supplies could have been had for cotton, the government forbade the transactions which might have relieved the situation, and while the ports of the South were being steadily sealed up, one after another, by blockade squadrons, and the cotton was being captured, abandoned, or burned, they still followed to the end the fatal *ignis fatuus* of foreign intervention, and failed to utilize to the utmost their own resources. The leaders were more high-minded than practical.

The Confederate Government had theories of finance. So, though the necessities of life in the region where the war was carried on rose till it was said that it took a basketful of bills to buy in the market a basketful of food, they went on printing the money. In this they were ably seconded by the printing establishments of the North, which at times did a thriving business printing Confederate bills. Lee advocated at one time making Confederate money a legal tender, but this did not commend itself to those who controlled the Confederate finances.

In fact, the Confederate Government—by which is signified its officials—had theories about nearly everything—on which, indeed, they were quite willing to stake their lives, if this would have done any good.

Unfortunately, however, these views, whatever their soundness in the abstract, when put to the practical test in the crucible of war did not result in success, and the sincerity with which they were held did not add to their value. Lee's army starved and dwindled while the Confederate Congress debated and debated, often debating for weeks the most important measures till the exigency of the occasion had passed and the necessity for the particular action debated had been crowded from the stage by some new demand. Lee is said to have had meat on his table only twice a week on principle, and he protested against the order allowing officials in Richmond to get government meat at government prices while the men "in the field" were on starvation rations," but was overruled in the matter. Mr. Davis, in his Message to Congress on the 13th of March, 1865, complains of the "long deliberation and protracted debate," which caused a delay that "in itself was a new source of peril." Even when earlier there had been abundant supplies in the country, and the transportation was fully adequate, these "were not under control." It was not, indeed, until March, 1865, that the railroads were taken by the government. Up to this time no right was asserted.* Yet, that the public men of the South were in the main good, high-minded, and patriotic men there can be no doubt. The truth was that such a form of government was not suited to the needs of a revolution. What was required was the power to direct vested in one man responsible for the result. This was recognized at the time by many. The Confederate Congress in the early spring of 1862 passed an act creating the office of commander-in-chief with a view to having the conduct of the military operations free from the control of the civil power. This bill Mr. Davis vetoed as unconstitutional—as indeed it was—but he "assigned" General Lee "to duty at the seat of government and under the direction of the President," where he was "charged with the conduct of military operations in the armies of the Confederacy." The first clause of this order governed the whole. He was "under the direction of the President." And the President exercised his authority. No strategy on a grand scale could be attempted with-

* Letter of Judge John A. Campbell.

out securing the approval of the Richmond authorities.

The chief disaster, perhaps, was the persistent policy of the government to attempt to hold all of the South instead of adopting the military policy, urged by Lee, of concentrating its armies and dealing the adversary a crushing blow. Joseph E. Johnston, when in command, proposed a campaign for the invasion of the North, in which Beauregard agreed with him; but the plan was not in accordance with the views of the Confederate Government and was rejected. Later on, Lee likewise was hampered in the same fashion, and to the end submitted his most far-reaching plans to the President for the approval of the government. It was a matter of common repute that toward the end of the struggle people constantly discussed the advisability of vesting in General Lee the power of dictator. Lee would have been the last man in the Confederacy to consent to this; but possibly it was the only way in which the South could have achieved its independence. It would, at least, have prevented the interference which kept the armies from reaching their highest efficiency.

When, after the expedition to Romney, the Richmond Government, through Mr. Benjamin, the Secretary of War, on a remonstrance of subordinate officers in Loring's command, approved by Loring, reversed an order of Stonewall Jackson's, and directed him to recall Loring's force from Romney, Jackson complied promptly with their instruction and then tendered his resignation. Johnston, who had likewise been slighted, remonstrated with him, but he said that "the authorities in Richmond must be taught a lesson or the next victims of their meddling will be Johnston or Lee." They learned the lesson so far as not to go again to such an extreme, but they meddled much in a different way, and both Johnston and Lee were the "victims." Johnston, who commanded in Georgia, in 1864, was finally, in response to public clamor, removed from his command at the most critical period of his campaign, and with results so disastrous to his command that, whatever the alternative, nothing could have been worse. Happily for Lee's peace of mind, he held views as to the relative rank and province of the civil and military authority which prevented friction and

saved him all heart-burning. "As obedient to law as Socrates," was well said of him. If the law empowered others with authority he recognized it as fully as they themselves and governed his course accordingly. He did his duty and left consequences to God. But this did not alter the unhappy mistakes made in Richmond.

He differed with the authorities radically on many vital matters, as may be gathered inferentially from his correspondence and action, but he neither interfered nor criticised. His duty, as he apprehended it, was to obey those above him and command those under him. He was a soldier, and as a soldier he handled his army, leaving the rest to those on whom the responsibility devolved. The difference at times touched him nearly, for it touched his army. The authorities believed in the popular election of officers by their men. Inasmuch as the government of the Confederate States was a free government, based on the will of the people, it was decided that her soldiery, as free citizens of a republic, should have the privilege of electing their officers below the rank of general; this, too, though they were in the face of the enemy and though the election was destructive of discipline. Lee knew that it would result in demoralization, but his reference to it was simply that we are "in the midst of the confusion" incident to the reorganization of the army. Many of the most efficient and experienced officers of the line were, in fact, thereby deprived of their commands and supplanted by men who might never have worn a sword and "smelt damnably of the halberd." The Confederate authorities believed that England and France would certainly come to the aid of the South after "the *Trent* affair." Lee foresaw with clearer vision that the Federal Government would yield and surrender the envoys with apologies, and in private letters he stated the necessity of abandoning all expectation of foreign intervention and substituting therefor self-reliance and fortitude.

However on questions of vital policy he differed with the civil authorities, he acted under their authority with unabated zeal. For example, on the subject of the employment of the negroes as soldiers, Lee held very different views from those of the authorities at Richmond. Many of them had been in the service all along as teamsters,

axemen, and farriers, and by the autumn of 1864 the question was seriously debated whether they should not be armed and employed as soldiers. Lee was strongly of the opinion that they should be. He knew as no one else did the importance of filling his depleted ranks. He felt as well as others the difficulties of the measure he advocated, but he believed they could be overcome. He knew that the enemy used them by tens of thousands, and that under proper training and command they made good soldiers. He felt that it would only be proper to give them the reward of freedom. But on this point the authorities held different views, and the result was destructive.

They had theories about the institution of slavery, and in the main sound theories—moreover, it was a most complex and delicate matter to handle with reference to domestic concerns, and the new complication growing out of war and invasion. So, though the Union armies had mustered in some two hundred thousand negroes, it was not until the winter of 1864-5 when the Army of Northern Virginia had almost perished that it was decided to recruit negroes for service in the field.

The plan was proposed in the autumn, was agitated all winter, and was acted on only as Lee was being forced out of his intrenchments before Richmond, and then in a form which robbed it of the essential feature of granting them freedom, which alone could have made it operative.

Lee's views are expressed in a letter which he wrote to a prominent member of the Virginia Legislature in February, who had asked his views on the subject.

"HEAD-QUARTERS CONFEDERATE STATES
ARMIES,

"February 18, 1865.

"HON. E. BARKSDALE,

"*House of Representatives, Richmond.*

"*Sir:* I have the honor to acknowledge the receipt of your letter of the 12th instant, with reference to the employment of negroes as soldiers. I think the measure not only expedient but necessary. The enemy will certainly use them against us if he can get possession of them; and as his present numerical superiority will enable him to penetrate many parts of the country, I cannot see the wisdom of the policy of holding

them to await his arrival, when we may, by timely action and judicious management, use them to arrest his progress. I do not think that our white population can supply the necessities of a long war without overtaxing its capacity and imposing great suffering upon our people; and I believe we should provide resources for a protracted struggle—not merely for a battle or a campaign.

"In answer to your second question, I can only say that in my opinion the negroes, under proper circumstances, will make efficient soldiers. I think we could at least do as well with them as the enemy, and he attaches great importance to their assistance. Under good officers and good instructions, I do not see why they should not become soldiers. They possess all the physical qualifications, and their habits of obedience constitute a good foundation for discipline. They furnish a more promising material than many armies of which we read in history, which owed their efficiency to discipline alone. I think those who are employed should be freed. It would neither be just nor wise, in my opinion, to require them to serve as slaves. The best course to pursue, it seems to me, would be to call for such as are willing to come with the consent of their owners. An impressment or draft would not be likely to bring out the best class, and the use of coercion would make the measure distasteful to them and to their owners.

"I have no doubt that if Congress would authorize their reception into service, and empower the President to call upon individuals or States for such as they are willing to contribute, with the condition of emancipation to all enrolled, a sufficient number would be forthcoming to enable us to try the experiment. If it proved successful, most of the objections to the measure would disappear, and if individuals still remained unwilling to send their negroes to the army, the force of public opinion in the States would soon bring about such legislation as would remove all obstacles. I think the matter should be left, as far as possible, to the people and to the States, which alone can legislate as the necessities of this particular service may require. As to the mode of organizing them, it should be left as free from restraint as possible. Experience will suggest the best course, and it will

be inexpedient to trammel the subject with provisions that might, in the end, prevent the adoption of reforms suggested by actual trial.

“With great respect,
 “Your obedient servant,
 “R. E. LEE, *General*.”

The proposition to enlist negroes, though introduced in November, was not passed until March, 1865, and then the bill merely authorized the President to accept for service such slaves as the masters might choose to put into military service, and General Lee's recommendation as to their emancipation was not acted on. It came to nothing, and it is quite possible that it might have done so even had the measure been adopted in time; but the delay and the failure to approve General Lee's recommendation illustrate the difficulties with which Lee had to contend in dealing with the government. It was inherent in the existing conditions.

The interferences of the government affected soon the constituency of his army.

“The government, at the opening of the year 1864,” says one familiar with the subject, “estimated that the conscription would place four hundred thousand troops in the field.”* Lee saw with clearer eyes. The measure not only failed to provide what was expected of it; but by the end of the year it was, in the opinion of Lee, “diminishing rather than increasing the strength of his army.”†

The pernicious system of details which prevailed contrary to Lee's wishes and the not less pernicious habit of setting aside the findings of the courts-martial and pardoning deserters contributed to render his difficult position one of yet more extreme difficulty.

Desertions were perilously frequent, and the government at Richmond prevented the execution of sentence on the culprit. Longstreet protested and Lee endorsed on his protest, “Desertion is increasing in the army, notwithstanding all my efforts to stop it. I think a rigid execution of the law is mercy in the end. The great want in our army is firm discipline.”

To this, which was referred by the Secretary of War to the President for his information, Mr. Davis, on November 29, 1864, replied: “When deserters are arrested

they should be tried, and if the sentences are reviewed and remitted, that is not a proper subject for the criticism of a military commander.”

Hardly any fact lets in a clearer light than this on one of the basic difficulties with which Lee had to contend in his titanic task of defending the South. Mr. Davis was so jealous of his constitutional rights that he could insist on them in face of Lee's solemn statement that his army, the chief bulwark of the whole Confederate fabric, was being undermined by the erroneous exercise of the right.

The idea had got abroad that men who left Lee's army could be enrolled for service in organizations nearer home, and under this temptation in the fearful winter of 1864-5 numbers of men left his lines and went to their own States with this in view. Indeed, it might almost be said that toward the latter part of the war the people of more than one of the States to the southward considered themselves so neglected by the government as to be almost ready for open revolt against the Confederacy. At least three States had “passed laws to withdraw from service men liable to it under existing laws.”* And as late as the 13th of March, 1865, Mr. Davis sent in a message asking the Congress to provide a law for organizing the militia and empowering him to call them out. He stated in this message that the governor of one State had declared that he had no power to call the militia to cross a county line, while the executive of another State had “refused to allow the militia to be employed in the service of the Confederate States in the absence of a law for that purpose.”† The government had doubtless done the best that it could do; but it is certain that if it had not lost the confidence of the people at large, it was rapidly doing so. By the end of 1864, all eyes were turned to Lee. He was recognized as the sole hope of the Confederacy. In January, 1865, the Virginia Legislature testified unmistakably its lack of confidence in the general government, and a committee with the speaker at its head waited on the President to inform him of the fact, while a yet more significant omen was the opposition of the Congress.

* Letter of Judge John A. Campbell to General John C. Breckinridge, Secretary of War, March 5, 1865.

† “The Civil War during the Year 1865,” by John A. Campbell, pp. 40-50.

* “Life of General Lee,” by J. D. McCabe (1866), p. 573.

† Letter of December 31, 1864.

Before the close of the last session of the Congress, they were almost at an open breach, as is shown by the tart reply of the Senate Committee to the President's message of March 13th, 1865, taking them to task for their "protracted debate" on vital subjects. Among other resentful charges, they twit him with their having created the office of general-in-chief, without any suggestion from him, "with a view to the restoration of public confidence and the energetic administration of military affairs." It was apparent at last that some other plan of conducting the war than that which had hitherto been followed was necessary. A change was made in the War Department, and General Breckinridge became Secretary of War, while General Lee was made Commander of the Armies of the Confederacy. The Legislature of Virginia passed a resolution declaring that the appointment of General Robert E. Lee to the command of all the armies of the Confederate States "would promote their efficiency and operate powerfully to reanimate the spirits of the armies, as well as of the people of the several States, and to inspire increased confidence in the final success of our cause." To this Mr. Davis replied with dignity that the opinion expressed by the General Assembly in regard to General Lee had his full concurrence; and that Virginia could not have a higher regard for him or greater confidence in his character and ability than was entertained by him. "When General Lee," he added, "took command of the Army of Northern Virginia he was in command of all the armies of the Confederate States by my order of assignment. He continued in this general command of the Army of Northern Virginia as long as I would resist his opinion that it was necessary for him to be relieved from one of these two duties. Ready as he has ever shown himself to perform any service that I desired him to render to his country, he left it to me to choose between his withdrawal from the command of the army in the field and relieving him of the general command of all the armies of the Confederate States. It was only when satisfied of the necessity that I came to the conclusion to relieve him of the general command, believing that the safety of the capital and the success of our cause depended, in a great measure, on the retaining him in the command in the field of the

Army of Northern Virginia. On several subsequent occasions, the desire on my part to enlarge the sphere of General Lee's usefulness has led to renewed consideration of the subject, and he has always expressed his inability to assume command of other armies than those now confided to him, unless relieved of the immediate command in the field of that now opposed to General Grant."

Mr. Davis, however, had unyieldingly opposed the proposition for Congress to call Lee to the position as an infringement on his constitutional rights, and earlier in the war had, as already stated, vetoed the bill passed for this purpose. Alexander H. Stephens declares that Lee asked to be relieved from the position of responsibility because he had no power. In the imminent danger of immediate collapse it was now agreed that the Congress should provide the position, and the President then appointed Lee to fill it, the order being dated February 5, 1865. The measure even in this form was opposed by many of Mr. Davis's friends, and one of the historians of the time states that on the final passage of the bill fourteen of the President's friends voted against it, and that Mrs. Davis declared that before she would have submitted to the humiliation of being deprived of her rights in this matter she would have been hanged.* Another difficulty, however, stood in the way. Lee himself had declared that he would not accept the position in opposition to Mr. Davis, but only at his hands. The phrase in his first general order to his armies is significant of his point of view:

"HEAD-QUARTERS, CONFEDERATE ARMY,
February 9, 1865.

"General Order No. 1. In obedience to General Order No. 3 . . . I assume command of the military forces of the Confederate States. . . ."

Longstreet declares his astonishment at Lee's failure to exercise the enormous powers vested in him. But it was too late now for any exercise of power to have changed the issue.

Fortunately for Lee, the relations between him and the President of the Confederacy were ever of the most cordial kind. They had known each other long and well,

* McCabe's "Life of General R. E. Lee."

and each recognized in the other the qualities that ennobled them. During a considerable portion of the war the President kept near him General Lee's eldest son, General Custis Lee, himself an accomplished engineer and soldier. Mr. Davis was a man of the highest character and of absolute devotion to the constitutional principles to whose preservation he pledged his life and powers. He was a trained soldier, and in the Mexican war had displayed marked dash, courage, and ability as a regimental commander. Moreover, he had had great experience, and as Secretary of War of the United States had made a reputation for breadth of view and power of organization which to-day places him second to none among those who have held that important office. It was under him that the first regiments of cavalry as an independent arm of the service were organized, and one of these Lee had commanded. Thus, the two men knew and respected each other, and when, after the unsuccessful "West" Virginia campaign, Lee was the object of much foolish criticism and clamor, Mr. Davis stood by him and not only relied on him as his military adviser, but, on Johnston's being wounded at Seven Pines, appointed him commander of the army before Richmond—the Army of Northern Virginia. When he assigned Lee to the duty of defending the South Atlantic coast, and protest was made against his choice, his reply to the delegation was: "If Lee is not a general, I have none to send you."

This, however, did not prevent Mr. Davis being a doctrinaire, and one whose theories, at times, honest as they were, interfered disastrously with practical action. "As he was courageous, physically and morally, he was a man of convictions—absolutely direct, frank, and positive," says one of his friends of Mr. Davis (General Breckinridge). Or, to use Lee's own expression about him, who ever held him in high and affectionate esteem, he was "very tenacious in opinion and purpose." Possibly he was too positive. At least he had the courage of his convictions, and, conscious of his own rectitude of intention and conduct, he was hard to change. He was subject to strong impressions, and was consequently not only inclined to favoritism, but was liable to be influenced by persons of strong

convictions and determined will who might be about him; and at times he displayed what was not far from sheer obstinacy. He was described by an enemy—and he had many—as "standing in a corner telling his beads and relying on a miracle to save the country." It was not true; but it contained this grain of truth, that he shut his eyes at times to facts plain to other men, and stood firm for a policy which, sound under other conditions, was now destructive. Against all criticism of him—and he was the target for much abuse and adverse criticism—we have Lee's judgment that he did "as well possibly as any other man could have done in the same position."

Toward Lee he was ever considerate and kind, yet he held on to his own power even where Lee was concerned. Lee could only get Major—afterward General—Long promoted to the rank he wished him to have, by appointing him his military secretary, and his request for the appointment of his chief of staff was not granted. Mr. Davis declared afterward in his autobiography that Lee had long been, to all intents and purposes, commander-in-chief of the Confederate States armies; but Lee was, as we have seen, expressly assigned to act "under the direction of the President," and was not appointed and commissioned to chief and independent command until in February, 1865, and every experienced man knows the vast difference between being the untitled adviser of an official and the responsible official himself.

The difference would have been peculiarly marked in Lee, who never exceeded authority nor shirked responsibility. Had he been commander of all the armies of the Confederacy, Johnston would probably not have retired from the line of the Rappahannock in 1862. And it is certain that he would not have been relieved from command before Sherman in the summer of 1864. It is also probable that the well-nigh impregnable line of the North Anna would have been selected as the defensive line against Burnside and Hooker instead of the heights of Fredericksburg, which in the judgment of critics were likewise impregnable, but did not present the advantage of a field for efficient pursuit of the defeated assailants. But, quite apart from these errors, had Lee been in supreme command of the armies of the South, his hand-

ling of the weapon with which he fought McClellan and Pope, and Burnside and Hooker and Grant would have been freer, and probably it would have been a more efficient weapon than it was, as efficient as Grant's casualty list proves it to have been.

Not only was Lee's judgment as to strategy and the disposition of troops even in the face of the enemy, often in overwhelming force, cramped by the need to defer to the authorities in Richmond; but the very life of the army was subject to the same disastrous influences. Reinforcements, exemption, straggling, desertion, promotion of inferior men and failure to promote superior men, subsistence, and equipment were all dealt with by the Richmond Government.

And Lee, already overburdened, was weighted down by the additional burden of having to bow to the inevitable in the form now of political interference, and now of personal incompetence.

Lee repeatedly found himself obliged to write to the President urging with insistence the absolute necessity of upholding his hands with respect to the suppression of straggling and desertion and other offences that were "injurious to the cause." His urgency appears, as has been stated, to have been taken as a usurpation of executive authority.

That "an army moves on its belly" has as good authority as Napoleon. But the belly of the Confederate armies was nearly always empty. The commissary-general of subsistence was an old comrade and a favorite with the head of the government, and he had theories as to the regular way in which to gather supplies and subsist an army which nothing could shake. It mattered not that the armies starved and the generals protested. He had read somewhere—in works on the conduct of war—of the proper method of subsisting an army, and no amount of experience served to change his views. He took orders only from the President, and naught could move him. That he was patriotic and honest did not make amends for his unpractical theories or fill the haversacks of the Confederate soldiery. Johnston said his army had not more than two days' provisions stored, and we know what the necessities of Lee's army were during the years he fought it, and the well-meaning incompetents of the Commis-

sary Bureau undertook with so little success to feed it. Lee at times had not one day's rations. The tale of the killed and wounded in battle may be arrived at with reasonable approximation; the tale of the starved and depleted victims of incompetence will never be imagined.

But among the most disastrous consequences of Lee's dependence on the civil authority was his inability to command the production of the necessary supplies for his army. An illustration may be found in his correspondence with the government at Richmond in the winter of 1863, when his army was at Fredericksburg, after the victory of Fredericksburg and before that of Chancellorsville.

On the 26th of January he wrote to Mr. Seddon, the Secretary of War—himself a high-minded and unselfish patriot of large experience—"As far as I can learn, we have now about one week's supply: four days' fresh beef and four days' salt meat of the reduced ration.* After that is exhausted I know not whence further supplies can be drawn. The question of provisioning the army is becoming one of greater difficulty every day. The country north of us is pretty well drained of everything the people are willing to part with, except some grain and hay in Loudoun. Nor can impressment be resorted to with advantage, inasmuch as provisions retained for domestic use are concealed. A resort to impressment would, in my opinion, in this region produce aggravation and suffering among the people without much benefit. But I think if the citizens in the whole country were appealed to they would be willing to restrict themselves and furnish what they have to the army.

"I am more than usually anxious about the supplies of the army, as it will be impossible to keep it together without food."

On this letter the following endorsement was made at Richmond by General L. B. Northrup, the commissary-general of subsistence:

"SUBSISTENCE DEPARTMENT,

January 28th, 1863.

"Fifteen months ago this bureau foresaw that the supply of cattle in Virginia would be exhausted. . . . The meat has held out longer than was expected. . . . The order

* $\frac{1}{4}$ pound. Lee's letter to J. A. Seddon, Secretary of War, April 17, 1863.

of the War Department reducing the ration of meat and increasing that of flour as referred to has not been observed in the Army of Virginia for a period of between three and four months, by order of General Lee, and the use of the whole beef (necks and shanks included) which was attempted to be instituted by the commissary-general of subsistence has not been observed in that army, the discontent and other obstacles being urged as insurmountable in the field. . . . All the transportation that can be begged will be needed to get wheat to be converted into flour for the same army that now wants meat. General Lee's suggestion that an appeal be made to the citizens to forward supplies is noted by this bureau and is not approved. . . .

"Respectfully,

"L. B. NORTHRUP,*

"*Commissary-General of Subsistence.*"

Could anything be imagined more tragic than this? A commissary disallowing the suggestion of a commanding general as to food for his army, and rebuking him for insubordination.

It is small wonder that Lee's health gave way that winter and that a year later he asked for his son to come and act as his chief of staff, on the ground that he was sensible of a diminution of his strength since this illness. Yet, as stated, this request was denied.

Two years after this Sherman destroyed what he estimated as one hundred million dollars' worth of crops in the South and made other disposition of the transportation which the commissary-general of subsistence could only secure by begging.

Subordination to the civil authority was the key to Lee's action throughout the war. It speaks in all of his correspondence and utterances relating to the civil government of the Confederacy. It is found in the very beginning of the war in a letter to Mrs. Lee, where, in reply to her suggestion of the rumor that he was to be made commander-in-chief, he stated simply that this position was held by President Davis. It is found at the end of the war in his reply to General Gordon, who, in an interview with him in the beginning of February, 1865, having learned from his

lips his view of the almost desperate situation, inquired if he had made his views known to President Davis or to the Congress. He received the reply, states his corps commander, "that he scarcely felt authorized to suggest to the civil authorities the advisability of making terms with the government of the United States. He said that he was a soldier, that it was his province to obey the orders of the government, and to advise or counsel with the civil authorities only upon questions directly affecting his army and its defence of the capital and the country."*

Though his administration of every office which he ever filled showed his ability to grapple successfully with whatever problems life presented to him, he was careful to abstain from all that savored of political work. He gave his advice frankly when it was requested; but beyond this held himself scrupulously aloof from interference in political matters. His views on this subject were set forth clearly when on one occasion, toward the end of the war, Senator B. H. Hill, of Georgia, approached him with the suggestion that he should give his views on "the propriety of changing the seat of government and going further South."

His reply was: "That is a political question, Mr. Hill, and you politicians must determine it. I shall endeavor to take care of the army, and you must make the laws and control the government."

"Ah, General, but you will have to change that rule," said the Georgia senator, "and form and express political opinions; for if we establish our independence the people will make you Mr. Davis's successor."

"Never, sir," said Lee; "that I will never permit. Whatever talents I may possess (and they are but limited) are military talents. My education and training are military. I think the military and civil talents are distinct if not different, and full duty in either sphere is about as much as one man can qualify himself to perform. I shall not do the people the injustice to accept high civil office with whose questions it has not been my business to become familiar."

"Well—but, General," persisted Hill, "history does not sustain your view. Cæ-

* O. R. C., VIII, pp. 674, 675. Bigelow's "Chancellorsville Campaign," 33-4.

* "Reminiscences of the Civil War," General John B. Gordon, p. 390.

sar, Frederick of Prussia, and Bonaparte were great statesmen as well as great generals."

"And great tyrants," replied Lee promptly. "I speak of the proper rule in republics, where I think we should have neither military statesmen nor political generals."

"But Washington was both," urged Hill, "and yet not a tyrant."

"Washington was an exception to all rules and there was none like him," said he, smiling.

It was doubtless this conversation which led Hill in after years in pronouncing his eulogy on General Lee to utter the fine saying that "he was Cæsar without his ambition, Frederick without his tyranny, Napoleon without his selfishness, and Washington without his reward."

Lee also held different views from those which controlled in the Confederate civil councils on the more vital subject of proposals for peace.

When he first crossed the Potomac he had in mind the possibility of its leading to negotiations for peace and so wrote Mr. Davis. (Letter of Sept. 8, 1862.) And again, on the eve of his second invasion of the North, he addressed to Mr. Davis a letter advocating measures for encouraging "the rising peace party of the North," almost urgent in its terms. (Letter of June 10, 1863.) "Nor do I think," he wrote, "we should in this connection make nice distinction between those who declare for peace unconditionally and those who advocate it as a means of restoring the Union, however much we may prefer the former. . . . When peace is proposed it will be time enough to discuss its terms, and it is not the part of providence to spurn the proposition in advance." This was certainly a very different view of the case from that held by the civil rulers in Richmond, who, even as late as the Hampton Roads Conference, were as firm in their demands for independence as on the day after first Manassas. They could not understand that conditions had changed since the preceding summer, and they were still misled by accounts of disaffection at the North and by the *ignis fatuus* of foreign intervention.

Yet, however little inclined Lee was to interfere in civil matters, he was ready, at need, to lend his aid to further the cause of peace whenever it was desired by the civil

authorities. Such an occasion occurred in February, 1865, and Lee, on finding that it was the wish of the President, acceded to the suggestion to open a correspondence with Grant, who had been reported as desirous to discuss with him the possibility of arriving at a satisfactory adjustment of the unhappy difficulties in the way of a peace settlement by means of "a military convention."

Longstreet, who it appears was first approached on the subject, has given the following account of the negotiations. He states that on the 20th of February, 1865, General Ord, commanding the Army of the James, sent him a note asking him to arrange a meeting with him with a view to putting a stop to the bartering which went on between the troops in the picket lines; and that inasmuch as Ord knew that he could at any time put a stop to his men doing this by a simple order, he surmised that there must be some other matters which he wished to discuss with him, and accordingly acceded to his request. They met next day between the lines, and presently Ord asked for a "side interview," which was acceded to.

"When he spoke of the purpose of the meeting," says Longstreet, "I mentioned a simple manner of correcting the matter, which he accepted without objection or amendment. Then he spoke of affairs military and political.

"Referring to the recent conference of the Confederates with President Lincoln at Hampton Roads, he said that the politicians of the North were afraid to touch the question of peace, and there was no way to open the subject except through officers of the armies. On his side they thought the war had gone on long enough; that we should come together as former comrades and friends and talk a little. He suggested that the work as belligerents should be suspended; that General Grant and General Lee should meet and have a talk; that my wife, who was an old acquaintance and friend of Mrs. Grant in their girlhood days, should go into the Union lines and visit Mrs. Grant with as many Confederate officers as might choose to be with her. Then Mrs. Grant would return the call under escort of Union officers and visit Richmond; that while General Lee and General Grant were arranging for better feeling between

the armies they could be aided by intercourse between the ladies and officers until terms honorable to both sides could be found.

"I told General Ord that I was not authorized to speak on the subject, but could report upon it to General Lee and the Confederate authorities, and would give notice in case a reply could be made.

"General Lee was called over to Richmond and we met at night at the President's mansion. Secretary of War Breckinridge was there. The report was made, several hours were passed in discussing the matter, and finally it was agreed that favorable report should be made as soon as another meeting could be arranged with General Ord. Secretary Breckinridge expressed especial approval of the part assigned for the ladies.

"As we separated I suggested to General Lee that he should name some irrelevant matter as the occasion of his call for the interview with General Grant, and that once they were together they could talk as they pleased. A telegram was sent my wife that night at Lynchburg calling her to Richmond, and the next day a note was sent General Ord asking him to appoint a time for another meeting.

"The meeting," continues Longstreet, "was appointed for the day following, and the result of the conference was reported. General Ord asked to have General Lee write General Grant for an interview, stating that General Grant was prepared to receive the letter, and thought that a way could be found for a military convention, while old friends of the military service could get together and seek out ways to stop the flow of blood. He indicated a desire on the part of President Lincoln to devise some means or excuse for paying for the liberated slaves, which might be arranged as a condition and part of the terms of the convention and relieve the matter of political bearing; but those details were in the form of remote probabilities to be discussed when the parties became advanced in their search for ways of settlement."

On the 1st of March, Longstreet wrote General Lee, giving a report of the second interview with Ord, and on the 2d of March, Lee wrote Grant the following letter:

"HEAD-QUARTERS CONFEDERATE STATES
ARMIES,

"March 2nd, 1865.

"LIEUTENANT-GENERAL U. S. GRANT,
"Commanding United States Armies.

"General: Lieutenant-General Longstreet has informed me that in a recent conversation between himself and Major-General Ord as to the possibility of arriving at a satisfactory adjustment of the present unhappy difficulties by means of a military convention, General Ord states that if I desired to have an interview with you on the subject you would not decline, provided I had authority to act. Sincerely desiring to leave nothing untried which may put an end to the calamities of war, I propose to meet you at such convenient time and place as you may designate, with the hope that upon an interchange of opinions it may be found practicable to submit the subjects of controversy between the belligerents to a convention of the kind mentioned. In such event I am authorized to do whatever the result of the proposed interview may render necessary or advisable. Should you accede to this proposition, I would suggest that, if agreeable to you, we meet at the place selected by Generals Ord and Longstreet for their interview, at 11 A. M. on Monday next.

"Very respectfully,

"Your obedient servant,

"R. E. LEE, *General.*"

This letter was sent to Longstreet open, with instructions to read, seal, and forward. Longstreet, having read it, disapproved of the true object of the interview being so frankly mentioned, and, as he states, "rode in to Richmond to ask that some other business should be named as the cause of the call for the interview, but he [Lee] was not disposed to approach his purpose by diplomacy, and ordered the letter to be delivered. He, however, wrote and sent another letter also, which related to the exchange of prisoners, and closed by saying: 'Should you see proper to assent to the interview proposed in my letter of this date, I hope it may be found practicable to arrive at a more satisfactory understanding on this subject.'"

To this proposal of Lee's, Grant replied two days later in a letter, nearly three-fourths of which related to the question of

the exchange of prisoners mentioned in his second note. As to the matter suggested by Ord, he replied, declining the interview, saying:

" . . . In regard to meeting you on the 6th instant, I would state that I have no authority to accede to your proposition for a conference on the subject proposed. Such authority is vested in the President of the United States alone. General Ord could only have meant that I would not refuse an interview on any subject on which I have a right to act, which of course would be such as are of a military character, and on the subject of exchanges which has been entrusted to me.

"U. S. GRANT,
"Lieutenant-General."

It would appear that Grant, on receiving Lee's letter, notified the Government in Washington, and Mr. Lincoln sent him, through Stanton, on the 3rd of March, a telegram instructing him to "have no conference with General Lee, unless it were for the capitulation of Lee's army," or on some minor and purely military matter, and stated further that Grant was "not to decide, discuss, or confer upon any political question."

This gleam of hope, which for a moment had appeared so promising, having disappeared, Lee went back to his post behind the trenches in which his army, now but a wraith, still held back the foe, in no small part by the awe which its valor and fortitude had inspired. Here, still obedient to the civil government, as he deemed it his duty to be, he held on until swept away by Grant's irresistible numbers ably thrown against him. And even then by a tragic fate he was the victim of the incompetence

of the civil authorities. He had successfully accomplished one of the most difficult movements of his career. He had withdrawn his army by night from Grant's front extending against his lines for thirty-odd miles, in places so close that the movement could not be begun till the moon set. He had crossed the Appomattox twice and, marching past Grant's left, was well on his way to Danville when the disastrous consequence of civil incompetence overtook him. In the first place, a letter in which Lee had stated the condition of his army and his plans to the civil authorities had been left in Richmond and fell into the hands of the Union commander, thus apprising him fully of Lee's route and the desperate condition of his army. And secondly, when Lee reached Amelia Court House, where he had ordered that rations should meet his army, it was found that though they had been sent as directed, the train carrying them had been ordered away again a few hours before his arrival. It used to be charged that this train was ordered back to Richmond to help take away the retiring Government officials; but this charge Mr. Davis indignantly denied, and no one has since believed it. As to the effect of this disaster we have Lee's own views given in his final report of the surrender at Appomattox:

" . . . Not finding the supplies ordered to be placed there," he says, "nearly twenty-four hours were lost in endeavoring to collect in the country subsistence for men and horses. This delay was fatal and could not be retrieved."

When Lee sheathed his sword the Confederate Government vanished like a morning cloud.

With this report to the President of the Confederate States the Army of Northern Virginia passed into history.



THE MAIL-ORDER COWBOY

By Hugh Johnson

ILLUSTRATIONS BY W. HERBERT DUNTON



SERGEANT BLAINE stood at the bunk-house door and surveyed the Mexican-American town of Alcodones. A huddle of dun-colored adobes, flat-topped, deep-windowed, swam down in the strong sunlight from the bare, yellow hills that were Mexico to meet a conjoined huddle on the bare, yellow hills that were Arizona. A wide swath of a street held them apart, and here a dismounted cavalryman was lazily patrolling the well-marked boundary line whose inviolability, in those stirring times of revolution, was Sergeant Blaine's charge.

The sergeant was not pleased, for the trooper, rifle slouched across careless shoulders, was amusing himself by making tantalizing gestures toward a group of cotton-clad *Rurales*, who, squatting barefooted, broad-hatted, in the quilt of shade from the *Commissario de Policia*, sucked brown cigarettes and affected not to see. From the bunk-house, behind the sergeant, the voice of his corporal droned monotonously:

"We'll be across the line in two weeks. The Japs is flirtin' with Magdalena Bay an' yer Uncle Sammy won't stand fer it—why it's as plain as the nose on yer face."

"I don't know how plain it is," growled Blaine, "but it's a blame sight plainer than the nose on the face of the man that crosses that line before I give the word'll be. It's the President's order that you don't cross, an' I'm responsible for you, you hair-brained recruits. Do you think I'm goin' to take a chance at a court-martial an' clankin' a leg-iron over the rocks at Alcatraz for ten years so that *you* can trifle with that line? It's international complications you'd be bringin' on—an' me all ready to retire on three-quarters pay fer thirty years' service. Look at that fool sentinel, stirrin' up them greasers an'—for the love of *Mike!*"

The sergeant's shocked gaze passed beyond the patrol and the men tumbled out of the bunk-house to follow it. Before the

open window of a straggling adobe abutting on the neutral zone giggled and simpered a gawky youth in the shirt and hat of a cavalryman, but below his waist, strapped on over his drab riding breeches, gleamed new, fleecy, and dazzling white *chapeajos*. As they watched, an arm appeared at the window and a faded and withered desert rose circled out to drop to the earth with perhaps six feet of pebbly Mexican soil between it and the border. The boy took a step forward, some one within the house laughed, and Sergeant Blaine dashed forward.

"You, Rethers," he yelled, "you cross that line and I'll have you drawn and quartered." The boy had retrieved the rose, but he shortly dropped it before the sergeant's angry hail of questions.

"What you doin' here? Where'd you git them close? You git into proper uneeform an' you do it quick! What are you, anyway, a solger or a cowboy?—Cowboy—!" he snorted in disgust. He had placed a strong hand on the recruit's elbow and was impelling him toward the bunk-house at a rapid if resisting gait.

"Look at 'im!" Blaine roared, as he pushed the boy toward the grinning group of soldiers. "He's a cowboy. He ordered 'em from the East out of a catalogue—a Mail-Order cowboy, that's what he is. *You*-nited States solger—he ain't no calvaryman, he's a cowboy—a Mail-Order cowboy. An' *I* promised his mother I'd take care of him!" the sergeant's voice dropped to the sepulchre of seriousness. "Henery Retheres, you shuck them pants." And the old man left the boy to the guffawing mercy of his comrades and went surlily away to nurse his wrath.

Responsibility lay heavily across the shoulders of Sergeant Blaine. The troops had come to the border on hurry orders. Now hurry orders usually mean a fight. There was no fight yet, but in spite of the old sergeant the soldiers were doing their best, and the line was to them as a leash

upon a bull-dog's neck. This their wise captain had accurately foreseen when he sent them to Alcodones.

"I know you're due to retire," he had told Blaine, "but I *must* have some one at Alcodones that I can trust, and there's no officer to send. The men are spoiling for a fight, but they're not going to get it. Go down there, sergeant, but as you hope to retire—sergeant as you hope for heaven, keep the men out of that greaser fight down there and safe on our side of the line. I trust you, sergeant. See to it."

"And see to it he will, bless the old blunderbuss," he added as Blaine saluted dubiously and turned away. The sergeant knew what to expect, and even his love for his captain would not have induced him to accept the hazard save for another trust that antedated Alcodones by a good three days.

Cavalry regiments—the older ones—are likely to see the same names perpetuated on their rosters from one generation to another. Blaine had served his novitiate under First Sergeant Rethers and he had been nursed through a cholera epidemic in the Philippines by Mrs. Rethers, so when the widow of his old first sergeant sought him out in the chaos of puffing engines, rumbling truck-loads of supplies, loud-voiced officers and hurrying men, where he was scientifically swearing at "L" Troop's stable crew, in the approved fashion of forcing the frantic horses in train, he wiped his offending mouth with the back of his hand and came forward like a naughty school-boy.

"I want to see you before you go, sergeant," she began oblivious, "about the boy. He's young an' *flighty*, sergeant, an' he needs his mother yet. No women go on this trip. He's just a gawky, awkward Rookie, sergeant, but he's his father's son and he's my baby, and I want him back again safe—and *clean*." Blaine stammered and stumbled, but he was thinking very keenly of his promise now.

"They's no good for a young gringo mix-in' with them *Señoritas*, any time, an' most partickelerly not *now*. Plumb daffy—buy-in' *chaparejos* an' gigglin' in front of her window all the time. I'll just send *him* to Tres Bilotas to forgit it. The men'll josh him sick an' sore an' then he can go out there an' think it over—mebbe sense'll come."

Young Rethers *was* flighty. For him the Arizona desert had rolled out as a stage setting for the memory of every moving picture and ten-cent thriller he had seen. He peopled the hills with outlaws and Indians. In every swarthy *Paysano* he saw a Spanish villain, in every dowdy *señorita*, a dreamy-eyed Dolores. He was atmosphere-crazy and he took his detail to the lonely outpost at Bilotas with a surprisingly happy grace that would have troubled Sergeant Blaine had that veteran had time to note it. For on that very day the tide of insurrection rolled up from the interior.

A detachment of *Rurales* galloped into Alcodones, Sonora, filled the streets with worn-out, drooping horses and mounted an automatic on the flat-topped church. Scarcely was the tripod settled when the muzzle began to bark, for the ponies of the pursuing *insurrectos* had appeared on the nearest hill-tops. They drew up, with the bullets scattering sand and gravel at their feet, and the three days' fight at Alcodones was begun.

The *insurrectos* entrenched just outside of rifle range from the entrenchments of the defenders. From the limits of this mathematically accurate safety both sides began a fusillade of long-range potting that in the wildest hopes of neither could have ever been effective. The American troopers, oblivious to danger in their friendly excitement, danced up and down on the line like neutral collegians at a foot-ball game and begged and entreated and implored the patriots to "get in and mix it." But the patriots were fighting to suit themselves. There was no slaughter and much noise, and both sides were satisfied.

The news spread and grew as it spread and the next day the States read of it as the "Bloody Battle of Alcodones." Of these head-lines Sergeant Blaine knew nothing until the day the Alcodones stage drew up at the post-office, and its single passenger was beaming upon him through round-lensed glasses.

"I couldn't stand it, sergeant," she explained. "I been some place nigh the regiment fer the last thirty years, an' it's too late to change. Where is the boy?"

The mother of the Mail-Order cowboy was not the Old Pummeloe of fiction. She was neither fat nor formidable and she neither took in washing nor swore. She was



“Look at ‘im!” Blaine roared, as he pushed the boy toward the grinning group of soldiers.—Page 593.

a kindly-faced little old lady, and the men trooped out to greet her because they loved the ground she trod. In thirty minutes they had made her comfortable in her own adobe, and they stood awkwardly about the walls answering “Yes ‘m” and “No ‘m” to her cataract of questions.

Yes ‘m, Henery was well. He ‘d been at Tres Bilotas for a week. No ‘m, they wasn ‘t no war. The greasers made a noise like a war, but that was as fur as it got.

Yes ‘m, they reckoned Uncle Sam ‘d go down an ‘ put a stop to it purty short. No ‘m, Henery wasn ‘t in no danger, an ‘ yes ‘m, he ‘d been a good boy. Yes ‘m, they reckoned Sergeant Blaine ‘d send some one out to relieve him now ‘at she ‘d come. And, Oh, no, *mum*, they wouldn ‘t none of ‘em mind goin ‘—they all loved Tres Bilotas.

This last was not true, but the man who rode out to relieve Rethers whistled as he went and thrilled with the warmth of a

kindly act done. He drew up at the sweltering tent of the Bilotas outpost in the middle of a hot afternoon and hallooed out a tired rider, who stood rubbing his eyes and mumbling thickly.

"He was stallin' aroun' that *Señorita's* house, chewin' the fat an' gigglin' through the window two weeks before Blaine caught him. He knowed what he was goin' to do for weeks. That explains them *chaps*.



"He's just a gawky, awkward Rookie, sergeant, but he's his father's son . . . and I want him back again safe—and *clean*."—Page 594.

"Relieve Rethers—why man! Relieve Rethers?—"

A lump choked the throat of the suddenly alert trooper.

"Why Rethers ain't been here since Saturday—I sent him in for bacon."

The evil news spread quickly to Alcodones. Rethers had deserted to the insurgents across the line. Every incident of the past month took on an enlightening face and explained itself in retrospect. The men talked of it in whispers and drew loyal conclusions.

They say he's a captain now—'magine Rethers a captain of *anything*."

"*Desert!*" scoffed Rethers's bunkie. "That boy didn't have no more intention of desertin' than I have. He was full up with wild ideas about the poor patriots fightin' in the hills—an' cowboys an' Injuns. *He* thought he was doin' a noble thing—*Desert!*"

"We've got to git word to him that his mother's here—that'll bring him back, an' we can keep the whole thing quiet."

But the time to send word to poor fool-



Drawn by W. Herbert Danton.

A detachment of *Kizariés* galloped into Alodolomes — Page 594.

ish Rethers had passed. A vacquero from across the line who had ridden in to see Sergeant Blaine answered the man's question on that point.

"*Yo cr-r-e-coe que no,*" he droned, leaning forward on his saddle horn and pensively chewing his oily hat-string. "Ten insurrectos were captured in the Canada Oro this morning by the *Rurales* Colonel Vasquez. They were spying on the defences. You know how the *Rurales* work—and then they *were* spying. They will be shot tomorrow against an adobe wall—eyes bandaged—so-o. *Sin duda.* The American was among them. They are now in the Alcodones jail." Sergeant Blaine received this news with a hopeless flight of profanity that stopped suddenly as he turned at a coughing gasp at his elbow to face Mrs. Rethers, whose coming he had been too preoccupied to note. She looked at him a moment quizzically, as though he were some one she had once known slightly but no longer remembered. From her eyes had faded every trace of kind sweetness that he had known. They were dry and bleak and some smoothing hand seemed to have wiped expression from her face. At that moment firing began across the line. The attackers had crawled up within eight hundred yards of the town and the men on the church had just discovered them. A purring roar announced the opening of machine-gun fire, a fusillading chorus swelled it, and the long yellow stretch of debatable ground began to spurt geysers of sand and gravel as the poorly aimed shots ploughed across its face. The woman turned at the sound, hesitated a moment, and, before the sergeant could guess her intention, was off at a shambling little run, straight toward the church, straight across the line, and straight in the zone of fire from both trenches.

Sergeant Blaine forgot the orders of the President. He crossed the line with one leap and followed her. The firing abated not one shot as he overtook her and touched her on the elbow. She seemed not to feel. A Mauser bullet whipped across the buttons of his blouse, and a whining 30-30 kicked sand and dirt upon them both. It was no time for parley. He stooped and picked her up in his arms, and ran toward safety. He carried her to her house, where the men had gathered in an awkward, help-

less group, fastened the chain lock and left her a prisoner, with the corporal on guard at the door. Then he walked to the bunk-house, and there the men found him an hour afterward, still sitting with his bristly old head held between his knee-supported arms, still cudgelling his shocked brain for some way out of a desperate situation that seemed wholly without hope. They had just been peering in at another window, these men, and there they had seen the slight form of a broken-hearted old lady lying still, and apparently lifeless, face down across her white bed.

They had endured inaction as long as endurance was in them. Experts say that Americans will never make good soldiers because they are too self-reliant. The Alcodones patrol had submitted themselves to the pleasure and command of their leader for one hour. Now they took counsel with themselves.

They had seen Mexican fighting and they were not afraid of that, but they feared the sharp tongue of their old sergeant. In another hour they were holding a whispered altercation in the cover of the little gully that began back of the bunk-house and deepened into a respectable cañon, where it crossed the line a mile to eastward. The sergeant heard them and raised a belligerent head.

"But we *can't* tell him. He won't stand for it, I tell you. He can't. It'll all go for nothin'."

"Nothin' yer gran'mother's concrete eye. He's desperit, he is—an' he'll stand fer anything. Didn't ol' Rethers raise him from a herrin'-backed little recruit—same as you are now, Wynne? Didn't the ol' lady pull him through the cholera over in the Islan's when the medicos had give him up. Them things is more'n orders, young feller—even the President's. If you leave the fool kid there to-night—he's dead. If you go after him, somebody'll git punished. Well—let 'em git punished, *I* say—they'll git over it. Pore little Rethers, *he* won't ever git over bein' dead."

The sergeant walked quietly to the door and took one look at what he knew to be his patrol. They held their high-power rifles in their hands and their shirts were bulging with bandoliers of ammunition, but apart from this the mark of uniform was not upon them. They wore denim jumpers, they



W. Herbert Dunbar

"Ten insurrectos were captured this morning. . . . The American was among them."—Page 598.

wore ragged coats and trousers culled from every *jacal* in a five-mile radius. Their hats were the battered cast-offs of a desert town where stores were not. Even the tatterdemalion insurrectos in the hills were more graced in the habiliments of war than they. The sergeant saw—and approved.

"Where'd you git 'em," he fairly yelled, "you worthless sons-a-guns—you horse-

wrasslin' young Napoleons—where—how—what?"

Neither Vasquez of the *Rurales* nor Garcia of the Insurrectos has ever been able to intelligently explain the flanking movement of the insurrectos in the second "Battle of Alcodones." Of course, Vasquez, who watched in fear, says they num-

bered two hundred. Garcia, who pretends to know, says forty. Sergeant Blaine and the twelve men of his patrol say nothing.

The flankers came unaccountably out of the hills to eastward at sunset. Such a

of the machine-gun tripod and seven or eight others ripped great bricks from the adobe battlements and scattered the defenders with litter. The garrison promptly lay flat on its face and fired many, many shots



And neither minded him as he closed the door and tiptoed away.—Page 601.

force could not possibly have come through the American border guard, so it is supposed that they were a detachment of Corral's army in the South. They fought as no other insurrectos have fought before or since, and the men on the church privately think that they were some embodiment of evil spirit armed with three-inch field-pieces. They appeared at first in a wide intervalled line, with, say, ten yards between them. They lay flat at the seven-hundred-yard range and sent an unhurried and carefully aimed volley at the church top. It was such shooting as neither Mexican force knew anything about. A bullet took away a leg

straight up in the air. The machine gun was dragged frantically forward, but its bravado of purring dwindled in ten seconds to a sputtering staccato and then ceased. The gunner lay across the trail with a shattered shoulder and the crew scurried for the general cover.

Out across the open hill-side the attacking line was doing a most unpardonable and discourteous thing in the light of all known precedent. It was unhesitatingly advancing. Half of it lay flat, firing in a deadly, accurate, and most leisurely manner, while the other half rushed forward a full hundred yards. From that moment, succes-

sively (like the two feet of a man walking), this unaccountable skirmish-line in two halves came on—one firing while the other advanced. The church had been battered into silence, but from the buildings and the trenches the *Rurales* were keeping up a pretence of resistance. At two hundred yards the attackers did some fancy shooting through the windows and along the top of the trenches. About fifty of the defenders considered the time auspicious for escape to the rear, but at the same moment the real *insurrectos* opened fire and they ran frantically back to cover.

Colonel Vasquez denies knowledge of it, but the facts remain—a white flag fluttered from the church top. The firing ceased, but the first conical hat that raised above the battlements was withdrawn very quickly with a bullet through its crown, and a litter of adobe on its brim.

Some one rushed to the *carcel* door, shot the lock away and released the prisoners who were to have been shot next morning, and the mysterious column disappeared across the eastern hills more quickly than it had come.

Colonel Vasquez says nothing about this attack in his official report of the battle,

so of course it did not occur. Garcia mentions a demonstration, but he is very sketchy and indefinite. Sergeant Blaine knows that he stood in the door of a half-dark room and saw a sobbing boy, in dirty and bedraggled *chاپarejos*, kneeling with his head in the lap of his mother, and that neither minded him as he closed the door and tiptoed away.

The men of the Alcodones patrol are bubbling over with a secret which would not last ten minutes if they dared to tell. They do not dream that their captain has an inkling, but Sergeant Blaine was a faithful soldier. He rode forty miles next day to report to his captain. He got no further than the peroration. The captain stopped him with a friendly hand on his shoulder.

“Now, sergeant,” he said, “don’t be a gill-slitted, dunder-headed old fool. There was a *vacquero* in here this morning with some rumors. I know nothing definite, but I can guess a lot. There are reasons why Vasquez will never report this. You go back there to Alcodones and take command of your patrol. When I sent you there I said I trusted you—well, I still trust you—I trust you more than ever. Now go back and keep those blessed young fools from talking. That’s all, sergeant.”

STORNELLO

Rosamund Marriott Watson

FROM the dark wharf beside the long dull stream
 We watched the winter sunset’s fading fire
 Illume tall towers and parapets of dream,
 Gray bastions of the land of heart’s desire.

Unto our ears the murmurous stillness bore,
 Flung from some craft unseen that passed along
 Wrapt in the sombre shadows of the shore,
 A flute’s frail voice, a vagrant waif of song.

And then a veil of sudden darkness fell—
 The heavenly gates were gone—we knew not how—
 Only the tolling of a distant bell
 Swung slow athwart the water-way, and now

The dream enshrined in that strange sunset’s glow,
 The word that wistful air seemed fain to say,
 I cannot tell you, though at last I know,
 For you have wandered far, too far, away.

CLEVELAND'S ADMINISTRATIONS

By James Ford Rhodes

II



THE tariff act of 1894 belongs to the second year of Cleveland's second administration, but, in the first year, the President had to contend with a still more vital question, that of the purchase of silver. The brief history of our silver legislation resembles the long history of our tinkering with the tariff: as the more protection the manufacturing interests got, the more they demanded, so was it with the producers of silver. In 1878, Congress provided for the coinage of two to four million silver dollars per month, making them a full legal tender. The different Secretaries of the Treasury used their option to purchase silver for the coinage of the minimum amount, yet, when this act was superseded by that of 1890 there had been coined three hundred and seventy-eight million $412\frac{1}{2}$ grain silver dollars, popularly known as the "dollar of the daddies." The intrinsic value of this dollar as measured in gold was, in 1878, 89 cents; in 1890, 81 cents. This indicated, of course, that the supply of silver was in excess of the use for it, therefore the silver producers asked that their government furnish them a wider market. This was on their part an entirely natural demand and, had it been confined to the silver producing States, could not have led to mischievous consequences. But the silver propaganda working on men in debt, on men who had converted their liquid capital into land and manufactories, on others who from its history believed in silver as money, had constantly gained adherents, until in 1890 a majority in Congress and in the country believed that there should be "an increase of money to meet the increasing wants of our rapidly growing country and population" [John Sherman]. The sentimental affection which, in the decade succeeding the Civil War, had attached to greenbacks was transferred in 1877 to silver and had grown in warmth and intensity. The

movement was bolstered by the teaching of able economists and had gained the active support of the Secretary of the Treasury [Windom], and the passive sympathy of the President [Harrison]. The Senate by a vote of 42 to 25 had passed an act providing for the free coinage of silver. The House would not go that far, and the difference in sentiment between the two led to a compromise, effected by John Sherman, which resulted in the Act of 1890. This act provided for the purchase monthly of 4,500,000 ounces of silver, requiring a money investment of about fifty millions annually in bullion, for which treasury notes of full legal tender were issued: and these treasury notes were redeemable in gold or silver at the option of the holder. It was an excellent scheme for the silver producers, as the purchases virtually absorbed the product of the American silver mines, but it was bad policy for both government and people. The historian may well share the wonder indicated in the nearly contemporaneous expression of John Sherman, "I never could comprehend why any one not directly interested in the mining of silver, could favor a policy involving so heavy a loss to the people of the United States." The government purchased the silver on a declining market incurring an annual loss, according to Sherman's reckoning, of ten millions. When the act was passed, silver was worth \$1.09 per ounce, and when Cleveland addressed his special session of Congress [August 8, 1893], it had declined to 75 cents. The government belonged to the people and its loss was their loss. Moreover the mass of the people always lose by "cheap money" and a departure from the recognized standard of value of the civilized world. In 1893 we were in imminent danger of going on to a silver basis.

Thus a strong hand was needed when on March 4, 1893, Cleveland assumed the reins of government. He had to cope with a deficit, a drain of gold for the purchases of silver and the daily expenses of the government, and an imminent financial panic. It

is to his credit that he set himself at once to grapple with the vitally important question. A president less wise and patriotic would have yielded to the temptation to tackle the tariff. He and his Congress had been elected on that issue, and on it his party was better united than on any other. He was the new apostle of a reduction of the tariff: to recommend that his doctrine be put in practice was easy and natural, but, if he hesitated at all, he came to a decision during the financial panic of June, 1893, and called an extra session of Congress for August 7, to consider the financial situation. He addressed the House and the Senate earnestly and forcibly. He had called them together on account of "an alarming and extraordinary business situation" which he thought was due principally to "the purchase and coinage of silver." One hundred and forty-seven millions of treasury notes had been issued in the purchase of silver bullion and many of these notes had been paid in gold. The gold reserve of one hundred millions had been encroached upon; more than eighty-seven millions of gold had gone abroad. The country was approaching silver mono-metallism and, should it reach this basis, it would lose its place "among nations of the first class." "I earnestly recommend," he concluded, "the prompt repeal of the provisions of the act passed July 14, 1890, authorizing the purchase of silver bullion." The House responded at once to his earnest request and, in three weeks after their meeting, repealed the purchase clause of the act by a vote of 239 to 108.

Although the financial panic was increasing in intensity, the Senate wrangled over the repeal and did not pass it until October 30th. The vote stood 43 to 32; of the yeas 23 were Republican, of the nays 19 were Democrats. This shows the non-partisan character of the issue and the delicate position of Cleveland. The triumphant leader of his party in 1892 was forced less than a year later to beg Democratic Senators to unite with Republicans in an enactment which he deemed of vital importance. The support of the Committee on Finance was essential, and a formidable stumbling-block in the President's course existed in the person of Daniel W. Voorhees, of Indiana, its chairman, who had previously been an advocate of the free coinage of silver.

Voorhees and other objecting Democratic Senators were won by a discreet bestowal of offices: that the Voorhees "gang" and the Voorhees family were provided for was one of the incidents of the repeal. The President's action seems to have been necessary, but he incurred severe criticism from the civil service reformers. It was not alleged that he had broken the law, but that he had violated the spirit of the reform and had been recreant to his earlier professions. It is impossible, I think, that Cleveland should have made the defence attributed by Ostrogorski, to a certain high official, that "a man had never yet been hung for breaking the spirit of a law"; indeed, he said later, "I do not believe that we should do evil that good may come"; so that his justification must be held to rest upon the ground that seeing a divided duty, he disposed first of the matter which admitted of no delay. When the danger of the country being forced to a silver basis was lessened and finally averted, he made, as I have already related, a further and significant extension of the merit system in the civil service.

It is clear that had it not been for the repeal of the purchase clause of the Act of 1890, the country would of necessity have adopted the standard of silver mono-metallism, and yet this action of Congress, only brought about by the resolute and persistent work of the President, did not wholly avert the danger. It was generally acknowledged that a law passed in 1882 gave statutory recognition to one hundred millions as the lowest limit of the gold reserve to provide for the redemption of the 346,000,000 greenbacks then outstanding; and the provisions of the Act of 1890 added 152,000,000 in treasury notes to the burden. Moreover, as Cleveland wrote, this gold reserve of 100,000,000 was regarded by the people "with a sort of sentimental solicitude" which, during the panic of 1893 and its aftermath, was an element worthy of grave consideration. When Cleveland became President the reserve was less than one million above the lowest limit; on April 22, 1893, it fell for the first time since its establishment below the one hundred millions, and on January 17, 1894, as a result of the financial panic and the deficit, to less than seventy millions. If the government ceased to pay gold on demand for greenbacks and for the treasury notes is-

sued under the Act of 1890, it was in the condition of a bank refusing to redeem its bills or of an individual unable to meet his obligations; in other words it was bankrupt. A notable feature of the financial history of Europe and the United States for at least the last thirty years is the scramble for gold; our country now entered vigorously into this contest.

Cleveland was keenly alive to the situation, but Congress would not assist him with the new legislation that was obviously required; so he was compelled to sell bonds authorized by the resumption act of 1875 in order to replenish the gold reserve. At two different times [January 17, 1894; November 13, 1894] he asked for bids in gold for fifty millions five per cent ten-year bonds and, with the aid of New York banks, sold them at a rate that gave the government its gold on a basis of an interest rate of about three per cent per annum. Twice he thus raised the gold reserve above the one hundred millions limit, but it did not remain there. Greenbacks and treasury notes were presented and redeemed in gold, but under the law they must be reissued, and the holders employed them again in the scramble for gold, much of which went abroad. "We have," said the President in his annual message of 1894, "an endless chain in operation constantly depleting the Treasury's gold and never near a final rest." There followed, wrote Cleveland ten years later in his calm review of this work of his administration, "a time of bitter disappointment and miserable depression" culminating in the first days of February when the reserve fell below forty-two millions. Having appealed in vain to Congress for aid, he now had recourse to advice from the leading financial expert of the country, J. Pierpont Morgan, with whom he had a long interview on the evening of February 7, 1895. The two were in the position of buyer and seller, and Cleveland, although not suspicious of his adviser's motives, was nevertheless on his guard against any possible mischance. But the clear comprehension and far-sighted patriotism of the financier (even though, as might be suspected, self-interest coincided with love of country) won his entire confidence, and when Morgan asked, why do you not buy one hundred millions in gold at a fixed price and pay for it in bonds under

authority of the Act of 1862? Cleveland was struck with the wisdom of the suggestion and made a contract on that line with Morgan although for a less amount. Morgan for himself and his syndicate agreed to furnish sixty-five millions in gold in exchange for four per cent bonds (issued under authority of the Act of 1875) on a basis of $3\frac{3}{4}$ per cent interest per annum; but if Congress would authorize an issue of 3 per cent bonds distinctly payable in gold, he offered, in lieu of the other agreement, to take such bonds at par. He further contracted to obtain one half of the gold from abroad and promised that he and his associates would use their influence and efforts to protect the Treasury against withdrawals of gold.

By special message Cleveland made a plain statement of the case to Congress, saying that, if he could issue 3 per cent bonds, payable in gold, he would save sixteen millions, but Congress refused to give him the needed authority. Although he and his friends were disappointed, and both at the time and since have severely blamed the legislative body, yet its refusal was undoubtedly wise. If sixty-two millions of bonds were singled out and made distinctly payable in gold, in what were the other bonds of the government payable? "Coin" meant either gold or silver and an ugly question might have arisen, leading to the conclusion that if gold were not specified, bonds payable in "coin" might be discharged in silver. What was needed was a declaration, similar to that of the Act of 1869 [which pledged the government to payment in coin of obligations that the "cheap money" advocates believed could be lawfully discharged in greenbacks], that all bonds of the United States were payable in gold; but no such action could be hoped for from Congress nor would public sentiment have justified it.

Morgan and his associates therefore took the loan on the basis of $3\frac{3}{4}$ per cent and floated it successfully. They paid $104\frac{1}{2}$ for the bonds. The subscription price was $112\frac{1}{4}$; in twenty-two minutes nearly seven times the amount of the loan was subscribed for in the United States, and in two hours more than sixteen times the amount in London. In July the bonds were quoted at 120. It is clear that the syndicate made a handsome profit in the transaction.

Yet it is equally clear that Morgan's taking hold of the loan and being at the back of it was an important element in its success. He made it go. "Mr. Morgan," asked Cleveland, "how did you know that you could command the co-operation of the great financial interests of Europe?" "I simply told them," he answered, "that this was necessary for the maintenance of the public credit and the promotion of industrial peace and they did it."

Nevertheless, the President was gravely censured; and when intimations appeared in the press and in private conversation that he had made a corrupt bargain with Morgan, the censure overstepped the bounds of decency. No one can study Cleveland and his political life fairly without becoming thoroughly convinced of his sturdy honesty and that his conscience was a harder master than Congress or the people. "I know there is a God," he wrote in a private letter; in Cleveland indeed is found that belief so widespread in America, that when man dies he must face a personal God and give an account of his actions on earth. This religion, the man's antecedents, and his native uprightness of spirit made dishonesty of the kind alleged, as impossible to Cleveland as to Lincoln or George Washington.

But for the well-known liability of our public men to become the objects of malignant aspersion, I should have hesitated before devoting a paragraph to the defence of Cleveland's action in this matter. Whether or not the contract with Morgan was a good trade is another question, as to which opinions differ, my own being that under the circumstances it undoubtedly was so. The government was within a few days of bankruptcy and only men who had control of the money market could save it. It seems clear to me that Morgan did not drive a hard bargain and that Cleveland and Richard Olney, the Attorney-General who was an adviser of the President during the transaction, were conspicuously safe men for looking after the financial interests of the government. A shrewd merchant does not grudge paying one or two per cent a month for a limited amount of money to save himself from bankruptcy, nor should a rich government regret a loss of sixteen millions for the sake of maintaining its high credit. When a financial negotiation has

proved a decided success in averting calamity, it is difficult to make the general public recall the state of peril that preceded the solution. To the student of contemporary documents, however, is it given to see things as they were in the time of stress, and because he can, in a measure, enter into the feelings and comprehend the reasoning of Cleveland and Olney, he can have no hesitation in justifying the contract which saved our country from dishonoring its obligations.

Nearly a year passed before the reserve needed replenishment by another sale of bonds. On January 5, 1896, a call was made for a popular subscription of one hundred million four per cents. This loan was taken at a little over 111, netting the investor 3.4 per cent. The gold from this loan was needed; by the time it had begun to be available, the reserve had fallen somewhat under forty-five millions. Cleveland issued in all two hundred and sixty-two millions of bonds to maintain the gold reserve. With no aid from Congress, with little support from his own party, in the face of trenchant criticism from the Republicans, he preserved his country from financial disaster.

In his book Cleveland speaks of 1894 and 1895 as troublous and anxious years, and a survey of the events falling within this period will fully corroborate his words. During the summer of 1894, while engaged with the tariff question, he was suddenly confronted with the labor disturbance known as the Chicago strike. This began in May at the Pullman Palace Car Company's works, having been brought about by a reduction of wages, which was due to the depression in business following upon the panic of 1893. The sympathetic strike of the railroad employes arose from the circumstance that nearly 4,000 of the Pullman laborers belonged to the American Railway Union, whose total membership was about 150,000, and it took the form of the railroad men positively declining to handle Pullman cars. It started on June 26 with the refusal of a switchman to attach a Pullman car to a train which was making up, and when this man was discharged all the switchmen struck. The sympathetic strike spread to other departments, causing the partial or complete paralysis of a number of

railroads. Although its ramifications were wide throughout the West, it is best studied in Chicago, the most important railroad centre of the country.

The first interference of the national government came from the necessity of moving the United States mails, which were generally carried by the fast trains to which Pullman cars were attached. The President had an able Attorney-General in Richard Olney, who interpreted soundly the laws that applied to the situation, himself acted in strict accordance with them, and advised the President that he would in no way overstep the limits set by the Constitution and the statutes in the course that he proposed to follow. Olney used the United States District Attorney, a special counsel, and the marshal to furnish him accurate information and to carry out his orders. He empowered the marshal to appoint a large number of deputies and directed the attorneys to apply to the courts for injunctions. On July 2 a sweeping injunction was granted against Debs, president of the American Railway Union, and others, restraining them from obstructing the United States mails. By this time the strike had become a riot. The city police and deputy marshals were unable to preserve order, and the President, who had been carefully preparing for the emergency, ordered about 2,000 United States troops to Chicago. These arrived on July 4, but failed at first to quell the trouble. The outcasts in Chicago swelled the mob who openly defied the injunction of the United States court, demolished and burned cars and railway buildings, and obstructed traffic to the extent that of the twenty-three railroads centring in Chicago, only six were transporting their freight, passengers, and mails without violent interference. The troops were active in dispersing various mobs, and where they appeared a semblance of order was restored, but the President and law-abiding citizens were hampered by the attitude of the Governor of Illinois, Altgeld, the so-called "friend and champion of disorder." Anarchy was threatened and the police of Chicago under the Mayor and the militia under the Governor seemed powerless to avert it. Had the Governor been like the State executives at the head of their States in 1877, he would have called upon the President for troops who would

be sent under the constitutional provision; but not only did he decline to make any such requisition, but he even protested against the sending of United States troops to Chicago, and when they came, demanded their withdrawal. The President answered him with dignity, stoutly and correctly maintaining that the "Federal troops were sent in strict accordance with the Constitution and laws of the United States."

The situation became so serious that on July 8 the President issued a solemn proclamation of warning and, as ample reinforcements of regulars were at hand, the riot was checked. On July 10 Debs was arrested upon an indictment for complicity in the obstruction of mails; three days later the strike was practically broken. One week after his arrest, while he was out on bail, Debs was brought before the court to show why he should not be punished for contempt and, as he saw that the game was up, he declined to give bail and allowed himself to be imprisoned as a martyr. On July 20, the United States troops were withdrawn from Chicago.

The action of Cleveland in repressing this alarming disturbance is on a par with the best work of this kind accomplished by our presidents. In the precedent that it established it amounts to something more. Olney furnished Cleveland with a powerful weapon in the new use of the injunction and expounded the law under which he was empowered to act after the Governor of Illinois had failed in his duty. When at the height of the trouble a resolution was introduced by a Populist Senator declaring that no Federal process should issue for alleged obstruction of trains unless the interference was with that part of the train essential to carrying the mails, the President of the Duluth branch of the American Railway Union asked Davis, a Republican Senator from Minnesota, to vote for this resolution. Davis replied: "You are rapidly approaching the overt act of levying war against the United States, and you will find the definition of that act in the Constitution. You might as well ask me to vote to dissolve the government."

The President's action was deemed so well-advised and opportune that he received approval from all sides. On July 11 the Senate and on July 16 the House passed resolutions, by a very large majority,

endorsing his action. The Catholic Church, true to her conservative record in our country, was correctly represented by Archbishop Ireland when he said: "I approve President Cleveland's course in the strike. His prompt action brought State and city officials, citizens, and strikers to their senses." Cooley, a distinguished jurist, expressed his unqualified satisfaction with Cleveland's "vindication of the national authority and the restoration of law and order." You proceeded, he wrote, with "caution and deliberation" and gave with "remarkably little bloodshed" a "great and valuable lesson in constitutional construction." Best of all, the United States Supreme Court, in a unanimous opinion delivered by Justice Brewer, declared that the President had acted correctly and within his legal competency. Later President Taft spoke of the great debt which the country owes to Cleveland for the assertion "through him, as its chief executive, of the power of the Federal government directly to defend the Federal jurisdiction through the process of Federal courts and by Federal troops against the lawless invasion of a mob." To Cleveland and to Olney we, in this country of reverence for just decisions, owe a precedent of incalculable value.

I approach my last topic, the Venezuelan boundary dispute, with some diffidence for the reason that here for the first time my criticism of Cleveland's acts cannot eventuate in admiration. Let me, however, own in advance that the position taken by Cleveland and Olney (then Secretary of State), in their intimate knowledge of all the relevant facts and conditions, is a presumption in favor of the correctness of their action. Moreover, the two matters that gave Cleveland the most satisfaction, as he reflected on the events of his public life, were his management of affairs in the Chicago riots and in the controversy over the Venezuelan boundary. Doing my best to see things as he saw them, I have been unable to agree with his conclusions.

In 1841 a dispute arose between Venezuela and Great Britain concerning the boundary-line between Venezuela and British Guiana and, though interrupted by thirty years of revolution in the South American country, continued to reassert it-

self in desultory fashion up to Cleveland's first administration. It had the characteristics of most boundary disputes. Both countries displayed a shrewd trading instinct and each claimed more than it expected to get. England's attitude was the usual one of the strong toward the weak; yet, while it is difficult to consider this question without prejudice, I am led from a careful study of the map and of Cleveland's and Olney's abstracts of the correspondence to the belief that Venezuela made the more extravagant and less justifiable claim. In 1876 she invoked our kind offices and four years later proposed to Great Britain to leave the whole territory in dispute to arbitration. This proposition was at first ignored and afterward rejected. During his first administration, Cleveland offered to England our mediation between the two disputants, but was unable to secure the acceptance of his offer. In 1894 he recommended arbitration to her and told in his annual message of the efforts that he was making toward a settlement of the controversy. Congress supported the President and by a joint resolution earnestly recommended that Great Britain and Venezuela "refer their dispute as to boundaries to friendly arbitration." Having become Secretary of State in June, 1895, Richard Olney, by his despatch of July 20 to our Ambassador in London, brought our participation in the controversy to an acute stage. His despatch met with the President's complete approval, which is not surprising inasmuch as its clear style and vigorous reasoning supplied the best possible presentation of the case which Cleveland had deigned to make his nation's own. The sturdy Americanism in every line is singularly persuasive and the logic is hard to resist; one can approve it in many aspects but, devoted as it is to an assertion and exposition of the Monroe doctrine, it has to my mind the fatal defect of applying that doctrine to a mere boundary dispute between a European and American power. A careful reading of Monroe's statement and of Webster's exposition of it convinces me that it did not apply to the controversy in regard to the Venezuelan boundary. The Monroe doctrine is best understood through the concrete example of the French occupation of Mexico which was a clear violation of it, but the difference

is vast between that occupation and this boundary dispute with its extravagant claims and counter-claims, its concessions and withdrawals. That they are not in the same category will be evident from a glance at the map of Venezuela and British Guiana, showing the extreme claims of each, the line on which England would probably have settled at any time [Schomburgk] and the line finally determined.

Secretary Olney, in his despatch of July 20, 1895, demanded "a definite decision upon the point whether Great Britain will consent or will decline to submit the Venezuelan boundary question in its entirety to impartial arbitration." Lord Salisbury, Prime Minister and Foreign Secretary, in his response of November 26 argued that the Monroe doctrine did not apply to the controversy, which therefore was one "with which the United States have no apparent practical concern" and their proposal to impose arbitration on one of the disputants "cannot be reasonably justified and has no foundation in the law of nations." He thus plainly refused to submit the case to arbitration. However sound Salisbury's reasoning may be, his despatch was in what Andrew D. White calls the "cynical Saturday-Review, high-Tory" style and, in connection with the general attitude toward Venezuela that had been maintained throughout by Great Britain it undoubtedly greatly irritated Cleveland. He did not, however, reply on the spur of the moment, but, after taking abundant time for consideration, he took the question out of the diplomatic channel and, on December 17, 1895, sent a carefully prepared message to Congress. He asserted stoutly that the Monroe doctrine did apply to the case, that Great Britain ought to have submitted the controversy to arbitration, but, as she would not, we must "accept the situation, recognize its plain requirements, and deal with it accordingly." It is therefore "incumbent upon the United States to take measures to determine with sufficient certainty for its justification what is the true divisional line between the Republic of Venezuela and British Guiana." He asked Congress to authorize him to appoint a Commission "who shall make the necessary investigation." When its report "is made and accepted," he continued, "it will in my opin-

ion be the duty of the United States to resist by every means in its power as a wilful aggression upon its rights and interests the appropriation by Great Britain of any lands or the exercise of governmental jurisdiction over any territory which after investigation we have determined of right belongs to Venezuela. In making these recommendations I am fully alive to the responsibility incurred and keenly realize all the consequences that may follow."

The message made a profound sensation. Congress at once gave the President the authority that he asked for. The press and the public mainly supported his position, although there were some notable exceptions. The message was sent to Congress on Tuesday. On Friday the stock market reached the verge of panic with the result that Wall Street and certain large business interests condemned the message in terms such as had from the first been pronounced by a number of prominent journals. On Sunday the pulpit thundered against the President, treating his message as a threat of war to England. And the clergymen were right in their construction. No amount of explanation and justification after the event can alter the meaning of Cleveland's uncompromising words. That war was possible, even probable, as a result of the President's ultimatum to England was the belief of most thoughtful men. Between Christmas and New Year's Carl Schurz was asked, "If the President of the French Republic had sent such a message to his Chamber of Deputies concerning a dispute with Germany, would not she have considered it a cause of war?" "Yes," said Schurz, "but Germany would not have waited to declare war. She would at once have put all of her available troops in the trains, started them for the French frontier, and issued a pressing order to mobilize the rest of the active army and the reserves."

The message was a surprise. Cleveland had hitherto been reasonable though firm in his diplomacy and had shown no Jingo propensities. Of his high and patriotic motives in this action there can be no doubt, but one may read between the lines of his chapter on the "Venezuelan Boundary Controversy" and find a clue to the sentiment that prompted him to this determined stand.

It was once a not uncommon impression in America that English diplomacy, so far as it dealt with our country, was unscrupulous. I had this in mind when I made my study of the diplomatic correspondence of our Civil War, but in the course of this research I failed to discern the lack of scruple so frequently attributed to Great Britain. From 1861 to 1864 we were weak and England was strong. Earl Russell's diplomacy was in the main evasive and procrastinating, yet in certain plain cases it showed quick decision, as in the Trent case against us, when we were in the wrong, and in the stoppage of the iron-clad rams in our favor. That Cleveland deemed England procrastinating and evasive in her negotiations with Venezuela is indubitable, and he may further have thought her to be knavishly encroaching upon and oppressing Venezuela. This idea being in his mind, Salisbury's cool reply was sufficient to produce an explosion.

The obvious criticism of Cleveland is that he read the correspondence through South American spectacles and made Venezuela's case our own. Shakespeare showed the nature of a boundary dispute in Percy's speech to Glendower about the tripartite division of England:

"Methinks my moiety, north from Burton here,
In quantity equals not one of yours.
See how this river comes me cranking in,
And cuts me from the best of all my land
A huge half moon, a monstrous cantle out.
. . . I'll give thrice so much land
To any well-deserving friend;
But in the way of bargain, mark ye me,
I'll cavil on the ninth part of a hair."

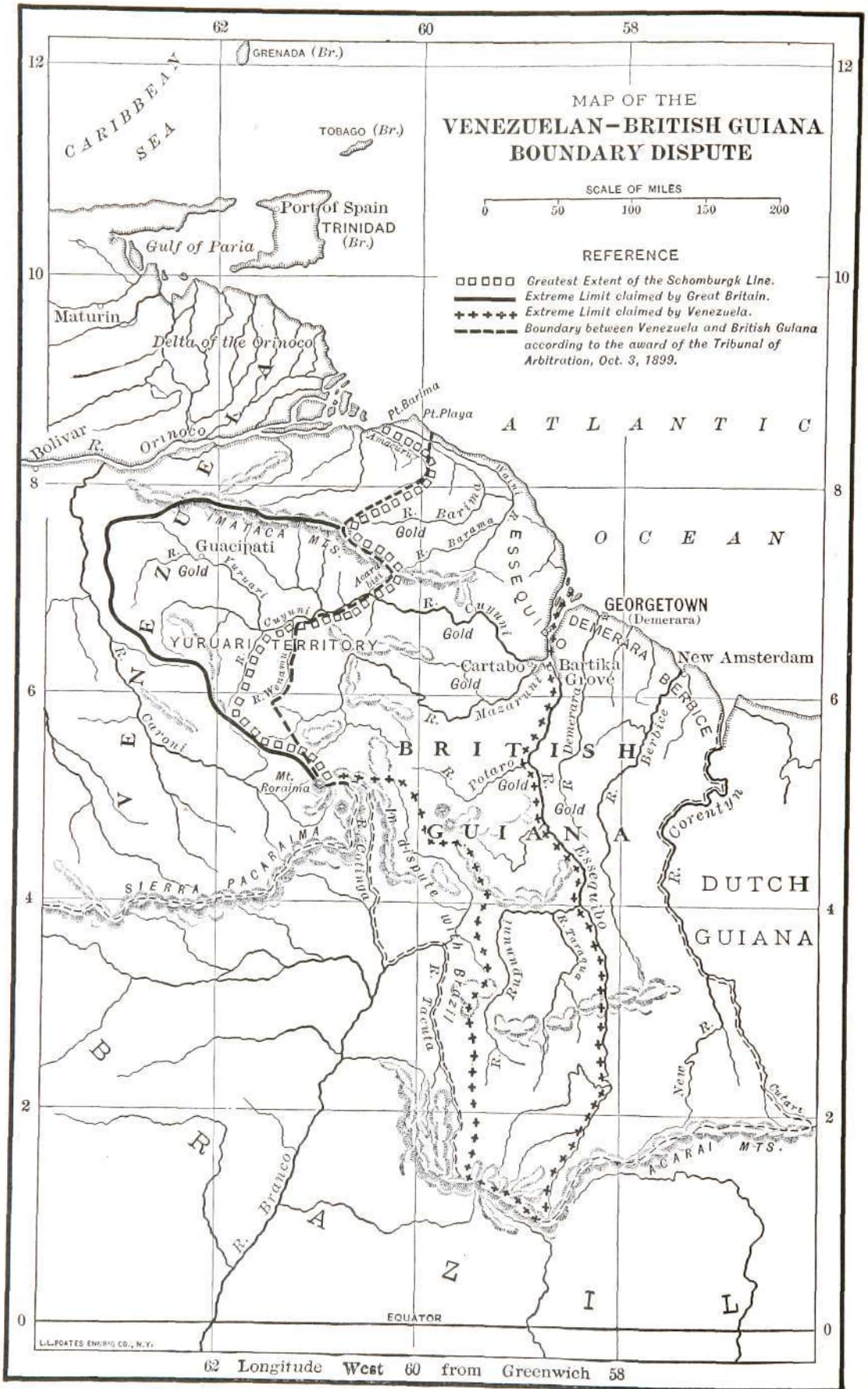
The one-sidedness of disputants over a boundary should teach the utmost caution in the espousal of such a cause beyond our own domain. When our own limits are in question, the President may have the counsel of our jurists, publicists, historical and geographical experts; for a dispute involving a South American power, these without special arrangement are lacking.

The interval between December 17 and January 2 was a gloomy period for patriotic and peace-loving Americans. The prospect of possible, even probable, war with England was dismal enough. I remember that on the evening of January 2 I asked General Francis A. Walker what way there was out of the situation when each

nation had given the other an ultimatum. "One or the other," he said, "must crawl, but the news in to-night's paper shows the resolution of the difficulty." This was the report of Dr. Jameson's raid into the Transvaal. His capture and the congratulatory despatch of the German Emperor to Kruger followed. Though the British government had remained silent since Cleveland's message of December 17, the English press had been bellicose, but now the irritation of the public at the German Emperor's despatch was so acute that Cleveland's offence was forgotten. Thenceforward things moved steadily to a harmonious settlement. Salisbury said in the House of Lords on the opening of Parliament [February 11, 1896]: "The mixture of the United States in this matter [Venezuela] may conduce to results, which will be satisfactory to us, more rapidly than if the United States had not interfered. I do think the bringing in of the Monroe doctrine was controversially quite unnecessary for the United States. Considering the position of Venezuela in the Caribbean Sea, it was no more unnatural that the United States should take an interest in it than that we should take an interest in Holland and Belgium. . . . I believe that means may be found by the combination of negotiation and arbitration to bring matters, which are not really very recondite or difficult, to a settlement."

The President appointed a Commission of able jurists and scholars, who were assisted by scholarly experts and who proceeded to their work in a scientific manner. Meanwhile negotiations were begun in Washington; Olney contributed a legal suggestion of great value which disposed of an obstacle to Great Britain agreeing to arbitrate the whole territory in dispute; and the result was a treaty of arbitration between the contending powers [February 2, 1897]. A mass of material collected by the President's Commission, filling fourteen volumes and a large atlas was laid before the Court of Arbitration for its guidance. Finally the Court determined the boundary-line between the two countries on October 3, 1899.

A study of the map and correspondence shows that the claim of Venezuela covered "two-thirds of the colony of British Guiana" and impeached "titles which have



LLPOATES ENGR'G CO., N.Y.

been unquestioned for many generations"; that the line determined by the arbitral board differed very little from the Schomburgk line, which, at times during the dispute, England was willing to accept as the boundary and which at any time could probably have been secured by reasonable and fair diplomacy. In sum it would seem unwise to have risked a war with England for a difference so small, especially when the principle supposedly at stake, the Monroe doctrine, was of very doubtful application.

Edward J. Phelps said: "No advocate of the President's proclamation has undertaken to point out how it can affect us, whether the line through the jungle of bushes and water, which makes up most of the territory really in dispute, is drawn a few miles one way or the other." Andrew D. White, one of the President's Commission, wrote of their first grapple with the subject: "We found ourselves in a jungle of geographical and legal questions with no clue in sight leading anywhere."

Cleveland in his chapter on the "Venezuelan Boundary Controversy" rates the un-Americans who lauded "the extreme forbearance and kindness of England," "the timid ones who feared personal financial loss," and "those engaged in speculation and stock-gambling." The allusion to Wall Street is plain, but Wall Street, notorious for chicanery, has not always proved a national scourge. It stood at Cleveland's back for the maintenance of the gold standard and in December, 1895, used its influence for peace between two nations to whom the thought of war should never come. The reference to Anglo-maniacs need trouble no one who allows himself to be guided by two of Cleveland's trusted servants and friends. Thomas F. Bayard, Secretary of State during the first administration and the actual Ambassador to Great Britain wrote, in a private letter on May 25, 1895: "There is no question now open between the United States and Great Britain that needs any but frank, amicable, and just treatment." Edward J. Phelps, his first minister to England, in a public address, condemned emphatically the President's Venezuelan policy [March 30, 1896].

Within Cleveland's message itself denial is to be found of some of the justifications

of it forthcoming after the event. He is reported to have said in conversation: it is "a peace message, the only way to prevent a probable collision between the two nations;" "Thurber, this does not mean war, it means arbitration." And a supporter has urged that "the message was like a prairie back-fire to prevent Congress doing something very radical when the facts became known." I pass over the defence that it was intended to put the Republican Jingo in a hole, as Cleveland was too great a patriot to run the risk of involving his country in a horrible war for the sake of partisan advantage. A Jingo vindication is that England will not respect you unless you give her a rap. I will not here account for my conviction of the general fallaciousness of this statement, but will oppose to it the remark of one of our sanest and most powerful leaders of public opinion, President Eliot: "We owe it to our self-respect not to give a rap to any nation."

After the message of December 17, 1895, the conduct of the President and Secretary of State merits high praise. While the Venezuelan negotiations were in progress, they agreed on a treaty "for the arbitration of all matters in difference between the United States and Great Britain." Although this failed unfortunately of ratification by the Senate, it paved the way for the present treaty and was one of the considerations which has brought about the existing cordiality between the two countries.

In dealing with these important topics, I have covered enough ground to warrant a general estimate of Cleveland's presidency. I have no doubt that it will rank high in our history despite his conduct of the Venezuelan affair and his failure as a party leader. By his course on the silver question and his attitude toward the Democratic Senate on the tariff question, he lost the leadership of his party which for a long while afterward tended toward disintegration. At the close of his last administration he thought that he was the most unpopular of all public men in the South, and he grieved, as any Democrat would, that he had lost his hold upon that section, whose influence was so potent in his party. But time wrought in his favor. He eventually commanded the respect and admiration of independent thinkers all over the country, irrespective

of region or party. "As Civil Service Commissioner," said Theodore Roosevelt while President, "I was much impressed by Cleveland's high standard of official conduct and his rugged strength of character." Cleveland "was a great President," de-

clared President Taft, "because he was a patriot with the highest sense of public duty, a statesman of clear perceptions, of the utmost courage of his convictions and of great plainness of speech," and "a man of the highest character."

"GOING DOWN FROM JERUSALEM TO JERICHO"

HOW ONE GOES, AND THE PEOPLE THAT
ONE MEETS ON THE WAY

By Lewis Gaston Leary



WHATEVER else may or may not happen on the journey, the traveller to Jericho always goes "down." If you go up to the roof of one of the hotels near the Jaffa Gate, you can look quite over the little city of Jerusalem, past the ugly roofs of the Church of the Holy Sepulchre and the glittering dome of the Mosque of Omar, to the southernmost knoll of the Mount of Olives, and then far down the Valley of Kidron into the wilderness that lies west of the Jordan. Sometimes at sunset a long, bright ray pierces deep into the wedge-shaped opening between the hills, and you can follow the sunlight down through gorge after gorge until it rests over the chasm which lies just this side of the purple mountains of Moab.

But the bottom of this chasm cannot be seen from the Jaffa Gate. You must cross the city and climb the steep side of Olivet. Stand then on the gallery of the minaret at Keḥr eṭ-Ṭūr, or, better yet, climb to the top of the tower by the Russian monastery, and you can see as far as the Jordan River. On the west are the domes and minarets of the Holy City, on the south the green olive orchards and vineyards of Judea; but to the east you look down over bare, brown mountain peaks that drop away in wearisome succession down, down, down, until at last they dip suddenly into the Jordan Valley.

This valley is long, straight, and very deep. Its smooth, brown floor is in startling contrast with the bewildering hills

which lie all around. The thin, green line of the brush along the river banks is very distinct, but seems mysteriously distant. So do the dark blue waters of the Dead Sea, which lies silent and motionless at the bottom of the lowest valley on earth. It is only twelve miles away in a straight line, but the sea is almost four thousand feet below the city of Jerusalem, and it is a world away in climate, scenery, and action.

The Jericho road runs through this grim wilderness. It passes along the Kidron Valley between the Temple Site and Gethsemane, rises over the low southern slope of the Mount of Olives, curves around Bethany, and then dives into the desert. From the tower of the Russian monastery you can see now and again the thin, white line of the dusty road as it twists around some steep ridge, always becoming narrower and always lower until it sinks out of sight among the hills. Even by the winding carriage road it is less than twenty miles from Jerusalem to Jericho, but all the way is through the wilderness, and it is always down, down, down—below the hills of Judea, below the surface of the Mediterranean, deeper than the cisterns under the Mosque of Omar or the fishers' nets by Jaffa, down on a level with the lowest mines and the blind, slimy things which crawl through the ooze at the bottom of the sea.

Yet all the way the mountains rise around, and the Syrian sun makes the road wavy with tremulous heat!

It is not a pleasant highway, and to-day, as in ancient times, the traveller who goes

down from Jerusalem to Jericho is very apt to fall among thieves; for this route through the wilderness is one of the most dangerous west of the Jordan. Every Frank who attempts the journey is sup-

Our own little company were all residents of Syria, who had ridden up and down through the country without any thought of interpreter or guard, and it was with considerable chagrin that we con-



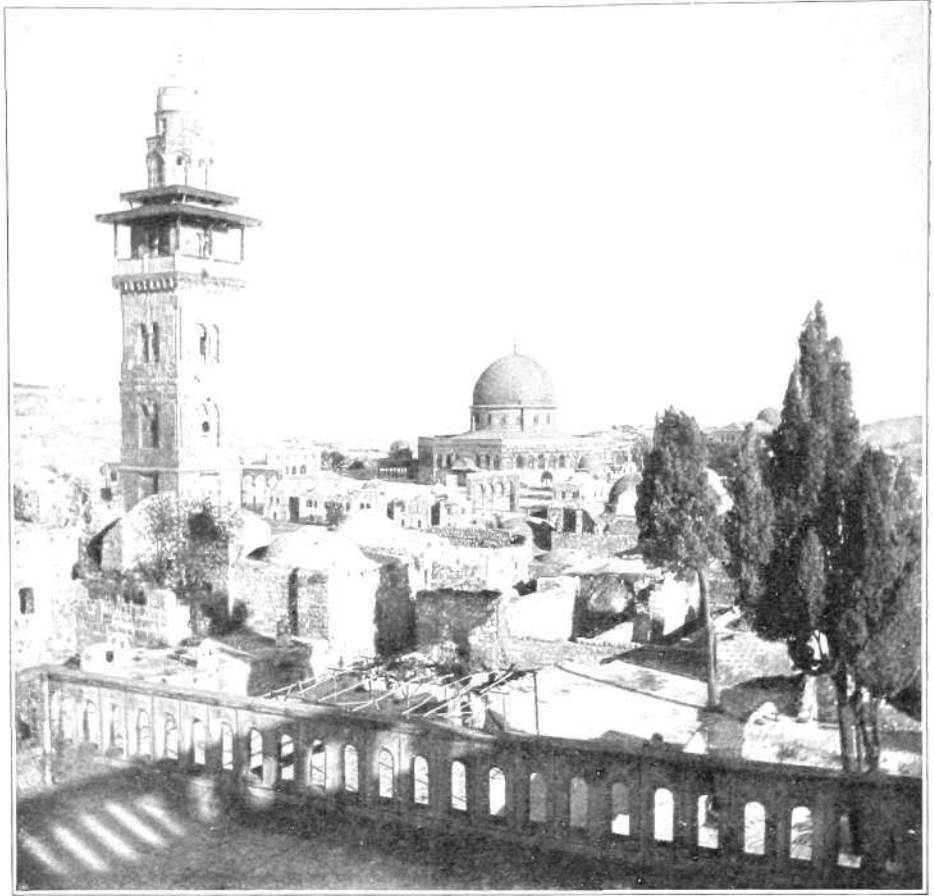
The Jaffa Gate at Jerusalem—Page 612.

Where the journey was started.

posed to do so under the protection of a guard, obtained from the *serai* at Jerusalem. These soldiers are all chosen from one Arab tribe, which enjoys the monopoly of policing the Jericho road; and it is said that the tribe is careful to arrange enough robberies to keep its young soldiers in constant demand. Certain it is that whenever a parsimonious tourist refuses to hire a protector, the news flies over the desert pathways until, in some secluded turn of the road, a little company of Bedouins relieve the venturesome Frank of his valuables, and perhaps enforce the lesson by a salutary beating.

templated the humiliation of travelling behind a Turkish soldier; but the consul at Jerusalem refused to be responsible for our safety if we went alone, and the genial consular dragoman entertained us with tales of recent ambushes, until at last we engaged a young Arab to go as our escort.

Ali was a son of the sheikh, and was a handsome young cavalier, although the desert sun had burned him almost as black as a negro. His costume was that of a regular Turkish soldier—a dirty blue coat with tarnished brass buttons, and dirtier blue trousers just short enough to show a



Jerusalem—Page 615.
From near St. Stephen's Gate.

considerable amount of dirty brown ankle above the dirty yellow slippers. But, as a free son of the desert, Ali refused to wear the fez of Turkish supremacy, and bound his flowing *kafûyyeh* with the horsehair ring of the Arabs. A long scimitar, inlaid with silver and gold, clattered bravely against the saddle-bags, and a rainbow-hued sash was stuck full of antique pistols and short, sharp knives.

There was nothing servile or shoddy, however, about Sheik Ali's bearing; no false regrets for the boulevards and 'buses of an effete civilization; but a supreme content with life as Allah had ordered it. Ali had two chief assets: a good horse and a good voice. The former he rode at a break-neck pace, with his accoutrements rattling like the pans of a runaway pedler. Most of the time he was galloping gayly along, quite out of sight and hearing, and so far ahead of his convoy that we might have been robbed and murdered and buried, without the obsequies attracting the attention of our protector. Once in a while,

however, Ali would graciously wait for the carriage and, after inquiring anxiously concerning our distinguished healths, would canter along with us for a few rods, singing to himself in a pathetic minor key.

They were no hackneyed music-hall ditties that he sang, for every Arab is a poet and an improvisatore. A moment of intense, frowning thought, and then Ali would raise his head and gurgle out a new distich of Arabic gutturals. He sang of the speed of his horse and of the barley in the *khan* at Jericho; he sang of the beautiful weather—it would have been about a hundred in the shade, if there had been any shade—he sang of the magnificent honorableness of the *Inglezee* gentlemen; and especially he praised the immense *bakhshesh* which the generous travellers would surely bestow at the end of the journey.

It was the great day of the feast of *Neby Mûsa*, when Jerusalem is thronged with Moslems who have come to celebrate the festival of the prophet Moses, and to show the pompous Latin and Greek dignitaries

that Islam is not losing its hold upon the Holy City. All the morning companies of peasants have been marching through the Jaffa Gate, with drums beating, cymbals clashing, and banners waving as if for a *jihad*, or holy war, while the seven thousand Moslems of Jerusalem have put on their holiday attire and joined the crowd that is streaming through the winding streets across the city, toward St. Stephen's Gate and the Jericho road.

Along the city side of the Valley of Kidron there are grouped companies of wise men in long, white robes, and descendants of the Prophet in green turbans, elbowed

by dirty soldiers and negro slaves and tall, black Nubian eunuchs; but the men are almost lost in the crowd of women on the hillside. Peasant women are often quite careless about wearing their veils, but to-day there seems to be such safety in numbers that even the ladies from the city harems have shamelessly uncovered their faces. The steep, brown hillside is for once as gaudy as a field of Syrian wild flowers. It is a motley mixture of races, ranks, and colors. The background is composed of *fellah* women in the inevitable soiled blue dresses, kilted above faded blue trousers; but the city folk are clothed in purple and fine linen. There are expensive silk dresses from Paris, kerchiefs from Damascus, shawls from Persia, gorgeous striped stockings, and patent leather slippers run down at the heels, besides many nameless luxuries which are displayed with the innocuous indecency of a ladies' fashion journal.

From near the top of each heap of silk and lingerie there looks forth a sickly countenance, lined with Eastern henna and blotched with French cosmetics. Some of the faces are pretty, with the unformed beauty of a wilful child, but they seem utterly lacking in character and health. The

confinement of the harem, and the habit of wearing veils when out-of-doors, have given to the better class of women pasty, dead complexions, like that of a drowned girl whom I saw once at the Paris morgue. The hillside is covered with a myriad of graves; and the dull, white faces, with their sensuous lips and round, lustrous eyes that



The Neby Musa Procession entering the Jaffa Gate.

look out from among the tombstones, seem to belong to beautiful ghouls who have left their feasting to come forth and ensnare the hearts of the sons of men.

But in reality they are only harmless, ignorant women, who know very little of the world. The unwonted liberty to-day has made them as nervous and excited as children, and they are chattering among themselves as only the lights of the harem can do. Babies and lunch-baskets are everywhere. Pedlers go between the ranks of the spectators selling sweetmeats and sherbets; but we miss sadly the "*Booz, Booz, Bo-o-z!*" of our Beirût hawkers, for not a spoonful of ice-cream is to be had in the whole city of Jerusalem. At last the long-expected procession comes out of St. Stephen's Gate, and the noise becomes ten times more deafening than before. Beggars beg, lepers wail, the men cheer, and the women exclaim in a high hysterical key. Dervishes howl or dance, *fakîrs* stick



The Mount of Olives from St. Stephen's Gate.—Page 612.

Again showing the Russian Tower.

long iron skewers through cleverly concealed holes in their cheeks—and on the outskirts of the crowd the ubiquitous boy dodges irreverently among the legs of the pilgrims.

There happen to be very few tourists in Jerusalem this week, and we see no Europeans on the hillside, except one tall, gaunt Franciscan monk, who towers head and shoulders above the noisy multitude in the very pose of Sargent's "Hosea," and looks out from under his brown hood with an inscrutable frown.

It takes us a full half-hour to push through the crowd. Then the road climbs slowly over the hill, passes above the slaughter-houses that lie hidden to the east of Jerusalem, makes a bold sweep around the little village of Bethany, which in the Arabic is called "Lazarus"—and suddenly we are in the Wilderness! Only a few minutes ago we were by St. Stephen's Gate; the shouts of the *Nebî Mûsa* procession have hardly ceased to ring in our ears; but here there is neither tree nor vine, ploughed

field nor wild flower, sheepfold nor hut. All along the downward stretch of the dead white road there is not even a leprous beggar to raise up his fingerless hands and cry "Miserable! Miserable!" It is *Jeshimon*—desolation!

This wilderness between Jerusalem and Jericho is not a flat, sandy waste, but a jumble of mountains. It looks as if all the hills that could not be set down elsewhere in this hilly country had been thrown down here in one vast refuse heap; some right end up, some on their sides, some lying upon lower layers with their peaks downward and their roots pointing helplessly skyward. Now and then there are sudden valleys and deep-cut gorges; but there are no level places and no long prospects, for the traveller is always at the bottom of a trough, shut in by dreary hillsides. The prevailing color is a muddy brown, but sometimes a stratum of limestone crops out in a streak of dazzling, thirsty whiteness. The upper soil is caked almost as hard as rock, and the rock is of a chalky consist-

ency, almost as soft as earth. Both are dry and cheerless, and bear no vegetation except a tiny thorn-bush which sometimes specks the hillside with a darker brown.

After you have been in the wilderness a while, the monotonous succession of hills seems like the billows of a sea. They are so different in form and position, yet so alike in size and coloring and barren joylessness, that it is as if the traveller were always standing still, while vortex after vortex of rocky waves whirled up around him. And when at last a vista between the hills shows a real sheet of water lying far beneath, the Dead Sea looks less fluid than the rolling strata of the wilderness. The hills are the swift surges of this hideous ocean, caught for an instant by the lightning flash. Ten thousand brown slopes curl themselves up

like stormy breakers, while here and there a long ripple of sparkling white shines like the crest of a tidal wave. But far down at the bottom of the tumult of rock and sand the calm surface of the Dead Sea lies quiet and imperturbable as ancient Leviathan brooding beneath primeval chaos.

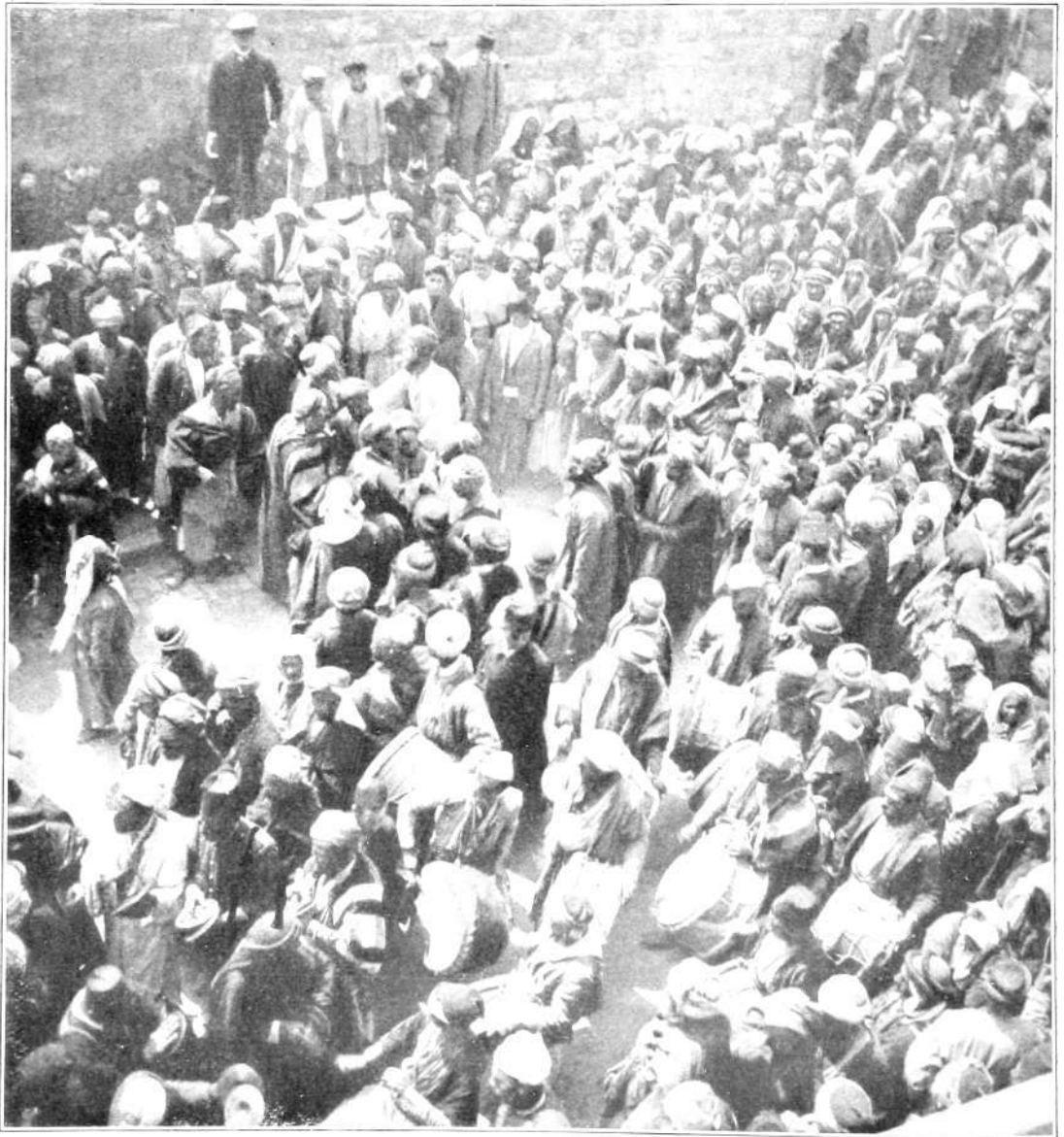
The journey across the desert is not such a lonely one, however; for to-day, as in days of old, many travellers pass along this shortest route from Jerusalem to the Jordan River and Moab. Just beyond Bethany we caught up with a hundred Russians, who were going down to bathe in the sacred river. Thousands of pilgrims come to Palestine every spring. There are some Abyssinians, Egyptians, and Greeks; but for the most part they seem to be Russians. The women have the endurance and the



The women on the hillside and the gaunt Franciscan monk.—Page 616.

intelligence of cigar-store Indians. The men are great, hulking fellows, who wear brown beards and long hair which is parted in the middle and then falls down over their shoulders; so that the upper part of the face looks like a mediæval saint, and the lower part resembles a grizzly bear, while the dull eyes stare pathetically like those of a harmless cow. All of them, men and women alike, have a patient, puzzled look, as if the world in general and Palestine in particular were too complex for them to understand. Yet they seem to be simple, kindly, ignorant folk, who are not really bestial, except in their inability to reason.

Of course none of these Russians know either Arabic or French, and they are continually getting lost, though they try their best to follow closely after the priests who guide them from one holy spot to the next. They do not understand what it is all about; but when their mental processes are blocked they smile amiably, whenever they see a beggar they timidly drop him a kopeck, they attend faithfully all the masses, and they kiss everything in sight, from the cobblestones of the Via Dolorosa to the sword of Godfrey de Bouillon and the hands of their monkish guides. Also they never think of changing their clothes—perhaps they have no others—but wander around



The head of the procession.—Page 615.

The man walking backward has an iron rod thrust through his cheeks.



Bethany.—Page 616.

under the burning Eastern sun and down to the furnace heat of Jericho in the same long woollen cloaks and heavy boots which they wore amid the snows of the Russian winter. They resemble nothing so much as tremendous bears that have somehow got lost and are looking for a convenient snow-drift to burrow in or for a new master who will kindly beat them. But, after all, they are happy on their pilgrimage, and who knows but that they get more out of their visit to the Holy City than do we sophisticated folk who are always wanting to know the why and the wherefore of things!

The Russians, like ourselves, are aliens and intruders. Not so the gray-haired Arab who trudges slowly past us, with an ancient flintlock six feet long over his shoulder and a whole arsenal of rusty weapons stuck into his capacious sash. The desert is his by right, since the time of his father Ishmael. He might rob and murder us if occasion arose, but there is no beggar's whine in the voice with which he returns our greeting and wishes us a safe journey. The next wayfarer, however, is another pil-

grim, a coal-black Abyssinian in a long robe of snowy whiteness. Then we pass a couple of mules carrying grain from the Jordan Valley to Jerusalem. We charge a caravan and send it scurrying over the desert. An Arab shepherd gathers together his flock, so that we can get a good picture of the fat-tailed sheep.

Toiling up the hill there comes a gigantic camel, swaying slowly like a heavy laden tramp steamer, and bearing upon his back a deck-house full of giggling women. We stop this "ship of the desert" and exact toll in the shape of a pose before the camera. Moslems are often supposed to object to being photographed, but I have usually found them very complacent subjects. Moslem merchants have again and again put their shops in order and then posed themselves in the midst of their merchandise. I have photographed the interior of mosques in full view of the guards and worshippers, without even being asked for a *bakhsheesh*. In the present instance the young Arab seems overjoyed at the prospect of having his picture taken, and the

camel stands with a broad grin. The Moslem women, however, are decorously hidden behind the curtains of the *houdah*—and are peering most curiously from between the half-opened hangings!

eight or ten feet high, with broken bottles on the top, and loop-holes below for the rifles of the defenders of caravan and caravanserai against predatory bands of Bedouins. At the *khan* you can buy twenty



"Welcome!"

An Arab at his tent home.

At the time of the visit of the German Emperor, this whole road was practically rebuilt, and is now a highway of which any country might be proud; but there are only two houses between Jerusalem and Jericho. Of course these are both *khan*s. The first is not far from Bethany, just across the road from the '*Ain el-Hôl*', which is also called the "Apostles' Fountain," because it is quite evident that whenever the Twelve went from Jerusalem to Jericho they must have stopped there to drink. The second *khan* lies about half-way to Jericho, and is known as "The Inn of the Good Samaritan." Here, too, the name is probably well given; for it is hardly likely that there has ever been any other stopping place near this most dangerous part of the road, and the inn situated here was doubtless the one referred to in the parable.

It is a typical *khan* of the better sort; half stable, half café, and wholly fortress. One side of the square enclosure is taken up by the only gate and three or four rooms for eating and sleeping. Around the other three sides of the court runs a stone wall,

different kinds of sherbets, besides melons, grapes, oranges, and unsavory foods cooked in ancient melted butter. A large collection of "antiques" and souvenirs is hung in the south room. The inn-keeper is an American citizen, though Syrian born, and the combination of inherited Semitic business instinct and acquired Yankee shrewdness is such that the Inn of the Good Samaritan will not suffer bankruptcy in our generation.

Another name for this inn is the "*Red Khan*," probably so called from the streaks of red which, at this stage of the journey, are splashed along the brown hillsides. "The Ascent of Blood" was near by, and the thought of blood or redness survives in many local names. The contours of the hills are now less rounded. Sometimes they are jagged, or deeply and regularly chiselled, like the turrets of a fortress. More than once we have pointed out a squared summit which looked like a ruined castle; so when at last we pass the remains of a real stronghold, it is hard to believe that the *Castel Rouge* is not merely another sculpt-

ured hill, instead of a grim fortress where once the Crusaders guarded the Jericho road and the Ascent of Blood.

After we leave the Inn of the Good Samaritan, the road descends more rapidly than ever, until it seems as if we were going down into the Pit itself. As the quick twilight passes, it casts strange lights and shadows on the wilderness. The pebbly beds of the winter torrents are hidden at the bottom of deep valleys which look like extinct craters, and the hills press around in a shadowy panorama of goblin castles and donjon towers and mysterious, impassable walls. At the left is the chasm of the *Wâdi el-Kelt*; but darkness shrouds its bleak, steep sides, its monkish prison, its inaccessible cavern tombs and the “Brook Cherith” five hundred feet below. Back of this gloomy gorge rises in the distance the darker hulk of the Mount of Temptation, honey-combed with cells where once ascetics told their beads; but now inhabited only by bats and robbers and—so they say—demons! At nightfall the gorge of Cherith seems as dark and unfathomable as that

“Where Alph, the sacred river, ran
Through caverns measureless to man
Down to a sunless sea.”

It is a place for dark, creepy legends and ghoulish denizens; a fit home for no human beings but demoniacs or zealots. Indeed, such have always been its inhabitants. And as I have ridden through the wilderness in the night hours, when there was no sign of hut or inn or other human abode; not even a faint gleam along the horizon to tell of a distant village, but only the bare hills rolling away in arid solitude to the black mountains behind, and the clear, starlit sky seeming almost a living thing in comparison with the silent desolation all around; then the thought has come that a man who could live here, month after month and year after year, *must* become either a madman or a prophet.

The uncanny feel of the wilderness is now increased by the fact that it is hot. Even at night it is hot. With a noisy wind blowing over the hill-tops, it is hot. Up at Jerusalem the weather was so cool that it was hardly comfortable to sit out on the housetop after nightfall. This very morning, when we rode out to the Mount of Olives to see the sunrise, we sought the

shelter of a great rock which kept off the chilling breeze. But as soon as we entered the wilderness, little puffs of hot air began to come. Before long the desert sirocco was blowing clouds of dust in our faces, and every foot we travelled seemed to bring another degree of heat. I once went to Jericho in midsummer, after the spring tourists had all sailed away from Jaffa and even the inn-keepers had fled from the plain of the Jordan. It was hot then—not warm and sticky and uncomfortable—but HOT! An ordinary thermometer registered 135 degrees in the sun. With a black-bulb instrument we could have done better than that. You need not actually suffer on a two days’ trip to Jericho, even in August, but as a summer resort the city has its drawbacks. I have visited Cairo during the hottest month of the year and have spent part of a summer in a tenement in the Suburro Quarter of Rome; but I have yet to meet with anything in the temperate zone quite so hot as a Jericho sirocco.

A last steep descent, so steep that we must get out of the carriage and walk behind the tired horses, and then we are down on the flat floor of the valley and the mud walls of Jericho are dimly seen in the starlight. Every lamp is out, and the squalid village is wrapped in hot, malarial sleep. Through the deserted market-place and under the thatched porches the sirocco rushes with the roar of a Dakota blizzard and the heat of a blast furnace. The shady garden of the hotel looks very dark and inviting, and the breeze in the tree-tops has a most refreshing sound; but we wander from garden to court and from bedroom to housetop in a vain search for a breath of air which is not hot and stifling.

Then we try to eat a tasteless supper under the dusty green bower. After experimenting with lukewarm water and sickening bottled stuff, we find that boiling hot tea is the only drink that will somewhat assuage our thirst. One of our party has a copy of Omar Khayyam, whose cynical quatrains just fit our present mood. Somewhere in the court our servant unearths a couple of old English magazines which, strangely enough, are full of tantalizing accounts of Alpine ascents and sufferings from Arctic cold. At last we drop down on couches and rocking-chairs in the parlor of the lonely hotel and fall into a fitful slum-

ber which must be broken at three o'clock in the morning, for we are to visit the Jordan and the Dead Sea before another blazing sunrise.

In the memory of him who has gone down from Jerusalem to Jericho, one object stands very clear. Turn where he will, conjure up what panorama he choose, and high in the distant background is a thin, black line, like a seal set upon the picture by its painter. A score of times, out among the rocks and thorn-bushes of the desert, a sudden turn of the road has brought again into view this slender tower which watches inscrutably from above. In the midst of solitude and desolation, where the brown mountains blot out every minaret of the Holy City, there is that tall, slim tower, peering silently over the crest of some distant hill, like a light-house without a light or an inaccessible haven of refuge. When the pilgrim stands by the salt driftwood which is scattered along the shore of the

Dead Sea, he is all alone, save for that column which rises three-quarters of a mile above him; and through every vista between the shrubs which line the western bank of Jordan, the narrow profile of that distant tower stands black against the blue Judean sky.

If some day another Moses shall stand above the cliffs of Moab and look across the wilderness to the fertile slopes of central Palestine, he will not be able to see the Holy City. The rolling hills will conceal from his view the Mosque of Omar and the Church of the Holy Sepulchre. The German Church, too, and the American Consulate, the English Hospital, the Moravian Leper Asylum, and the Jewish colonies of Baron Rothschild will all be hidden by the mountains round about Jerusalem. But, outlined clear against the sky, with a message of welcome or of challenge, the watcher from Pisgah's summit will see the tower of the Russian monastery on the Mount of Olives.

A PRAYER

By Laurence C. Hodgson

O God of Love! make me of love, that I
 May give to Her a Life that shall not die;
 I who have dared to breathe Her name must be
 First of all worthy to have walked with Thee.
 Let me grow sweet with Beauty till my heart
 Shall always be an altar where Thou art;
 O save me from the fevered ways of men
 That my breath shall not blight upon Her when
 I look into Her face, and give my eyes
 Rapture of dreaming on the white surprise
 Of Her pure virgin beauty, that the more
 Shall train my soul to worship and adore.
 Make me as pure as night that I may rest
 With dreaming fragrance on Her lilyed breast;
 Make me as clean as dawn that I may be
 Holily wed to Her simplicity.
 O may my life forget all other things
 Save that I need the consecrated wings
 Of Love that is a Prayer to reach the place
 Where I may turn my eyes up to Her face,
 Seeing all purely, what I need to see—
 That if I love Her, I am loving Thee!

AN IMPRESSION OF CORONATION WEEK

By Mary King Waddington



LONDON is perhaps attractive in a certain way these days. There are so many people everywhere, all with a happy and expectant look, enjoying beforehand the sights of the wonderful two days; but it is certainly not picturesque. Almost all the houses on the route of the cortege are still encased in wooden scaffoldings; there are armies of workmen putting up shields, draperies, and seats, a great noise of hammers and an incessant rumbling of heavy vans filled with poles, benches, green wreaths, flags, bundles of red stuff, gold fringe, long red cushions, gold crowns—all the paraphernalia that comes into the light when a great fête is being prepared.

Circulation is very difficult. The crowd seems to be everywhere. We went out the other day in the carriage, but that was hopeless. We got wedged into a tight jam of omnibuses and motors; the horses got frightened and restive, gave little jumps forward every now and then, which were anything but pleasant for the occupants of the carriage. We had thought of going down to the Abbey to see the door by which I was to go in, but I very soon gave up that idea, and we never got beyond the foot of St. James Street. Royal carriages with servants in scarlet liveries, and often men in uniform inside, were dashing about in every direction, and there seemed a permanent red carpet down at Victoria Station. At some of the big houses, one just near us in Grosvenor Square, a sentry box was established on the pavement, and a tall grenadier pacing up and down, which always means that royalties inhabit the house. Some people put their houses at the disposal of the court, and left London, going to the country or to the Continent, but some remained and did the honors themselves to their guests. The list of princes is bewilderingly long. One can only remember the most prominent ones. The shops are very gay; everything "coronation"—fans, scarfs, chains, china mugs, cushions,

screens—all with pictures of the King and Queen, and feathers and veils arranged for the head for the great ceremony at the Abbey. All the ladies wear court dress, which necessitates white feathers and veils, but not the long train. I think there are a number of strangers, a few French, Americans in quantities, all wanting to get into the Abbey, and all thinking they have a perfect right to be there. I should think the American Ambassador must be almost crazy. If there are places reserved for distinguished strangers, how difficult the choice must be!

To-day, Wednesday, the city looks quite festive. All the scaffoldings are down and the red seats and draperies make a great effect. Constitution Hill has a long line of red seats rising in tiers, one above the other, all the way from the arch to the palace. The fine old trees behind make a beautiful background. Some of the decorations, too, in Piccadilly are charming. Devonshire House is very striking—no red, which is the prevailing color, blue draperies fringed with gold, and festoons and branches of natural flowers, yellow and white. The Burdett-Coutts house, too, where I think the American Special Mission is staying, had a trellis of red roses all over the façade. Flags, of course, everywhere—shields and crowns, pictures of the King and Queen, and many inscriptions—"God bless our King and Queen"—"God bless King George"—but I did not see so many quaint ones as at King Edward's coronation. I remember such a nice old-fashioned one, near Westminster: "God's angels guard your sacred throne, and may you well become it."

Flags make the best decoration. I drove through Baker Street last night, which was brilliant with flags and lanterns and festoons of greens and flowers waving over our heads. It is not on the line of the procession, but every one seems to want to make a demonstration of some kind and take part in the glories of the coronation. Circulation was very difficult to-day, Piccadilly a curiosity. Every description of vehicle,

from the royal carriage to a donkey cart filled with children, almost tumbling out in their eagerness to see everything. There were some nurses, with babies in perambulators. One would think all the mothers in London would have given instructions to their nurses to keep in the quiet back streets and squares to-day, but there were several waiting to cross Piccadilly, and even the stalwart London policeman, accustomed to nurses and children and perambulators and a crowd, looked anxious until they were safely across the street without falling under motor wheels or horses' hoofs. It is drizzling a little, but not a regular downpour, which would make havoc of all the gold fringes and "natural flowers."

We crossed the King and Queen in the park, in an open carriage; no escort, merely a policeman riding in front. They looked very smiling, his hat was never on his head; and she bowed most graciously right and left.

They say there are more people in London these days than have ever been there for any fête, but the streets don't look so crowded to me as they were for Queen Victoria's jubilee, or King Edward's funeral. For the last they were more concentrated, perhaps, in one part of the town. Hyde Park is a great white city with hundreds of tents. One hears drums and bugle calls all day, and quantities of pretty girls, dressed mostly in white, are walking about with the red-coated warriors; ambulance stations and red-cross tents are scattered about. There is an ambulance station at Albert Gate, just outside the French Embassy, and very business-like it looked. Three or four sturdy young men, a nurse in her uniform, stretchers, coils of rope, and cushions lying on the ground. There are always crowds at Buckingham Palace, patiently waiting for a glimpse of the King and Queen. The colonial troops excite great enthusiasm whenever they pass. They are a fine lot of men, tall, well set up, and marching very well. The universal khaki is not becoming, but looks business-like. The Indians, too, make a great effect. We saw two young Maharajahs riding in the park one morning, dressed in quite immaculate, well-cut tweed suits, but they had gold spurs on their boots and a white spangled gauze turban on their heads.

One or two Indian women, too, drive about in open carriages, all dressed in white, with white veils—not over their faces.

Saturday, June 24th.

To-day is the naval review, and London is comparatively empty and quiet. It is a lovely day, but quite a wind. I think the smaller boats on the Solent will dance pretty well.

Thursday was a most interesting, most fatiguing day. I left the house at 7½, in full dress, and returned at 5 quite exhausted. I got to the Abbey without any difficulty, and with not too many stops. I gave the footman my carriage card and invitation to the Abbey, and the color told the policeman (of whom there were hundreds on duty) which streets we should take. Royal carriages and English gala carriages (very handsome, these, with powdered servants—three sometimes behind, in gala liveries, more standing at some of the big houses). I was evidently in good time. We had a long wait in St. James Street, but I didn't mind. There was so much to see. Soldiers all along the route, their red coats making a long line of color; quantities of policemen, quantities of people, all perfectly good-natured and doing as they were told—no roughness nor pushing. Staff-officers riding up and down between the lines, and mounted policemen keeping the crowd back, quietly but decidedly, when they tried to push out a little upon the pavement. Occasionally a royal carriage would pass, with a great blaze of jewels and uniforms inside. I was for some time behind an English gala carriage, which had evidently something very attractive inside. All the crowd, the women particularly, were peering into the windows, and I heard one woman say, "Oh, say, look at her, how she shines!" There was another long wait; almost at the door of the Abbey. All the windows and seats were crowded with people, from the top of Piccadilly to the Abbey. Almost all the seats were covered with red; the quantity of white and light dresses and parasols and flowered hats made a brilliant effect. The men in plain dark clothes were quite effaced. Once inside the Abbey, it was easy enough to get to one's place. There were ushers and chamberlains in every direction. I had no idea where I was; wooden partitions and staircases

completely transformed the interior of the Abbey. I had an excellent seat, just over the peeresses, facing the altar, and saw beautifully. I found myself in very good company with all the British Ambassadors from abroad come to attend the coronation. My cousin, Sir Maurice de Bunsen, British Ambassador at Madrid, sat next me and very well he looked in his blue silk cloak with red facings and white bows on his shoulders. The Goschens, McDonnells Cartwrights, and Ladies Herbert and Egerton were near me, also Sir Frank Lascelles, ex-Ambassador in Berlin, looking very well in his red cloak—Bath. I think the blue cloaks were St. Michael and St. George. It was a wonderful sight as I looked down into the Abbey—a brilliant moving mass of color—as peers and peeresses in their robes were arriving and court functionaries and chamberlains in splendid full-dress uniform and gold lace and embroideries were walking about in the centre aisle, seeing that every one got their appointed place. It was some little time before I could recognize any one, but by degrees familiar faces stood out from ermine capes and uniforms. The Duke of Norfolk was superintending the whole function. He and the Archbishop of Canterbury have had the organization of the ceremony. The peeresses en masse looked very well. The uniformity of dress was very happy, as it prevented any of them from indulgence in any eccentricity of toilette—artistic or Burne-Jones. It was interesting to see them come in with their long trains sweeping out behind them, and splendid tiaras on their heads. They all carried small bags in which were their coronets. The putting on the coronets was a source of great tribulation. The coronet is placed on the top of the head inside the tiara and looks like a red velvet pouffe with an ermine border, and the requisite number of balls standing up around it. It seems they were all rather nervous as to how they should put them on. They couldn't start with them all comfortably and solidly pinned on by their maids in their dressing-rooms as they could not put them on until the Queen was crowned. Just as her crown was put on her head, the peeresses were obliged to put on theirs.

The putting the ladies into their places was no sinecure, as there was sometimes a little confusion, and the ladies had to

change once or twice. I tried to make out one of my friends, who was on duty at the peeresses' box, as I had seen him two days before the coronation, and he told me their orders were to be civil but firm. He also told me that the various rehearsals had been complete. Every one who had the smallest service in the Abbey was obliged to rehearse several times. They all were on duty very early in the morning—at 5 o'clock and breakfasted in the Abbey. Their invitations were not banal. "The Duke of Norfolk, Earl Marshal, requests the pleasure of Mr. A's company at breakfast, at 7 o'clock A. M., at Westminster Abbey, on Thursday, June 22d."

Very soon the seats filled up, and we divined from the stir in the aisles and the hurrying to the door of the officials that processions were arriving—the corps diplomatiques, special envoys, princes, etc. We couldn't see them. We were too high up—a screen shut off the nave. The regalia was carried down in great state to the big door, and there was a splendid procession of clergy in gorgeous vestments, with staffs and mitres and crosses, very like a great ceremony in the Catholic church. It was impossible to see all the details. There was one pretty sight. Just before the processions appeared two of the officials brought in two nurses in their uniform. There were several on duty in the cloak rooms of the Abbey in case of need. They came in by a side door near the peeresses' box, and were very conspicuous as they stood there a few moments looking about them. I couldn't see the ambassadors, but they told me the two Americans—Mr. Reid and Mr. Hammond—were very prominent in their perfectly simple black. There was a certain amount of black, as the English court-dress is black velvet, but with lace ruffles and silver buttons.

Finally a great noise of cheering outside, and bells and cannon, told us the royal procession was nearing the abbey and the procession of princesses—sisters and aunts of the King—made their entry into the choir, all with royal purple velvet trains, heavily embroidered in gold and trimmed with ermine. They took their seats in the royal box, just behind the two arm-chairs where the King and Queen sat until they were crowned. The last to arrive was the Princess Mary, aged 14, and looking like a

picture, so serious and childish. She wore a short dress of white satin, the regular royal train of purple velvet and ermine, which was carried by one of her mother's ladies-in-waiting; on her head a little red velvet crown, and her hair hanging down her back. After her came her three brothers, the eldest in naval cadet's uniform, the two youngest in Scotch dress. They were looking at everything with the greatest eagerness. Princess Mary sat at the right of the royal box, just where I had seen Queen Mary sit as Princess of Wales at the last coronation. There was a little wait and then another procession appeared, with more state and gorgeous officials, in the midst a young, slight figure, with round boyish face emerging from the heavy purple mantle of the Knights of the Garter, a plumed cap on his head, with the well-known three feathers of the Prince of Wales. The boy looked straight before him, was evidently very shy, but he walked very well, with a certain sort of youthful dignity. Then, with a great burst of music and preceded by a brilliant procession of dignitaries of the church and court, carrying her regalia, came the stately young Queen, all in white, nothing on her head, her long, heavy train of purple velvet, lined with ermine and embroidered in gold, carried by six tall, slim girls, all in white, with trains, the extreme end held by the Duchess of Devonshire, who was followed by a page carrying her long peeresses' train and a bag with her coronet.

The Queen held herself very straight and looked every inch a queen as she advanced with a simple, dignified grace to her seat. She looked straight before her and passed through the crowd of people bowing and courtesying, acknowledging no salutations of any kind. The Archbishop of Canterbury had decided that as it was purely a religious ceremony no greetings could be allowed inside the Abbey. She was a splendid figure when she was seated in her high-backed arm-chair, her heavy train thrown over the back, and her ladies making a charming, youthful group around her. There was another short wait, then again a triumphant peal from the organ and the choir of Westminster boys, whose privilege it is to sing the hymn at the coronation, and all eyes were turned toward the great door as the head of the King's procession came

in sight. It would be impossible to give any details or even to recognize any one in that long line of color, all the great officers of the clergy and court in splendid vestments, uniforms, and costumes carrying different objects of the regalia. The King looked very well, though he was pale and grave, as if he felt it was a solemn moment in his life. He was dressed exactly as his father was at his coronation, a tight, short, red velvet doublet, white satin breeches, white silk stockings, and the flat red cap that gave King Edward such a look of Henry VIII (who was almost always painted in that cap). There is a picture of Henry VII at Sandringham, which could easily be mistaken for King Edward in the costume of his ancestor. He, too, looked straight before him as he moved slowly along. He knelt a few minutes in prayer before he took his seat. Then his brilliant suite took up their position behind his chair and the ceremony began. It was a magnificent scene as we looked down from our places. I couldn't follow the details of the service. There were prayers and psalms and hymns, and a sermon, magnificently clad ecclesiastics passing backward and forward, the King always the central figure. He looked very grave and dignified when the Archbishop of Canterbury presented him to his people, turning to the four corners: north, south, east, and west, the King always turning with him, as he asked the people if they accepted "King George, the undoubted King of this Realm." The roars of "God save King George" which answered the primate's question must have given the King one of the proudest moments of his life. I wonder what would happen if the lords and commons once said "No," refused to recognize the monarch so presented to them as their lawful king.

I watched him very closely during all the ceremony; when he took his oath, kneeling on the steps of the altar, speaking very clearly and distinctly, when he moved to the famous chair, black with age, of Edward the Confessor, where for centuries every King of England has sat for the final ceremonies of the coronation. He went through all the ceremonial with the same simple, serious manner. The canopy was held over his head by four Knights of the Garter: Lords Rosebery, Cadogan, Crewe, and

Minto. There was stillness in the Abbey at the moment of the anointing; one heard the Archbishop's words quite distinctly. The King was then dressed in his state robes, cloth of gold and ermine, and received all the emblems of royalty: sword, belt, spurs, garter from the hands of his great nobles kneeling at his feet. Then came the supreme moment: the Archbishop raised the famous old crown high in his hands so that every one could see it, and placed it reverently on the King's head. There was a blaze of light, a great sound of trumpets, bells, and cannon, and all his people knew that George V was crowned their lawful sovereign.

During one part of this ceremony the choir sang splendidly "Zadok the Priest" and the "Long Live the King"—"May the King Live For Ever" and the Hallelujahs sounded magnificently, echoing through those great vaulted chapels.

As all this ceremonial was rather long, one had ample time to look about. The Queen sat very still and was absorbed in all that was going on, never taking her eyes off the King. The Prince of Wales interested me very much. He, too, had his head always turned to the altar and Edward the Confessor's chair. It was pretty to see the grave look on the young face. I wondered what he was thinking about. A boy's thoughts are long thoughts. Was he quite engrossed with the present, when for the first time he was taking his place with the people as their future sovereign, or was he dreaming of that future when he, too, would be the centre of all eyes, as his father was that day, and be taking the solemn oath to do his best, with God's help, for his people and his country.

At last there was a move in the choir and the King appeared, facing the great assembly. Dressed in his royal robes, the crown on his head and a sceptre in each hand, he came slowly down the two or three steps, seated himself on his throne, and the homage began. The first to kneel and make their homage were the bishops. Then, preceded by two or three officials in splendid uniform, the Prince of Wales left his seat and advanced toward the throne. I think every eye in the Abbey was on the slight, boyish figure. He wore his cap with the three feathers on his head until he arrived just in front of the throne. Then he

knelled and took it off, knelt again, his cap in his hand, on the steps of the throne at his father's feet, saying the words of the oath quite distinctly: "I, Edward, Prince of Wales," etc. One couldn't imagine a more charming picture. The young, fresh-faced, fair-haired, English boy, so shy and so *ému*. His long purple mantle falling back from his shoulders, kneeling at the feet of his father and sovereign seated on his throne with all the pomp and state of royalty around him. The King, too, looked *ému* when the boy kissed his cheek. He raised him, kissed him on both cheeks, and the young prince went back to his seat. It was most amusing to see the brothers of the prince when he came forward to do his homage. They were seated in the front of the box, and when they saw the prince in his unaccustomed dress, kneeling in front of the King, they nearly fell out of the box, pitching forward and stretching out so far that their aunts held them in by their trousers.

Then followed a long train of princes, peers, and gentlemen, headed by the Duke of Connaught, a fine martial figure in his peer's robes over his marshal's uniform. There was only one of each order. It would have lasted till midnight if each peer and great officer of state had made their personal homage.

As soon as the homage was over, the Queen's coronation began. It was much shorter than the King's. She went through it with the same quiet dignity that she had shown all through the service. She looked beautiful when she knelt on her prie-dieu (only the Kings are anointed and crowned in Edward the Confessor's chair). The only kneeling figure in that great assemblage—the Archbishop in his splendid robes standing in front of her and again holding the crown high in his hands before he placed it on her head. At the exact moment when she was crowned all the peeresses put on their coronets. It was curious to see the movement, both arms lifted at the same moment. As a rule they were well put on, though some were a little on one side. I think they were all very glad to have that moment over, for the bags had evidently been an inconvenience. Some of the old ladies dropped theirs periodically, and there was a great fumbling about under the benches and the trains to find them.

The Queen looked very royal as she appeared at the top of the steps, attired in her robes of state and royal crown. She carried a sceptre in one hand, a wand in the other, and walked very deliberately to her throne. It isn't easy to walk, carrying something held up straight in each hand. Her dress was very well cut, just long enough in front for her to walk, with no danger of tripping. We saw the points of two white satin shoes appearing underneath. She made a low courtesy as she passed the King and took her place on her throne on his left. He rose as soon as she came down the steps and remained standing until she was seated.

There was again a long wait while the royal couple took the communion and afterward retired for about half an hour to St. Edward's Chapel, just behind the high altar to rest before beginning their triumphal progress down the Abbey. Almost all the people in the choir knelt when the King and Queen were taking the communion. It was getting late and I was very hungry. I had a small package of sandwiches in my bag, but didn't like to eat anything, as no one around me was eating. At King Edward's coronation there was the same wait after the communion, and we in the boxes were a little impatient, but one of the gentlemen behind me said we were very lucky not to be kept longer—at King George III's coronation he took a bath in the middle of the ceremony. However, the time passed not too slowly, and very soon the stir in the choir and the forming of the Queen's procession told us the end of the gorgeous ceremony was approaching. The Queen was escorted to the door with the same pomp as when she came into the Abbey. She looked splendid, radiant. The King, too, looked quite different—grave but happy. There wasn't a sound until they passed out of the choir—behind the screen. Then there were ringing cheers; for the King, the Queen, and the Prince of Wales. It is almost impossible to remember everything or to write one's impressions. The royal children certainly made a charming note in the stately ceremonial, and appealed, I am sure, to all the people. One had the impression of a young king and queen, with a fine young family growing up around them, with their life before them, and youth and strength to help them through the many

difficult moments which must come to all sovereigns in these democratic days. One heard all sorts of amusing stories about the children: that in instructing the Prince of Wales in the various duties of his high position they told him that all the princes and "Grand Seigneurs," beginning with the Duke of Connaught, would bow to him as they left the Abbey, and he must return it very courteously. He was much astonished. "Uncle Arthur bow to me!" However, he acquitted himself very well of his task. When Princess Mary and his three brothers passed, the Princess made a pretty little courtesy, and his two next brothers very proper bows. The last one, instead of bowing, gave him a kick on the shins. . . . Apparently this was resented as soon as they left the Abbey, as some of our friends, who were standing on the pavement when the children passed alone, in the carriage, with no tutor or governess, said there was a free fight going on, with kicks and cuffs, Princess Mary with one hand trying to separate the combatants, and with the other holding on her crown, the crowd delighted, calling out: "Go it, young un'! Give it him!"

The getting away from the Abbey was awful. The only thing that was not well arranged. The footmen were not allowed to leave the box, but moved off at once in the carriage to the place assigned to them. The carriages were to be called by telephone. When I got to the door there was no possibility of getting anywhere near the telephone. There were rows of people, four or five deep, waiting to speak, and soon after it gave out altogether and the wait was most fatiguing. Some carriages came up several times, among others two of the Dominion Parliament. When they had appeared about half a dozen times, nobody answering to the repeated call, I heard an exasperated woman's voice saying, "Heavens! how I wish they had stayed in the Dominion." At last I had to walk to the carriage, which was some distance off. Sir Mortimer Durand, late Ambassador to the United States, most kindly took charge of me, and we started off on foot, both of us holding up our garments. We must have looked funny walking through the crowd; he in his cocked hat and white feathers, long blue cloak of St. Michael and St. George, his coat covered with gold embroidery and orders; I in my long satin

dress, diamond tiara, veil, and feathers, but nobody was astonished at anything that day. At every turn we met people walking about in wonderful clothes. Some of the peers, elderly stout men, with red faces, did look funny in flowing robes and coronets.

It was nearly five when I got back to the house, quite exhausted. My eyes were so tired, looking steadily at the ever-changing mass of color. We didn't attempt going out in the evening to see the illuminations. We should have been obliged to walk, as no carriages were allowed and it would not have repaid us, as they don't understand street illuminations nearly so well in London as on the Continent. We dined quietly with Mr. Morgan, and it was a rest to sit in his rooms filled with beautiful things, all the pictures and vitrines lighted. I had my coffee seated opposite a splendid Italian lady—a Marchesa Spinola—painted by Van Dyck. One could almost have pushed back the heavy folds of her dress, and she looked as if she might have played a part in the stately procession we had just seen.

Friday it was gray and a little drizzle, not enough to really wet anything, was falling. We had again an early start, as we were going to Mr. Morgan's balcony, corner of Piccadilly and Park Lane, to see the procession pass. I wanted very much to see it, as, curiously enough, I had never seen one. Either I was in it myself in the gala carriage or else in the Abbey or the House of Lords, or wherever the ceremony took place. I had never seen the famous long-tailed, cream-colored horses except in the royal mews.

We got to our destination easily enough through the back streets and Park Lane. It was a pretty sight when I stepped out on the balcony; the street lined with red-coated soldiers as far as the eye could reach; draperies, flags, flowers, and red seats filled with people before each house. Troops were already moving up Constitution Hill; the gleams of red from the seats showing through the trees and the flash of sabres and cuirasses giving a fine touch of color. Officers by twos and threes were patrolling the centre of the street, and, just before the head of the procession appeared, Winston Churchill drove past in a plain landau. He had the direction of everything, and had his hands full, as the route was long, all through the city. At the entrance King George re-

ceived an address. The military display was very fine. The household troops, life-guards, blues and lancers had a great success. They are a splendid troop, also the marines. The colonials had an enthusiastic reception, of course. The khaki is less striking than the splendid uniforms of the guards and the Indians, but the men looked and marched very well. Some of the Indian princes were magnificent. One fat man, sitting alone on the back seat of his carriage—an Indian officer and an English officer opposite—was attired in mauve, embroidered in gold and silver, with enormous diamonds and emeralds on his coat and turban. Another was in pink, with countless rows of pearls. They looked perfectly unmoved, quite conscious of the effect they were producing, but I should think not at all impressed by the show. Their own fêtes are on a scale of such magnificence, with such a lavish expenditure, that this could not say much to them. They are curious relics of an old race and civilization in this very commonplace world we are living in. Lords Roberts and Kitchener were much applauded when the crowd recognized them.

A series of cheers, and people in Green Park, just opposite, running to the railings, told us the King and Queen were approaching, and it was wild enthusiasm when they appeared in an open landau, the King in admiral's uniform, the Queen in light blue, with a quantity of blue feathers in her hat. They looked radiant as they acknowledged the cheers. Lord Kitchener, in his field-marshal's uniform, rode on the right of the coach, a brilliant suite of princes and foreign attachés following. There was still a long defile of troops, then a squad of mounted police and the procession had passed. It was certainly a very fine military display, but I didn't think better than ours, in Paris, for Berteaux's funeral. (The Minister of War who was killed by an aeroplane.) Our hussars and cuirassiers on their enormous horses looked splendid, and the group of ambassadors, military attachés, in fact the whole corps diplomatique, walking behind the gun-carriage was very impressive.

We waited some time to let the troops move off a little, and then walked down to the Ritz, where we were to lunch. It was most amusing walking through the crowd,

which was, like the day before, perfectly good-humored and orderly. There was an ambulance station at our door. We saw a nurse kneeling down, fanning a woman, who was stretched out on a mattress. She said it was nothing; the woman a little faint after so many hours' standing. What would it have been if the sun had come out! Ritz was a curiosity. I should think the whole of the United States was lurching there. A great many pretty women, very well dressed, all talking about the procession and the opera gala to which apparently all were going.

Wednesday, 27th June.

We have again had two fatiguing days—all our hours changed, which is very trying—as with the two gala performances, opera and his Majesty's, it was not possible to dine before getting to the theatre. We had sandwiches with our tea and supper when we came home. Monday morning we walked about a little in the streets. There were a great many people, and all the decorations were still up. We dressed early, as we were to start soon after 7. Every one was to be in the opera house by 8 o'clock. We got there quickly enough, only falling into line when we got near. We were among the first to arrive, but it was interesting to see the people come in. The *salle* was very well decorated and very light, all the front of the royal boxes dressed with real flowers. Ten thousand roses they told us. I don't think I ever saw so many handsome women, and the tiaras and jewels, generally, were splendid. Again the black court-dress or ordinary evening dress took away a little from the brilliant effect, but I will say nobody looked at the men. A little before 9 the foreign princes and corps diplomatique began to arrive. The Crown Prince and Princess of Germany looked very well. He tall, straight, fair, young; and she with a quite indescribable charm of bearing and manner, a pretty bending movement, as she acknowledged the various greetings.

Precisely at 9 the King and Queen appeared. The whole house rose, and all remained standing through the "God Save the King." The King looked very well, in the uniform of a field-marshal this time, I think, but it was difficult to distinguish with so many uniforms surrounding him,

and the Queen splendid, blazing with diamonds, wearing the Kohinoor and the big Australian diamond, and, of course, the blue ribbon of the Garter. The performance began at once, and was not at all interesting. Melba sang badly, or, rather, didn't sing at all, giving very little voice and all of them seemed ill at ease, they, like us, perhaps, were taken up with watching the people. There is no applause when royalty is present. The court applauds slightly, but not the public. There was an interval of about half an hour, and then we saw all the notabilities well. The court and their royal guests retired to a refreshment room. During that time one of my friends, a minister's wife, whose seat was not in the first row of the balcony, came forward to look at the house, and sat down for a moment in the Duke of Norfolk's place, who was absent for a little while. He soon re-appeared, and, when she got up to give him his place in front, he begged her to keep it. He was trying to find a quiet, dark corner behind somewhere, where he could go to sleep. He must be exhausted. He has had all the preparations and invitations to look after, and has certainly done it all wonderfully. There has never been a mistake of any kind, and he has always been to the fore. It was amusing to hear the hurrahs, and few bars of "God Save the King" as the various royalties departed. We got our carriage quite early. There were still some foreign envoys waiting for theirs when we got off. One swarthy gentleman enwrapped in pale blue was very impatient. He was scowling at his unfortunate attendants and muttering to himself. I suppose in his own country he would have cut off the head of any one who dared to keep him waiting.

Yesterday the weather was not altogether settled, and until 11 o'clock one was rather afraid there would be a notice on Buckingham Palace to say that the garden-party was off on account of inclement weather, but about 12 it cleared off beautifully and the afternoon was lovely.

The park looked very gay as we drove through it on our way to the palace; quantities of people seated all along, looking at the carriages. It was a triumph for well-turned-out open carriages. There were many more than on any preceding day, and they looked like great moving flower-beds,

with the women's enormous hats trimmed with flowers, and parasols of every color imaginable. There was no advantage in having a motor, as one couldn't go quickly. There were a great many people in the garden when we arrived, and the King and Queen were already making their journey through the grounds—which are really a park—with green lawns and fine old trees. They were followed by a cortege of princes, who afterward left the royal procession and walked about, talking to their friends. I was glad to have a few words with the Duchess of Saxe Coburg (Grande Duchesse Marie de Russie), and wanted very much to see her daughter, the Crown Princess of Roumania, a beautiful woman whom I used to know as a girl, but it was impossible to find any one in the crowd. I had a little talk with the Queen, who looked very handsome. She was standing on a raised platform, an awning overhead, and banks of flowers all around. Her dress was very striking: large pink roses on a cream ground, but she was quite right to wear something very unlike all the other dresses in the garden. She was the central figure, and for many people it was their only opportunity of seeing the Queen. They must have carried away the impression of a radiant young sovereign. The royal children were standing just behind her. Princess Mary looked charming with a child's wondering eyes taking in everything. The Queen said she was not at all tired, not even the day of the coronation. I asked her if she could see the Prince of Wales when he made his homage to the King as she was seated in the choir, a little to one side. She said she could just see him by leaning forward a little. Several people were brought up to the Queen while I was standing near the tent, among others the Begum of Bhopal, a very great personage in her own country. She was a curious figure; very short, dressed or rather wrapped in pink silk or gauze, a veil of the same material over her head, with two long narrow slits for the eyes. She seemed to speak and understand English quite well, and spoke to the Queen without an interpreter. Some one expressed surprise that she did not raise her veil when the Queen spoke to her, as in European courts the ladies take off veils and gloves when they have a royal audience. The explanation was that there

were men present which made it impossible for her to uncover her face. She was a good deal entertained, this royal lady. I met her afterward at one of the great English houses in the same dress and veil, and everybody was presented to her, made her low courtesies, and called her "Your Highness." At tea she was seated apart—a little table put in front of her sofa—I was asked if I would be presented, but I declined. She wouldn't interest me, and I certainly wouldn't interest her. I couldn't courtesy to a colored lady—drew the line at color—I did courtesy to the Queen of the Sandwich Islands, but then she was a crowned head (a crown of shells), received with royal honors at the English court when I was ambassador there.

There was a pretty group of children walking about; a baby in a carriage, and a little white sailor boy, children of the Crown Princess of Sweden, the eldest daughter of the Duke of Connaught. I met quantities of people whom I knew, and didn't see a great many whom I would have liked to. They say there were 5,000 invitations. There was never any crowd, but, as said before, the gardens are enormous.

We got away as quickly as we could, as we had to start early for the gala at His Majesty's Theatre. There was not such a long file as for the Opera. We got in quite easily. The decoration was prettier, I thought, than the Opera and as the theatre is smaller, one saw the people much better. The performance was much more interesting (at all events for English-speaking people) than the opera, but too long. There were fragments of various plays, including Julius Cæsar—the act with Pompey's great speech—and all the leading actors and actresses of London took part, all the stars quite willing to take a perfectly insignificant part on such an occasion. The house was quite as brilliant as Covent Garden, filled with pretty women and jewels, not quite so many Americans, perhaps. At the end of the performance Clara Butt sang splendidly, "God Save the King," all the company and many people in the house joining in for the second verse. The streets were as light as day when we came out, all London waiting to see the King and Queen appear. There were quantities of children, one or two men holding up babies on their shoulders, and all shouting "God Save the King," till they

were hoarse. It seems a most spontaneous burst of loyalty—and the English crowds are not generally emotional.—I heard one or two people in the crowd, after joining heartily in the "God Save the King," finish with "God bless him."

Thursday, June 29th.

To-day was the closing ceremony, the Thanksgiving service at St. Paul's. "Service of National Thanksgiving to Almighty God for the Coronation of Their Majesties, King George the 5th and Queen Mary," was written on the big red card which gave admission to the cathedral. We had had some difficulty in getting seats, had applied too late, but fortunately Mrs Burns knew the archdeacon very well, and he sent her two cards. We started early, as every one said there would be a great crowd, and drove straight down almost without a halt between two red lines of soldiers and policemen to the cathedral. The seats all along the route were filled with people. As we got near the church the crowd was very compact. There were not many people yet inside, as we were two hours before the time; but we did well to go early, for even then, as the seats were not numbered, we could not get the first places, near the central aisle along which the procession was to pass. By degrees the enormous building filled up, and it was interesting to see quite another set of people, aldermen and sheriffs and mayors, and every description of city personage, and their wives, some big, portly, prosperous dames, wearing very bright colors, many feathers on their hats, and large diamond ear-rings and brooches. All the official city men wore a gown or cloak of some kind; some had gold chains. The effect was very good, but, of course, entirely different from the brilliant, wonderful assemblage at Westminster Abbey. There were seats reserved for the ministers and the corps diplomatique near the choir, and the uniforms and colored ribbons stood out well from the rather soberly dressed general crowd. Two high-backed arm-chairs in the choir facing the altar were evidently reserved for the King and Queen.

A splendid procession of clergy in gala vestments of every possible color, and preceded by the Lord Mayor carrying a sword, marched down to the great door to meet the sovereigns. All the princes and princesses

arrived a little before the King and Queen, and were shown to their seats quite simply by church and court officials. Almost all the foreign princes and missions had gone. All day Wednesday there were departures and leave-takings at Victoria Station.

The King and Queen looked very well when they appeared. The bishop of London walked on the King's right, the dean of St. Paul's on the Queen's left; Princess Mary and the Prince of Wales directly behind, the procession of officials closing up around them. As soon as the King and Queen had taken their seats there was a sort of fanfare or trumpet call, and then began the most magnificent "God Save the King" I have ever heard; the organ, choir (a famous one), military music, and the whole assembly standing bareheaded and singing. There were waves of sound. The old walls seemed to vibrate. I said, half aloud, to myself, "How beautiful," and an old man in a black gown, a verger or official of some sort, who was standing behind me, his face quite alight with enthusiasm, and with tears in his eyes, said to me, "It is indeed beautiful, madam; you will never hear anything grander than that, if you live to be a hundred."

It seems the dean of St. Paul's, quite a recent appointment, was very much upset by all the preparations and the quantity of people writing asking for cards, when everything, even in the farthest part of the church, where one could see nothing, had been given. He told one of his friends that if he had understood what it meant organizing a coronation thanksgiving service, he didn't think he could have accepted his position, and that no man in England could say more fervently than he did, "*Long live the King!*"

The fêtes are over and most beautiful they have been; the King and Queen most loyally and enthusiastically received everywhere; not a shadow apparently on the brilliant pictures, and very few people thinking of the past. It is the most extraordinary case of "*Le Roi est mort, vive le Roi*" I have ever known, and I suppose it is right, but one can't help having a melancholy feeling about those who have disappeared; but that certainly is not in the air.

There were special sermons preached in every church in London the Sunday after the coronation. I heard one which I admired very much, but the purport of it was

that no one was indispensable. There was always some one to take up the work which had been left unfinished; every man was bound to do his best as long as he lived, and use, for the general good, whatever intelligence or force of character was given to him; but when he died it was finished, absolutely no influence remained, his work was carried on by his successor, and when it was a sovereign, and a young sovereign,

it was his duty to look forward—never backward. I don't think I agree. I can't think that the teachings and examples of a full, honorable life don't leave some trace; but the congregation were quite with the preacher. And when we left the church, with "God Save the King" played on the organ, every one in the church singing, I think the only king that was in the people's hearts was King George the V.



· THE POINT OF VIEW ·

IT was about half-past three on a late November afternoon, bright, crisp, but with a lingering touch of Indian summer in the air. "What perfect foot-ball weather!" I exclaimed. It *was* foot-ball weather to be sure. Another season had reached its culmination and that very Saturday, even as I spoke, all over the United States from Yale and Harvard down to the tiniest rival fresh-water colleges, the selected representatives of young America were preparing to spring at the throats of their traditional natural enemies.

Much Ado

"Happy, happy youths," thought I; "devoted, aspiring, free from vexatious introspection!" In my imagination I could picture them waiting in the field house, the Varsity squad, stern, impassive, their teeth set to keep controlled the inner emotional tumult; and before them the head coach with flashing eyes, with waving arms, haranguing, inciting, imploring, insulting, screaming for the blood of the enemy like Marat before the National Convention.

Now it is always warming to be able to connect one's self with anything like a world-movement, and I had my moment of pardonable inflation as I thought that some ten years ago on the historic gridiron (not yet a checker-

board) I too, though a lesser star, battled side by side with Titans. Ah, but the glow was fading! Times have changed since the glorious old days when *frontal attack* was the height of strategy; when we drove into the line with sole-leather head harnesses. Then the public cheered, the press belauded, even college presidents in their addresses paid us ineptly amateurish compliments, and no one even hinted that the game was rough; but now the world is cold and reactionary academicians miscall the game of heroes in terms which even a spell-binder would refrain from applying to a corporation. I thought again of those ardent Varsity squads, but this time sadly. Like the poet Gray contemplating the young Etonians, I shuddered at the "Fury Passions" implanted by a barbarous pastime in their breasts, sure to bear terrible fruit: Vain Ostentation, Hard Brutality, Savage Guile, Ruthless Ambition—to say nothing of Wrenched Joints and Broken Constitutions! There was no hope for them; that I was sure of. Had I not read attentively the "Foot-ball Problem" column in the *Educator's Gazette*?

"But how about my own generation?" I queried. If the modern game with all its emasculating regulations is still debasing, what of our unregenerate old diversion? Ten years! It is no lifetime, but character should begin to

show itself in the decade between twenty and thirty. Is the doom which we thoughtlessly contracted for already upon us?

I jumped up and waved my arms in Swedish exercises, took deep breaths, thumped my chest. Physically, I seemed to be holding out. Of the subtler moral disintegration I could not tell. One never can be sure of one's own incorporeal part: judging that of others is simpler, I tried to recall my team mates as I had seen them at our last reunion. Were they showing the predicted paralyzation of conscience, ascendancy of the brute instincts? First to my mind came Jackson—Tubby Jackson, the Theolog. Many a time have I seen his leviathan body wading steadily forward through the small fry of ineffectual tacklers, while the bleachers yelled, "Rip 'em up! Tear 'em up!" but the last time I met him he was wearing the uncleft collar of the army of meekness, and I understand that he is doing great things with a mission parish. Yensen, our big blond centre, has become assistant professor of chemistry somewhere in the Middle West. One of the guards is a mining engineer, working too hard to be either very good or very bad; the other has inherited money and leads an idle but innocuous life. Sawed-off Donahue, he whose vicious shoe-top tackles brought down the huge two-hundred-pounders, is editor of the women's page of a Sunday paper. Hayne, a doctor now, may be a very bad man for all I know, but none of his patients seem to have discovered it. Perkins is a lawyer. I have never heard of his "kneeing" the wind out of an unfavorable judge; and John Baxter the flaming-headed full-back, who commanded a degree of adulation beyond the competition of a matador or a matinee idol, in whose ears were always ringing shouts of "Baxter! Baxter! A long one for Baxter!" "Baxter made the touchdown, hip, hip!" "Bully b-y, Bax!" who could not cross the campus without being cheered, or walk along the street without attracting a train of admiring news-boys, what has become of Baxter? It has been written: "Perhaps most dangerous to the foot-ball star is the inordinate applause of his fellows. How can he be content with the slow progress that awaits the graduate in sound business or professional life? Will he not continue to crave the plaudits of the multitude?" To that question Baxter's case is not a bad answer. He has not chosen to be a demagogue, nor yet a pugilist; he has settled peaceably into truck-farming; his hobby is the perfection of a new species of musk-melon.

There remains, of course, abundant time for the "low-browed cunning and ferocity of the savage" to manifest itself in each of us; but when I had finished running over the list of my brothers-in-brutality, I found it hard to believe in the seriousness of that risk. Foot-ball itself did not seem such a very tragic matter: the current discussion of foot-ball began to appear just a little bit ridiculous.

If we admit that the undergraduate sobbing over a lost game, displays an infatuated misconception of real values, what shall we say of his mature preceptor who, in the quiet of the study, pens hysterical jeremiads for the *Educator's Gazette*? For that matter, what shall we say of the other party? We can hardly expect reasoned balance from the undergraduate, but that familiar ornament of mass meetings, that disparager of instruction, eulogist of "College Life," the "Loyal Old Alumnus," may fairly be held to a standard of sanity. Yet stripped of refulgent generalities, the specific advantages he attributes to his favorite sport as a preparation for life are not impressive. Strength and health equal to that bestowed by a four years' course of foot-ball can be obtained with less than half the exertion and at no bodily risk whatever, by any well-planned system of exercise. Pluck and persistency are really not the results of the game itself, but of the players' devotion to it, and might better be developed, as they easily can be with the same concentration of interest, in connection with pursuits of actual intrinsic value. The foot-ball graduate is not likely to be a coward—that is true, and there is no denying that moral rectitude is usually easier for the man who does not shudder at the thought of enduring pain. But after all, this is a civilized country, and violence comes seldom into the life of the average citizen. One turns from the advocates as from the prosecutors with a weary sense that megalomania is the most prevalent of contemporary diseases.

Foot-ball, and foot-ball mania, are over and done with very early, too early one might think, to have any permanent life influence; and like many other collegiate things, they do not easily bear being pulled up by the roots from the earth of campus and athletic field; they wither when transplanted in the great busy world. Nine times out of ten, as you run across college graduates in after life, you cannot distinguish between the former athletic star and his classmate who read the original poem on Commencement day: both are equally commonplace.

WHAT a curious trick of human nature it is to think that one very much wants a thing which one really does not want at all!

Encore

I reflect on this mystery every time I come to myself at the end of a concert—the excellent, satisfactory end which a good concert knows how to achieve and which is as much a part of the programme as the symphony—and hear people murmuring on every hand, “Oh! wasn’t that beautiful? Oh! don’t you wish that we could hear it right over again, straight through from the beginning?” Nor is it a matter of hearing only which I experience; I myself give utterance freely: “Yes, indeed; if we only could,” with such a fervor of assent that I deceive myself as well as every one else.

Why do I do this? Why do we all so delude ourselves? We know perfectly well that it is one of the great laws of life that immediate repetition spoils almost any pleasure, that nothing would really afflict us more than to hear that concert “right over again, straight through from the beginning.” Yet observe us. Erect in our seats, we wave our handkerchiefs, clap our hands, storm the weary musicians with an applause which is not all gratitude but which demands further favors at once.

It is interesting to observe the deportment of these same musicians under stress of our importunity. They all know that encores are a mistake—trust them for that. Sometimes they hold to the knowledge serenely, bowing and bowing (since they are human, they doubtless enjoy the tribute of applause enough to pay for the fatigue which it entails on them), but steadfastly refusing the least note of concession to the multitude. That is fine; I approve it, even though I may be splitting my gloves with entreaty. Sometimes, worn out, they capitulate, shrugging their shoulders and smiling with an air of mingled disgust and toleration which is very funny, and, returning to their instruments, play—not a genuine encore, but something else, not down on the programme. That is not very bad, though it never is very good. It creates a subdued confusion of people comparing notes all over the house—“That’s Chopin”; “oh, no, it’s that charming little thing of Grieg’s; don’t you recognize it?”—and it has an air of dispatch and duty which injures it somewhat. But the genuine encore, the repetition of the last all too fondly admired concert number, is the great and deplorable insult to art and common-sense. It

is hard to see how a musician can bring himself to commit such a crime. No one enjoys it. The strains, which ravished five minutes ago, cloy now, or irritate, or simply bore; a joy, which might have remained as a dear memory, is eclipsed and extinguished. Folly of men! The angels must weep at the beautiful things which we spoil for ourselves.

The same perversity holds true in the reading of books. One suddenly comes upon a great passage, a splendid paragraph. What an experience! It takes the breath, dazzles the understanding. One lets oneself go with the sweep of the lines, one catches the glow of the thought and thrills to the beauty of its fit expression, one glories, rejoices; then one reaches the end of the page and pauses, lifting or closing the eyes. Now that very pause is the fine flower of the poet’s utterance; it is expressly designed to convey transcendent things to the reader. But wisdom and self-control are needed to hold the vision true. If the reader says to himself, “That’s a noble passage; I must read it over again”; and if he suits his action to the word, the great work is undone. All the glow and power escape from the lines when they are closely scrutinized, the hovering significance fades, the beauty resolves itself into mere rhyme and metre. The only way to retain the glory of a splendid page is to push on, resolutely forbearing to cast so much as one glance behind.

In the matter of the seasons, too, how foolish people are! I happen to have a summer home in the northern part of New England, where the spring comes very late. I am apt to return to it early in May, and always have the experience of finding myself set back two or three weeks in the year’s development. I do not like this. It disconcerts me, gives me a rude jog which is not in harmony with the smooth lapse of time. But never yet have I failed to be congratulated by somebody when I have taken my northward departure: “You lucky person to have the spring all over again!” As if I wanted spring over again! What! to have made all that progress, achieved all that serene unfolding, flowered and ripened to that extent, and then to be brought up short and haled back to bleak and snowy beginnings once more—how discouraging! It is true that the early spring is the most exquisite phase of the year, that the beauty of early summer cannot compare with it, but my spirit has had the poignant rapture once, and is now set to the tune of repose and maturity. A thrill repeated in the wrong place hurts.

That use of the word rapture reminds me of Browning's thrush. But I wonder if the poet, being pinned down to a final conviction, would have consistently defended the wisdom of his bird. Poets say so many things in so many different moods. Anyway, what kind of a thrush was it that sang his song twice over? Not the thrush that lives in my woods; he never repeats himself. It is undoubtedly true that he utters the same notes very many times in the course of one woodland afternoon; but he combines them so differently that he always seems to be saying something entirely new. Even when he recurs to a whole strain, it is with no effect of repetition, but swinging around to it through such a sequence of modulations and changes of key that it falls on the ear with a fresh suggestion. He *is* a wise thrush.

There is another poet, William Blake, one of whose stanzas I find myself quoting so often that I think I must regard it as expressing a very profound philosophy of life:

"He who bends to himself a Joy
Does the wingèd life destroy;
But he who kisses the joy as it flies,
Lives in eternity's sunrise."

It is the last line that captivates me. Only four words. Yet one can reflect on them endlessly, drawing wisdom and comfort and strength from them; one can set sail on them, use them as wings, direct them to any vast purpose one will; there is no exhaustion in them.

They contain nothing less than the whole of man's immortality. Eternity's sunrise! Thus we stand always at the beginning of new things, the old put away behind us, not forgotten, but merged in general clouds of glory. Thus there are always fresh chances before us, strange and surprising enough sometimes, but all the better for that. Thus we are always young in one aspect, old and experienced though we may sanely desire that life shall make us on the whole.

Good life! After all, we are trying to reckon without our host in this discussion—our host or our warder, our teacher, our guide, just as we choose to name it. Life is a great deal wiser than we are, and it sees to it that the great concerns of our experience are guarded from our meddling fingers. It does not precisely limit us to one prayer in a lifetime, one mountain rapture, one friendly contact of soul with soul, one ardor of work. That would be hard lines truly. The unique delight would scarcely be worth the subsequent price of emptiness and longing which we should have to pay for it. But, in a hundred thousand prayers, no two strike out the same path to heaven; no familiar mountain ever touches the spirit twice in the same way. Trivial issues we may play with, trivial encores we may achieve if we will be so perverse; but the real things come and go as they will, and we cannot control them at all. It is probably not too much to say that no man has ever repeated a great experience.



· THE FIELD OF ART ·

THE GALLERIES OF PAINTINGS OF THE NEW YORK PUBLIC LIBRARY

IN their transference from the building of the Lenox Library on upper Fifth Avenue to the fine new marble palace which houses the three consolidated libraries of the Astor and Lenox Libraries and the Tilden Trust on the old Reservoir Square, the paintings and sculpture of the Lenox, Stuart, and Astor collections seem to have gained in everything but concentration. The visitor traverses the empty marble halls and corridors of the new structure with an enjoyment of space, light, air, and elbow-room which was lacking in the Lenox Library building, but the paintings, marble

statues, cases of prints, etc., which crowded those halls, have been put to it to accommodate themselves in the galleries of the new. These latter, all well lit by extensive sky-lights, include two handsome large central rooms and two smaller galleries north of them, one devoted to etchings and the "portrait room" which (when the new library building was opened to the public in June last) was filled from floor to ceiling, even in the recesses of the door jambs, with a temporary exhibition of Tissot's illustrations of the Old Testament, hung on screens behind which the old paintings disappeared. The numerous marble statues of

the Lenox collection, curiously "old-fashioned" in irreverent modern eyes—even more so than the old-fashioned paintings (which is a way sculpture has)—have been dispersed in other rooms and corners. The two of the Stuart collection, "Isaac" and "Rebecca," are in the

large southern gallery given up to this collection. The visitor may perhaps be permitted to hope that the trustees of the Library will be able to keep their spacious and echoing marble halls free from encumbering exhibits, and not follow, in this respect, the example of the Metropolitan Museum and the Museum of Natural Sciences. However crowded they might be elsewhere, the trustees apparently decided to have at least one demonstration of a gallery of paint-

ings properly arranged, and, with the help of Mr. John W. Alexander, selected for the central long gallery a number of their best representative canvases and presented them on the four walls admirably spaced and hung. That never-solved problem of an entirely satisfactory wall color was here met by the choice of a warm greenish-yellowish gray stuff which seems to set off very well the gold frames and most of the colors of the paintings excepting those of the large centre piece by Sir Joshua Reynolds, "Mrs. Billington as Saint Cecilia." This, hanging in the centre of the long wall opposite the entrances,

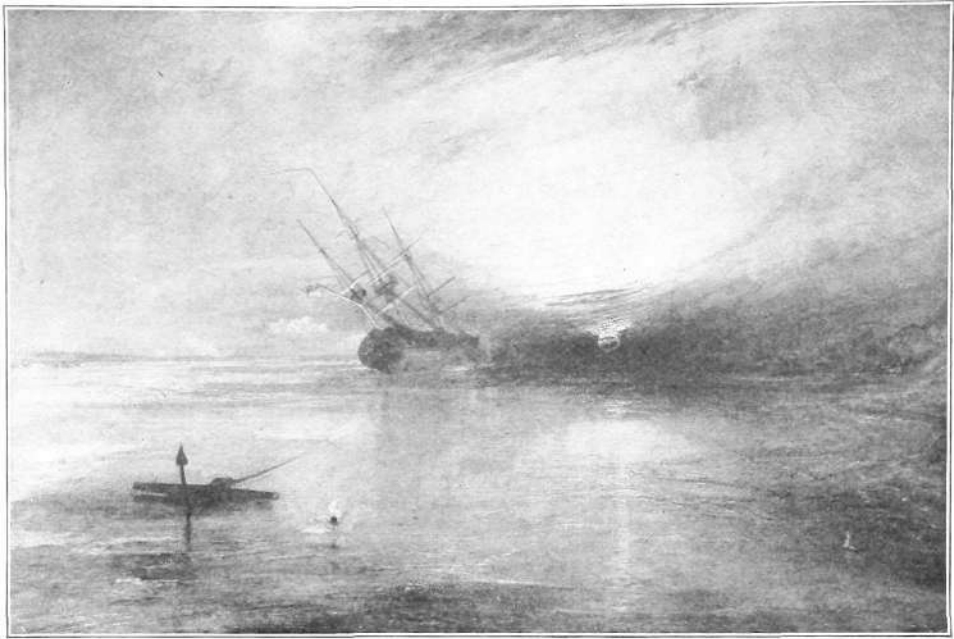


"Woodland Brook: A reminiscence of the Catskill Clove."

From the painting by A. B. Durand.

figures life-size, is the first that strikes the visitor's eye on entering. It is flanked on either side, below, by the two Turners which are the chief treasures of the collections, and, above, by two portraits, a bust and a half-length, of Washington. On either side, to right and left, are important portraits by Copley of dis-

kácsy may be seen a very good example of that most carefully wrought, ingenious, and skilful German domestic genre of the nineteenth century which is now (undeservedly) so very old-fashioned, the reception at a side door in the court of His Transparency's residence by the boy prince, smiling, oiled, curled, white satined



"English Ship of War Stranded."

From the painting by J. M. W. Turner.

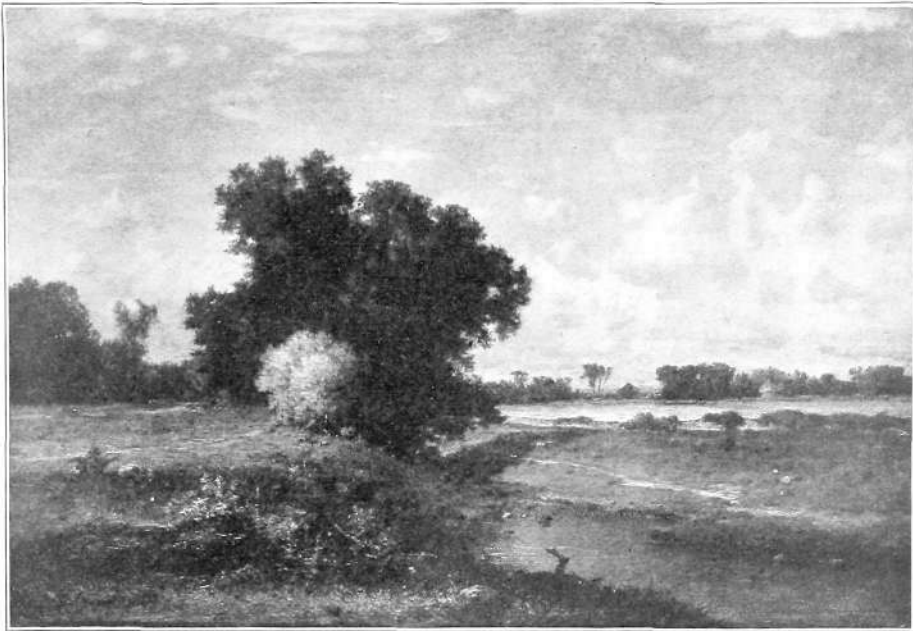
tinguished Colonial dames, good examples in excellent preservation; and then follow in a single row smaller canvases, portraits, landscapes, and animal subjects, English and American. On the opposite wall, facing the Saint Cecilia, hangs Gilbert Stuart's full-length portrait of Washington, painted for Peter Jay Munro, Esq., and purchased from his family by Mr. Lenox in July, 1845. At the left of this, "A romantic woody landscape with a Peasant and two Horses crossing a pool of water and Sheep on a rising ground," by Gainsborough, originally in the collection of Sir Joshua Reynolds; and at the right, "A Cuirassier," by Delaroche, suggestions of the romantic school. At the northern end of this entrance wall hangs F. E. Church's big picture of Cotopaxi in eruption, an imposing and most original conception carried out with great skill and infinite care, and which abuts on an important Schreyer on the end wall which in its turn flanks Munkácsy's big and blackish presentation of Milton dictating "Paradise Lost" to his daughters, in the centre of the wall. At the right of the Mun-

and gold laced, of a loyal delegation headed by the village schoolmaster and a sturdy boy choir, all painted by H. Salentin, Düsseldorf, 1873. On the opposite end wall, facing the blackish Munkácsy, is a good representative of the modern French landscape school of light and air, a large canvas, shell fishers on the coast of Normandy or Brittany, painted to order of John Jacob Astor by E. L. Vernier in 1880 and medalled at the Salon. At the right of this appears an episode of the siege of Saragossa by Horace Vernet; and at the left, a Tobit and the Angel, 61 x 40, purchased in Rome by Mr. Lenox in 1820 as an Andrea del Sarto.

It will be seen that this not numerous collection covers a pretty wide field of the art of oil painting, well chosen examples from the picture gallery of a library—the scheme of a library being collection and not selection. In the large gallery of the Stuart collection adjoining may be seen many more representatives of these various schools and of some others—contemporary French figure painting, the smart Spanish and Spanish-Roman, the German and

German-American historical and genre, the contemporary American landscape, etc. In this gallery necessity has dictated the placing of the pictures close together and high on the walls, and the ceiling is higher and the skylight smaller so that many of them cannot be seen well. Visitors who remember the old Lenox

of the German, Carl Becker 1, Ludwig Knaus 1, Meyer von Bremen 3, Schreyer 1, all in the Stuart collection; of the Hungarian and Polish and Bohemian, Munkácsy 3, Vacslav Brozik 3, Bruck-Lajos 1, the Munkácsys only being divided; of the Belgians and the Dutchmen, Ruysdael 1, Clays 1, Hamman 1, Florent Wil-



"Hackensack Meadows, Sunset."

From the painting by George Inness.

Library picture gallery with regret will be pleased to see this repetition of it, with the book cases in the alcoves and the cases containing Mrs. Stuart's collection of "minerals, shells and other objects, illustrative of natural history"—all to be placed, under the terms of her will, in the same room or apartment as that containing the paintings. At the southern end of this gallery is the large Gobelin tapestry purchased by Mr. Stuart in 1881 and supposed to date from about 1750-70: "Apollo and the Muses in the Elysian Fields with Helios the Sun God descending from the clouds." The old masters in the Lenox collection, in addition to the Del Sarto, are represented only by some copies of Raphael and Rembrandt.

Considering the two collections of Mr. Stuart and Mr. Lenox together from the catalogues something like the following summary may be drawn up: of the English school, Constable 1 example, Gainsborough 1, Landseer 3, C. R. Leslie 8, George Morland 2, Sir Henry Raeburn 2, Reynolds 3 examples and 1 copy, Turner 2, Wilkie 7, all in the Lenox collection;

lems 1, Verboom 1, Verboeckhoven 9, about equally divided; of the Spaniards, José Jimenez y Aranda 2, Louis Alvarez 2, Louis Jimenez 1, and Zamacois 1, also well divided; of the French, Béranger 3, Bouguereau 2, Detaille 2, Hugues Merle 3, and one each of Corot, Blaise Desgoffe, Delaroche, Diaz, Théodore Frère, Edouard Frère, Gérôme, Jalabert, Meissonier, Troyon, Horace Vernet, and Vibert. These are mostly in the Stuart collection. The Americans are much more numerous in both: Boughton 3, F. E. Church 2, Thomas Cole 3, Copley 2, Cropsey 3, De Haas 2, A. B. Durand 4, S. J. Guy 2, Wm. Hart 2, Daniel Huntington 7, Inman 3, Eastman Johnson 3, Kensett 6, Leutze 2, Mount 2, Rembrandt Peale 4, Thos. P. Rossiter 2, Gilbert Stuart 5 examples and 1 copy, John Trumbull 2 examples and 1 copy, Edwin White 2, and one example each of Bierstadt, Casilear, Sandford Gifford, George Inness, E. H. May, Jervis McEntee, Morse, Wm. T. Richards, Sonntag, John F. Weir, Worthington Whitredge, and Vanderlyn.

It may not be generally remembered that both Mr. Lenox and Mr. Stuart were sons of successful Scotch merchants, the former inheriting from his father, about 1840, a fortune of several million dollars, including nearly the whole of the Lenox property of some three hundred acres in the upper part of the city of New York, and Mr. Stuart and his brother Alexander carrying on and greatly developing the manufacture of candy which their father had brought from Edinburgh in 1805. Robert L. Stuart, who died in 1882, left his library and collection of works of art to his widow, who bequeathed them to the Lenox Library at her death in 1891, stipulating that they were to be known as "The Robert L. Stuart Collection, the gift of his widow, Mrs. Mary Stuart." The paintings numbered about 240.

In Henry Stevens's "Recollections of Mr. Lenox" is given his version of the purchase of a Turner by this gentleman "about 1847," without any title or description of the picture, but which is apparently the "Staffa, Fingal's Cave," stated in the catalogue to have been "bought from the artist for Mr. Lenox by Mr. Leslie in August, 1845." C. R. Leslie had been instrumental in securing for the New York collector a number of paintings, and on this occasion he received from him a sight draft on Barings for £800, "requesting him to be so good as to purchase of his friend Mr. Turner the best picture by him he could get for the money." Turner's "grumpy reply" was to the effect that he had no pictures to sell to Americans, that his works were not adapted to their commercial and money-grubbing tastes, and that Leslie had better go elsewhere. On sight of the draft, however, he became somewhat mollified, finally "turned around a small picture standing on the floor, against the wall, and said: 'There, let Mr. Lenox have that, it is one of my favorites; he is a gentleman and I retract: will that suit you, Mr. Leslie?'" Mr. Lenox was at first sight not much pleased with his purchase, but he soon wrote Leslie to burn his first letter: "I have now looked *into* my Turner and it is all that I could desire." The catalogue gives an extract from a letter written by the painter to his American patron, under date of August 16, 1845, from which it appears that the picture of "Staffa" is a reminiscence

of a stormy excursion to Staffa and Iona: "the sun, getting toward the horizon, burst through the rain-cloud, angry, and for wind." His "angry" sun is on the very edge of the dark sea, partly veiled, and the gray sky and headland are seen through the vast cavern-like chasm in the storm cloud, across which the black smoke of the steamer trails. The canvas had been exhibited in 1832.

The sculpture of the Lenox collection includes some twenty pieces, American, English and Italian, the list headed by Crawford's bust of Washington, purchased from the estate of John Ward in 1875. That of the Stuart collection is restricted to the two apparently companion small marble statues—"Isaac" by Randolph Rogers, executed in Rome in 1858, and "Rebecca," by J. Mozier, Rome, 1857.

An important addition to the Astor Library's art collection was made by the gift, in 1890, of twenty-four paintings and eight objects of art by Wm. Waldorf Astor, selected from the private collection of his father, John Jacob Astor. This donation includes several representative canvases of the contemporary European schools and several by Americans; of the former, the French are, Meissonier (two examples), and one each of Jules Lefebvre, Tony Robert-Fleury, Hector Le Roux, Toulmouche, and Vernier; of the Belgians, Clays and Robie; of the Germans, Schreyer and Wahlberg, and of the Spaniards, Raimondo de Madrazo. The Americans include Samuel Colman, an important example; S. R. Gifford, J. Beaufain Irving, Charles L. Müller, Wm. T. Richards, and Walter Satterlee. Of these pictures several hang in the large central gallery, the Shreyer, Clays, Vernier and Madrazo, and two flower pieces by Robie and St. Jean. Not the least of the Library's collection of portraits of Washington is the half-length by Gilbert Stuart, of which the date is given as 1797, which came into the possession of General Alexander Hamilton soon after it was painted and, according to the family tradition, as a gift from Washington. This painting and a marble bust of Hamilton by Ceracchi, were bequeathed by one of the family to the Astor Library and transferred to the new Public Library in July, 1896.

WILLIAM WALTON.

The Pianola Piano



Look for the Red Line

THE only pieces you can play well, on *any* Player-piano you may buy, are the pieces that you know. There may be ten of these—twenty, perhaps even fifty.

But after these, what? What of the thousands of other compositions that you *do not know*—compositions that you cannot *by any possibility* play well until you *do* know them?

There are just *two ways* by which you can learn these unfamiliar pieces, and play them with proper expression.

One way is to have a musician personally teach you the expression of *each individual piece*.

The other way is to buy the one Player-piano that has the *Metrostyle* and the music-rolls marked with the *red Metrostyle interpretation line*. This instrument is ***the Pianola Piano***

The Pianola Piano

The ONLY Player-Piano which teaches you the music while you play it

When you purchase the Pianola Piano, you virtually become the music pupil not only of Paderewski, Bauer, Busoni, Dr. Richard Strauss, Moszkowski and scores of other world-famous musicians, but of popular composers and musicians like Chaminade, Sousa, etc., as well.

These have all marked their individual interpretations on Pianola music-rolls, in the form of the *red, Metrostyle interpretation line*.

This line teaches you the music—teaches it to you better than the greatest musician could teach you *in any other way*. It makes you familiar with practically every piece of music ever composed. Not ten, or twenty pieces, but actually *thousands* of pieces.

Unless you would sacrifice the one feature that will make a Player-piano enjoyable to you, look for the Metrostyle and the *red, Metrostyle interpretation line*, when you make your selection of an instrument.

"I consider the Metrostyle indispensable to the Pianola and I have indicated my interpretation of several compositions with great interest."

I. J. PADEREWSKI

"The Metrostyle places the Pianola beyond all competitors. It will be my pleasure to mark many rolls from my repertoire when I return to my home in Berlin."

JOSEF HOFMANN

"The Metrostyle is of extraordinary interest. I have Metrostyled some of my own compositions and owners of the Pianola can now play them according to the interpretations I have indicated."

SIR EDWARD ELGAR

"Of all the piano playing devices which I have heard, the Pianola is the only one deserving of serious consideration from the musical world. Apart from the faultless technique and almost human touch which the instrument has, it is equipped with an invention which is of equal, if not greater importance—that is the Metrostyle, which gives the player a true and authoritative guide to the proper interpretation of a composition."

THEODOR LESCHETIZKY

(The most famous piano teacher in the world, whose pupils include Paderewski, Gabilowitsch and other great artists.)

Recognition of the Pianola Piano's absolute pre-eminence among instruments of its type is *world-wide*. It is confined to no one country nor class. In England, Germany, France, Australia, the leading musicians, the Rulers, the cultured classes, give unanimous preference to this famous Player-piano.

The Metrostyle, vital as it is—"indispensable to the Player-Piano" as *Paderewski* says—is *but one* of the many superiorities of the Pianola Piano.

No other Player-piano has so perfect, so responsive an action. No other has such complete expression control—due to original and patented features like the Themodist, the Graduated Accompaniment and the Sustaining Pedal Device. No other is so durable. And no other offers the purchaser so superb a selection of piano-fortes, as those combined with the Pianola, to make the Pianola Piano.

There are but five genuine Pianola Pianos. These are

**The Steinway, Weber, Steck, Wheelock
and Stuyvesant Pianola Pianos**



Owing to the Metrostyle, the Pianola Piano is educational as well as entertaining.

Upright Pianola Pianos from \$550 upward

Grand Pianola Pianos from \$1500 upward

**Pianolas, as separate instruments, \$250 upward
adaptable to any piano from**

Prices slightly higher on the Pacific Coast Moderate monthly payments. Allowances on other pianos taken in exchange.

SEND FOR PIANOLA PIANO BOOK N—A 32-page book, magazine size, printed in colors and well worthy of a place on your library table. This is *more* than a mere descriptive catalog—it tells all about the Metrostyle, Themodist, etc., and shows how music may now be studied with the aid of the best composers virtually at your elbow. Send today—postpaid on request.

Pianola Pianos are sold by the leading music houses in the principal cities throughout the world.

**REPRESENTATIVES IN THE PRINCIPAL CITIES OF THE UNITED STATES,
CANADA AND MEXICO**

ALBANY, N. Y. Cluett & Sons.
ALBUQUERQUE, N. MEX. Learnard & Lindemann Co.
ALTOONA, PA. F. A. Winter & Son.
ATLANTA, GA. Phillips & Crew Co.
BALTIMORE, MD. Sanders & Stayman Co.
BINGHAMTON, N. Y. Barrett Bros.
BOISE, IDA. Idaho Music Co.
BOSTON, MASS. M. Steinert & Sons Co.
BRIDGEPORT, CT. M. Steinert & Sons Co.
BUFFALO, N. Y. H. Tracy Balcom Co.
BURLINGTON, IOWA. Guest Piano Co.
BUTTE, MONT. Howard Music Co.
CEDAR RAPIDS, MICH. Guest Piano Co.
CHARLESTON, S. C. Siegling Music House.
CHARLOTTE, N. C. Parker Gardner Co.
CLEVELAND, O. B. Dreher's Sons Co.
COLUMBIA, MO. John N. Taylor.
COLUMBUS, O. Wilkin-Redman Co.
CUMBERLAND, MD. Morrison Music Co.
DALLAS, TEXAS. Leyhe Piano Co.
DANVILLE, ILL. Benjamin Temple of Music.
DAVENPORT, IOWA. H. Schmidt & Son Co.
DENVER, COLO. Denver Music Co.
DES MOINES, IOWA. Guest Piano Co.
DETROIT, MICH. Grinnell Bros.
DU BOIS, PA. Schaffner Music House.
EASTON, PA. Wm. H. Keller & Son.

EAU CLAIRE, WIS. Allen-Johnson Co.
ELMIRA, N. Y. D. S. Andrus & Co.
EVANSVILLE, IND. Wm. Himpeter.
FARGO, N. D. Stone Piano Co.
FINDLAY, O. B. S. Porter & Son.
FT. WORTH, TEXAS. Leyhe Piano Co.
GALVESTON, TEXAS. Leyhe Piano Co.
GRAND FORKS, N. D. Stone Piano Co.
GREAT FALLS, MONT. C. J. Kops.
HALIFAX, N. S. J. A. McDonald Piano & Music Co.
HARRISBURG, PA. C. M. Sigler.
HAZELTON, PA. Spargo & Co.
KANSAS CITY, MO. J. W. Jenkins' Sons Music Co.
KINGSTON, N. Y. Edward Winter's Sons
KNOXVILLE, TENN. Clark & Jones.
LEWISTOWN, PA. B. W. Kauffman & Sons.
LIMA, O. B. S. Porter & Son
LINCOLN, NEB. Schmolter & Mueller Piano Co.
LITTLE ROCK, ARK. O. K. Houck Piano Co.
LOGANSPORT, IND. Hal B. Smith & Co.
LOS ANGELES, CAL. So. Cal. Music Co.
MADISON, WIS. W. W. Warner.
MARQUETTE, MICH. Geo. N. Conklin.
MEMPHIS, TENN. O. K. Houck Piano Co.
MENOMINEE, MICH. Woodford & Bill.
MEXICO CITY, MEX. A. Wagner & Levien.
MIDDLETOWN, N. Y. Holmes Music Co.

MIFFLINTOWN, PA. B. W. Kauffman & Sons.
MILWAUKEE, WIS. Edmund Gram.
MINNEAPOLIS, MINN. Metropolitan Music Co.
MONTREAL, CANADA. C. W. Lindsay, Ltd.
MUSCATINE, IOWA. H. Schmidt & Son Co.
NASHVILLE, TENN. O. K. Houck Piano Co.
NEW HAVEN, CT. M. Steinert & Sons Co.
NEW ORLEANS, LA. Philip Werlein, Ltd.
NORWICH, N. Y. L. & A. Babcock.
OMAHA, NEB. Schmolter & Mueller Piano Co.
OTTAWA, ONT. C. W. Lindsay, Ltd.
PENN. YAN, N. Y. F. B. Bush.
PHILADELPHIA, PA. C. J. Hepp & Son.
PHOENIX, ARIZ. Redwill Music Co.
PITTSBURG, PA. C. C. Mellor Co., Ltd.
PORTLAND, ORE. Kohler & Chase.
POTSDAM, N. Y. E. E. Everett.
POTTSVILLE, PA. Harry F. Cake.
POUGHKEEPSIE, N. Y. Chas. H. Hickok Music Co.
PROVIDENCE, R. I. M. Steinert & Sons Co.
READING, PA. Farr's Music House.
RICHMOND, VA. W. D. Moses & Co.
ROANOKE, VA. Thurman & Boone Co.
ROCHESTER, N. Y. H. Tracy Balcom Co.
SALT LAKE CITY, UTAH. Carstensen & Anson Co.
SAN FRANCISCO, CAL. Kohler & Chase.
SAVANNAH, GA. Phillips & Crew Co.
SCHENECTADY, N. Y. Cluett & Sons.

SCRANTON, PA. N. A. Hulbert.
SEATTLE, WASH. Kohler & Chase.
SIOUX CITY, IOWA. Schmolter & Mueller Piano Co.
SOUTH BEND, IND. Elbel Bros.
SPOKANE, WASH. Kohler & Chase.
ST. JOHNS, NEWFOUNDLAND. Ayre & Sons, Ltd.
ST. MARYS, OHIO. B. S. Porter & Son.
ST. PAUL, MINN. W. J. Dyer & Bro.
SYRACUSE, N. Y. Leiter Bros.
TERRE HAUTE, IND. W. H. Paige & Co.
TOLEDO, O. Whitney & Currier Co.
TORONTO, ONT. Mason & Risch Piano Co., Ltd.
TROY, N. Y. Cluett & Sons.
VANCOUVER, B. C. Mason & Risch Piano Co., Ltd.
VICTORIA, B. C. Hicks & Lovick Piano Co., Ltd.
WACO, TEXAS. Leyhe Piano Co.
WASHINGTON, D. C. Sanders & Stayman Co.
WAYNESBORO, PA. B. F. Landis.
WHEELING, W. VA. F. W. Baumer Co.
WILLIAMSPORT, PA. D. S. Andrus & Co.
WINNIPEG, MAN. Mason & Risch Piano Co., Ltd.
YORK, PA. Weaver Organ & Piano Co.
ZANESVILLE, O. H. D. Munson Sons' Music Co.

The Aeolian Company maintains its own establishments in the United States in the following cities
CHICAGO ST. LOUIS CINCINNATI INDIANAPOLIS DAYTON FORT WAYNE
202 Michigan Bvd. 1004 Olive St. 25 West 4th St. 237 N. Pennsylvania St. 131 West 3rd St. Washington St.

Also branches in London, Paris, Berlin, Madrid and Melbourne, Sydney and Adelaide, Australia

THE AEOLIAN COMPANY AEOLIAN HALL 362 FIFTH AVENUE
Near 34th St. NEW YORK
LARGEST MANUFACTURERS OF MUSICAL INSTRUMENTS IN THE WORLD

TIFFANY & Co.

THE 1912 TIFFANY BLUE BOOK
IS NOW READY FOR DISTRIBUTION

IT IS A COMPLETE CATALOGUE, WITHOUT
ILLUSTRATIONS, ESPECIALLY ADAPTED TO
FACILITATE PURCHASES; AND SHOWS THE
RANGE OF PRICES OF TIFFANY & CO'S EXTEN-
SIVE STOCK OF PEARL NECKLACES, PEARLS
DIAMOND JEWELRY, COLORED STONES
SILVER, STATIONERY, BRONZES, CLOCKS
CHINA, GLASSWARE, LEATHER GOODS, ETC.

THE MAIL ORDER DEPARTMENT
BRINGS THE ENTIRE STOCK WITHIN THE
REACH OF EVERY CORRESPONDENT BY
GIVING FULL INFORMATION IN REPLY
TO ALL INQUIRIES

THE BLUE BOOK WILL BE SENT
UPON REQUEST

FIFTH AVENUE & 37TH STREET
NEW YORK

Victor-



**Victor-
Victrola
IV** **\$15**

These three new popular-priced Victor-Victrolas are of the same high quality and standard of excellence that is recognized by music-lovers throughout the world in all products of the Victor Company.



**Victor-
Victrola
VI** **\$25**

All the important patented Victor-Victrola features, including Exhibition sound box, tapering arm, "goose-neck" sound-box tube, and concealed sounding-boards, are incorporated in these new instruments.



**Victor-
Victrola
VIII** **\$40**

Other styles of the Victor-Victrola \$50, \$75, \$100, \$150, \$200, \$250. Victors \$10 to \$100.

Always use Victor Records played with Victor Needles—

In answering advertisements please mention SCRIBNER'S MAGAZINE

Victrola

There isn't a home anywhere that wouldn't be the better for having a Victor.

Good music brightens every home, and with a Victor or Victor-Victrola you can readily satisfy your every musical taste—hear whatever music you wish, whenever you wish.

These three new popular-priced instruments make it easy for every one to own a *genuine* Victor-Victrola.

And if you will go to any music store or any Victor dealer's and hear your favorite selection on the Victor or Victor-Victrola, you will wonder how you have managed to satisfy your love of music without it.

Victor Talking Machine Co.
Camden, N. J., U. S. A.

Berliner Gramophone Co., Montreal, Canadian Distributors

New Victor Records are on sale
at all dealers on the 28th of each month

Victor Needles 6 cents per 100, 60 cents per 1000



there is no other way to get the unequaled Victor tone.



THE E. HOWARD WATCH WORKS
begs to announce
 a new watch
THE EDWARD HOWARD
at
Three Hundred and Fifty Dollars

The watch is named in honor of the founder of the business—the man who made the first American Watch and who established the watch-making industry of the United States.

Leading horologists and scientists of the world pronounce The EDWARD HOWARD a new and remarkable achievement—destined to arouse the widest professional interest and commendation.

*Your Howard Jeweler has the Edward Howard—or can get it for you.
 E. Howard Watch Works, Boston, Mass.*



Living by Knowledge

A little thought will make clear the value of skillful selection of food. High pressure days (and there are many now) tell on human body and brain.

Knowledge and facts help when ignorance would ruin.

Grape-Nuts FOOD

is made by knowledge; not by chance.

Wheat and Barley properly combined and cooked (as in Grape-Nuts) are rich in the elements required for human nourishment.

Grape-Nuts contains, in addition to the natural albumins, starches and sugars of these cereals, phosphate of potash (grown in the grain) and demanded by nature in rebuilding Brain and Nerve tissue.

Grape-Nuts is fully cooked at the factory. When served with cream or rich milk, it is an appetizing food, and affords ideal nourishment for all stages of Human Life from infancy to old age.

“There’s a Reason”

You can find it in the famous little book, “The Road to Wellville,” in pkgs.

Postum Cereal Company, Limited,
Battle Creek, Mich., U. S. A.

Canadian Postum Cereal Co., Limited,
Windsor, Ontario, Canada

American Woolen Company

Wm. M. Wood, President.



YOUR EYES TELL YOU that Oswego Serge has the color, the finish and the "drape" seen only in fabrics of highest caste.

NOW HANDLE Oswego Serge. You get that unmistakable "feel" peculiar to thoroughbred serge — soft and pliable. Presses well and stays pressed.

BEST OF ALL Oswego Serge will keep this same look and hang through seasons of service — it's woven to wear — resists wrinkles.

YOU WILL FIND that we make the best in all the woolen world.

In order to be sure of the cloth when ordering a custom suit from your tailor, or a ready-to-wear suit from your clothier, insist on *Oswego Serge*.

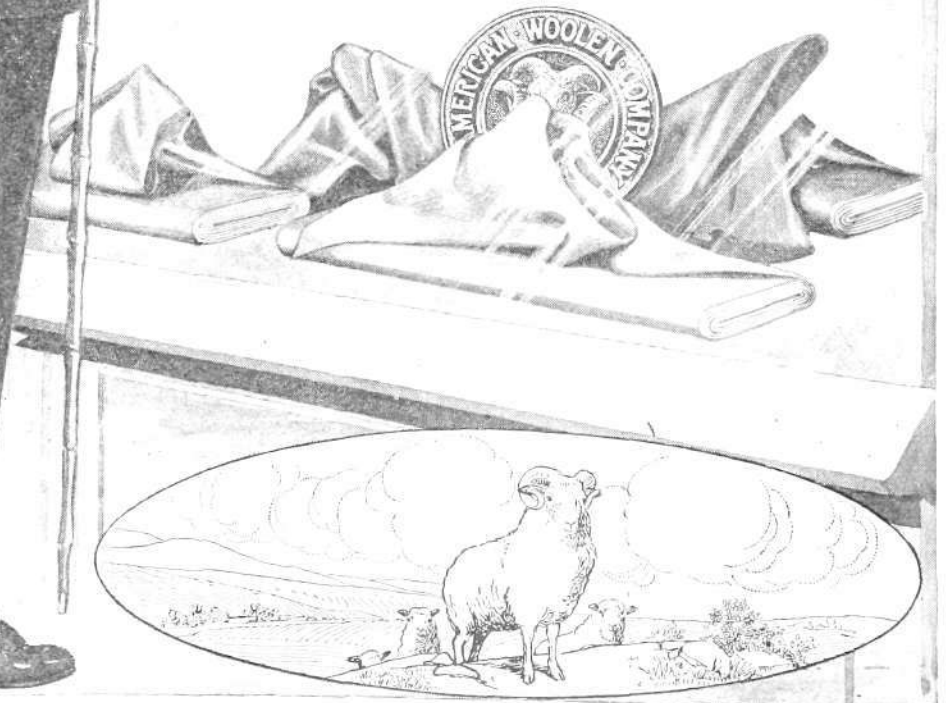
If unable to obtain *Oswego Serge*, send us the name of your tailor or clothier, accompanied by money order or check for quantity desired at \$3.00 per yard, and we will see that you are supplied. Samples furnished on request.

Order the cloth as well as the clothes.

American Woolen Company of New York

J. CLIFFORD WOODHULL, Selling Agent

American Woolen Building, 18th to 19th Sts., on 4th Ave., New York





Something Good in the Pantry!

Always ready to serve instantly from the package without cooking.

Delicious, appetizing

Post Toasties

Thin bits of corn toasted to a delicate light brown.

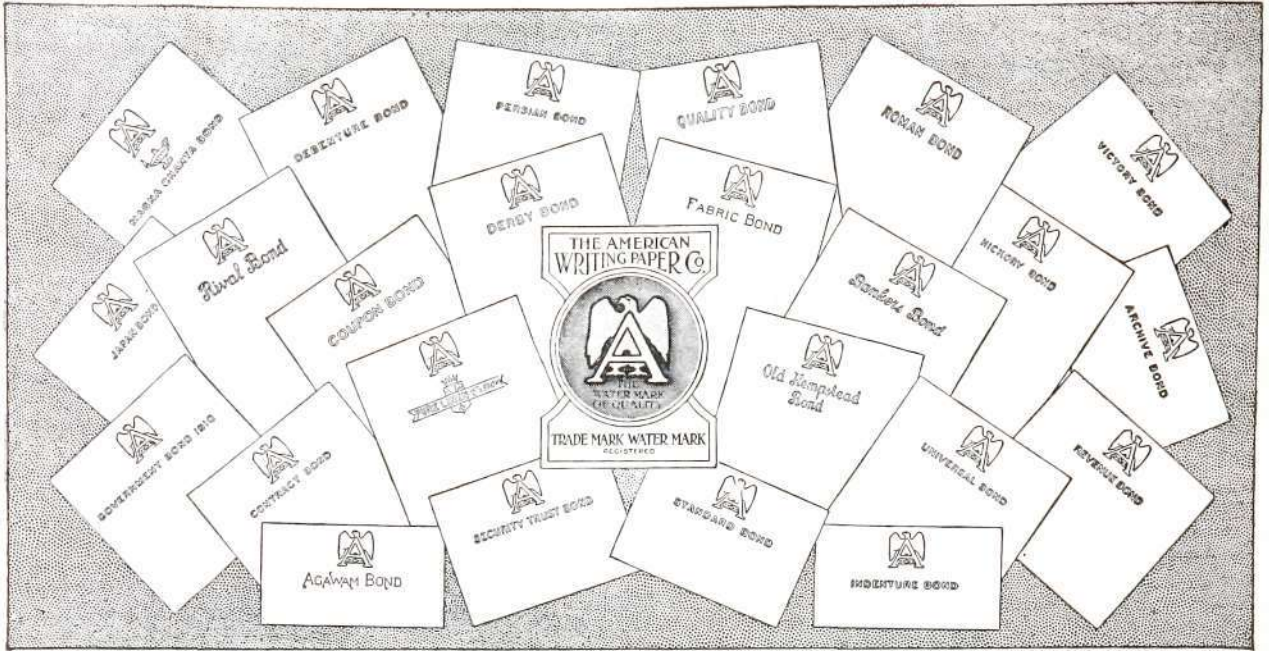
To be eaten with cream and a sprinkle of sugar—sometimes crushed fruit—either way

“The Memory Lingers”

Postum Cereal Company, Limited
Battle Creek, Mich., U. S. A.

Canadian Postum Cereal Co., Ltd.
Windsor, Ontario, Canada





Papers Born of Necessity

EVERY "Eagle A" Water-marked Bond Paper is a paper with a reason—each was born of necessity—the necessity of having a paper which in quality, color and finish would best adapt itself to the needs of each individual user.

There is an "Eagle A" Bond Paper for the man who wants one million circulars and who figures the cost first; as well as a paper of distinctive character and exclusiveness, for a man who orders one thousand letter heads and who considers quality first and cost last.

"Eagle A" Bond Papers are not of one grade. They're of thirty-four grades. They are not for one use. They are for every use. But they are all of 100% value, whether it be a paper on which to address a bank president, or to write a memorandum to the office-boy.

To make each one of the 34 Bond Papers a Quality-plus Paper—to give to each a distinctive character and quality, color and finish—to Trade-mark the whole with the Water-mark of the "Eagle A"—and to place them within the reach of every paper-user, is a condition made possible only by twenty-nine mills, each making papers of necessity, but all united for the economic production and marketing of each particular grade.

Look for the "Eagle A" Water-mark. It's a good habit.

Your Printer or Lithographer handles "Eagle A" Bond Papers. Ask him to show you samples. May we suggest an "Eagle A" Paper that would be best adapted to your needs?



Registered
Trade-mark
Water-mark

AMERICAN WRITING PAPER COMPANY

15 Main Street

(29 Mills)

Holyoke, Mass.



Registered
Trade-mark
Water-mark

There are always things, the quality and elegance of which places them above the average—out of the ordinary, and the use of which lends prestige and added influence.

There are always people desirous of associating themselves with these things—the best of everything; appreciative people to whom quality in all things is paramount. To such



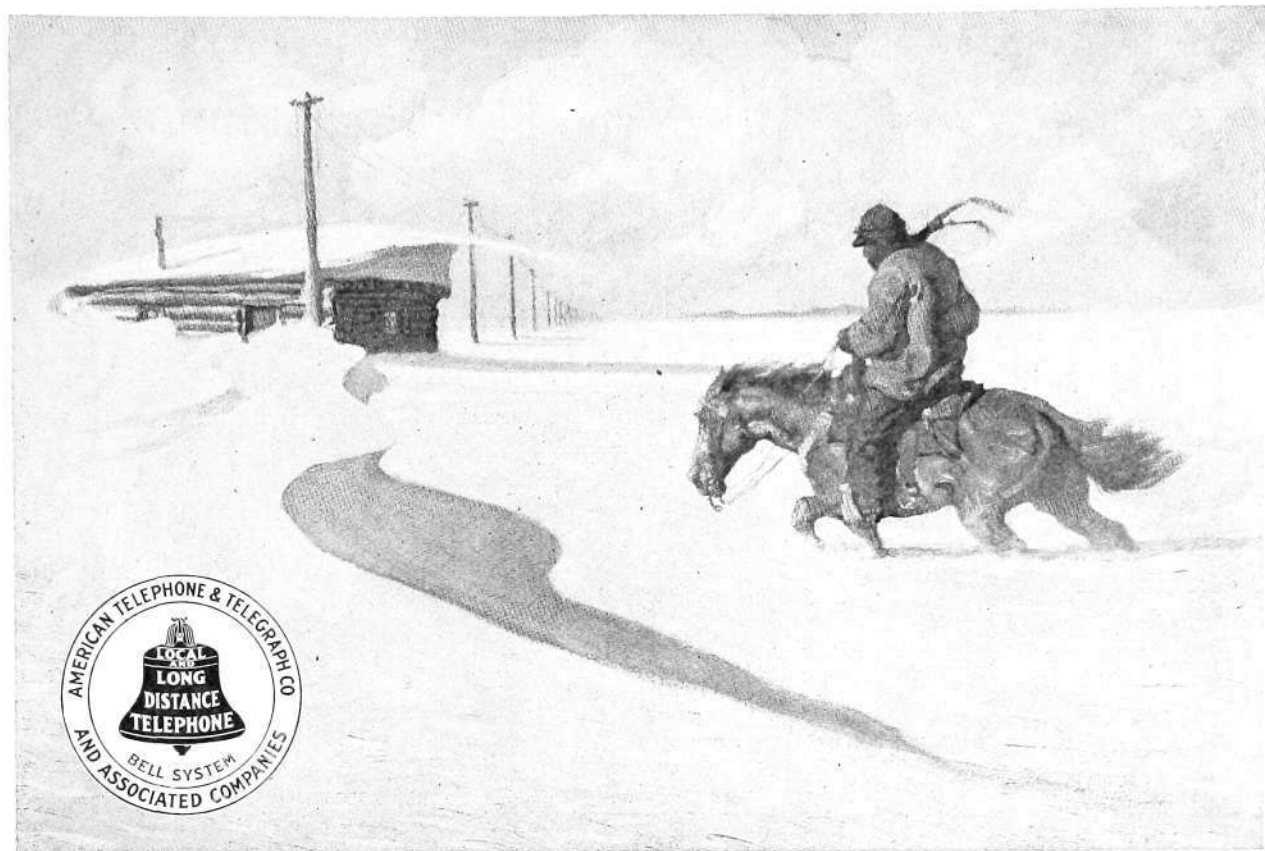
COUPON BOND

(Fac-Simile Water-mark)

The De Luxe Business Paper

makes a strong appeal by its tone of character and refinement, its supreme quality and individuality. COUPON BOND is the consummate "Eagle A" Bond Paper made for those desiring the maximum of quality in business correspondence paper.

May we send you the portfolio of COUPON BOND specimen business forms? It will demonstrate how COUPON BOND may best serve your need.



In the Bell Democracy

Membership in the telephone democracy of the Bell System means equal opportunity for every man, no matter who he is or where he is.

Each member of this Bell democracy has the same chance of communication, limited only by the distance the voice can be carried.

However remote, whether in the adobe house on the Rio Grande, on the Montana sheep ranch or in the isolated New England farm house, the Bell telephone is an open doorway to the Universal Bell System.

From each Bell outpost run lines that connect it with the central office—that nerve center of the local system.

Long distance and toll lines connect these nerve centers and furnish clear tracks for telephone talk throughout the land.

12,000,000 miles of wire are the highways over which 20,000,000 telephone talks are carried daily.

The Bell System binds together the social and business activities of a people in a shoulder-to-shoulder march of progress.

**AMERICAN TELEPHONE AND TELEGRAPH COMPANY
AND ASSOCIATED COMPANIES**

One Policy

One System

Universal Service

In answering advertisements please mention SCRIBNER'S MAGAZINE



The Baldwin Piano

*Note the effects of incomparable beauty
he creates with Baldwin-tone*

Beginning October fifteenth the great Chopin-interpreter will duplicate this winter his former memorable tours throughout the United States with the Baldwin Piano.

De Pachmann's preference for the Baldwin covers the ripest period of his matchless art. His own explanation of it is eloquent:—

“ It cries when I feel like crying, it sings joyfully when I feel like singing. It *responds*—like a human being—to every mood. I love the Baldwin Piano!”

THE BOOK OF THE BALDWIN sent free upon request.

The Baldwin Company

CINCINNATI
142 West Fourth Street

New York
8 E. 34th Street

Chicago
323 So. Wabash Ave.

St. Louis
1111 Olive Street

San Francisco
310 Sutter Street

Indianapolis
18 N. Penn'a St.

Louisville
425 S. Fourth Ave.

Denver
1626 California St.

We also build the Baldwin Piano with the Baldwin Interior Player Mechanism. If interested in a Player-Piano write for information.


 TRADE MARK.
CRESCENT
 GOLD FILLED
 Reg. U.S. Pat. Off.


 TRADE MARK
JAS. BOSS
 GOLD FILLED
 Reg. U.S. Pat. Off.



This is a Crescent gold-filled watch case enlarged to show detail. You will find "gold-filled" watches sold by all sorts of jewelers at all sorts of prices.

If you buy on price or *guarantee* stamp you are pretty sure to get a shoddy case.

You can tell a reliable case by the depth of the engraving and engine-turning—and by the "Crescent" or "Jas. Boss" trademarks stamped inside.

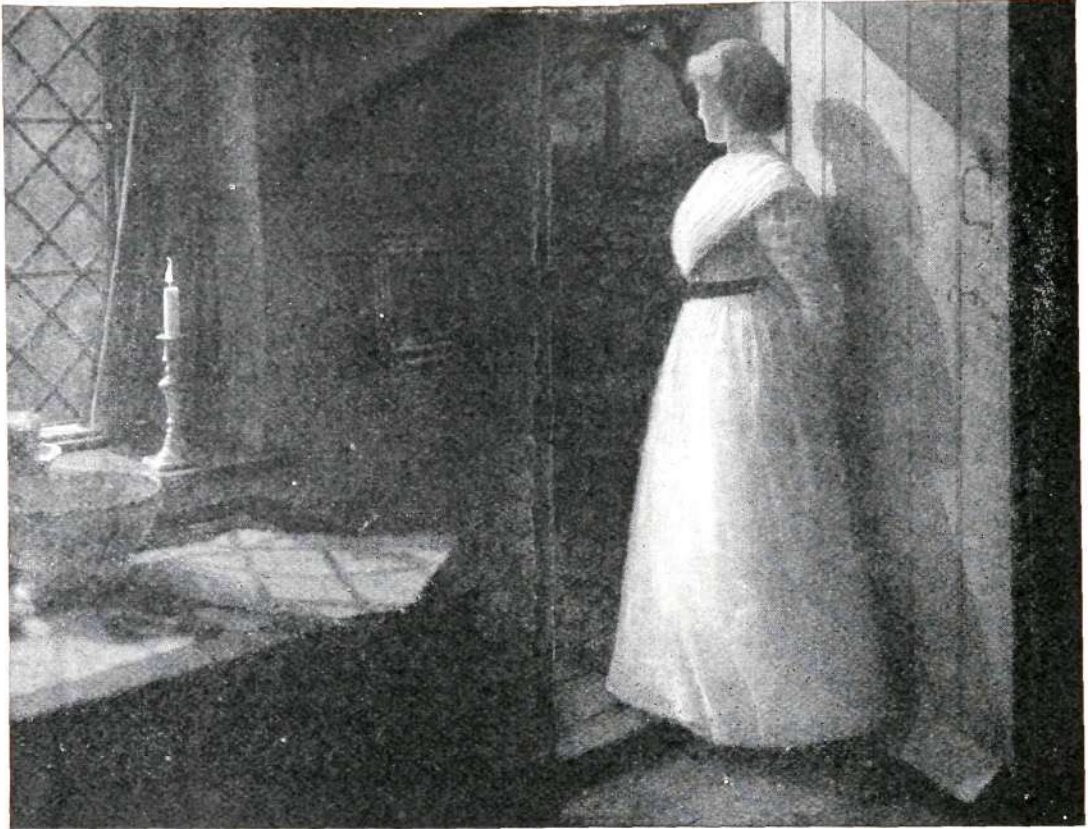
Deep engraving always indicates a thick gold-wearing surface. In a trashy case the gold is not thick enough to stand deep cutting. The design is shallow cut or merely burnished on.

Don't be misled by irresponsible "guarantees" stamped inside the case. A true warranty of value and service is the "Crescent" or "Jas. Boss" trademark. They are standard with the fine jewelry trade and have been for fifty years.

The Keystone Watch Case Co.

Established 1853

Philadelphia



Anxious Moments

WAITING at the door for a husband who must spend his day amid innumerable chances of accident has its anxious moments.

There is no excuse for having them burdened with additional anxiety about what is to become of the family if the breadwinner does not come.

No man with a wife waiting for his return should try to do without an accident policy when a large amount of insurance can be obtained for less than seven cents a day in the oldest and strongest of all accident companies.

MORAL:—Insure in THE TRAVELERS

Use this coupon, or ask your broker for particulars regarding accident insurance.



The Travelers Insurance Company

HARTFORD, CONN.

Send me particulars regarding Accident Insurance

Name _____

Scribners

Address _____

THE TRUTH about *Huyler's*

THE ownership, operation and active management of *Huyler's* have never left the Huyler family since the business was founded in 1874.

Malicious rumors *to the contrary* have been spread by those who hoped to benefit by them.

The paramount quality of *Huyler's* Bonbons and Chocolates will be forever maintained.

We, the sons of John S. Huyler (founder), associated with him in the business for years, so pledge it.

F. DeKLYN HUYLER, President
DAVID HUYLER, Treasurer and Factory Manager
COULTER D. HUYLER, Secretary and Manager of Stores



To get the name of the Huyler agent nearest you and the story of the development of the Huyler business—how purity and quality are assured in all Huyler products, write for interesting booklet which will be sent on request.

Huyler's 64 IRVING PLACE, NEW YORK

54 Huyler Stores in 24 Cities in the United States and Canada. Sales Agents Everywhere.



The Bronx as a Trade Center

The Bronx, if it were separate from the other boroughs of New York City, would be the ninth largest city in the United States in point of population.

The Bronx, during the past decade, gained 114% in population—more than any other large city in the country.

The Bronx has a bigger population than any of the following states: Arizona, Delaware, Idaho, Montana, Nevada, New Mexico, Utah, Vermont and Wyoming—and has more people in it than several of the foregoing states combined.

The Bronx is the third greatest building community in the United States—Manhattan being first and Chicago second.

The Surface Cars of the Bronx cover that borough like a fine net—and we control the advertising space in those Surface Cars.

Some of the largest and shrewdest advertisers in the country use the Surface Cars of the Bronx—not to mention a host of progressive retailers in that borough. The cost is very little.

We have the exclusive control and sale of the advertising space in the

Surface Cars of Manhattan and Bronx and Fifth Avenue Busses

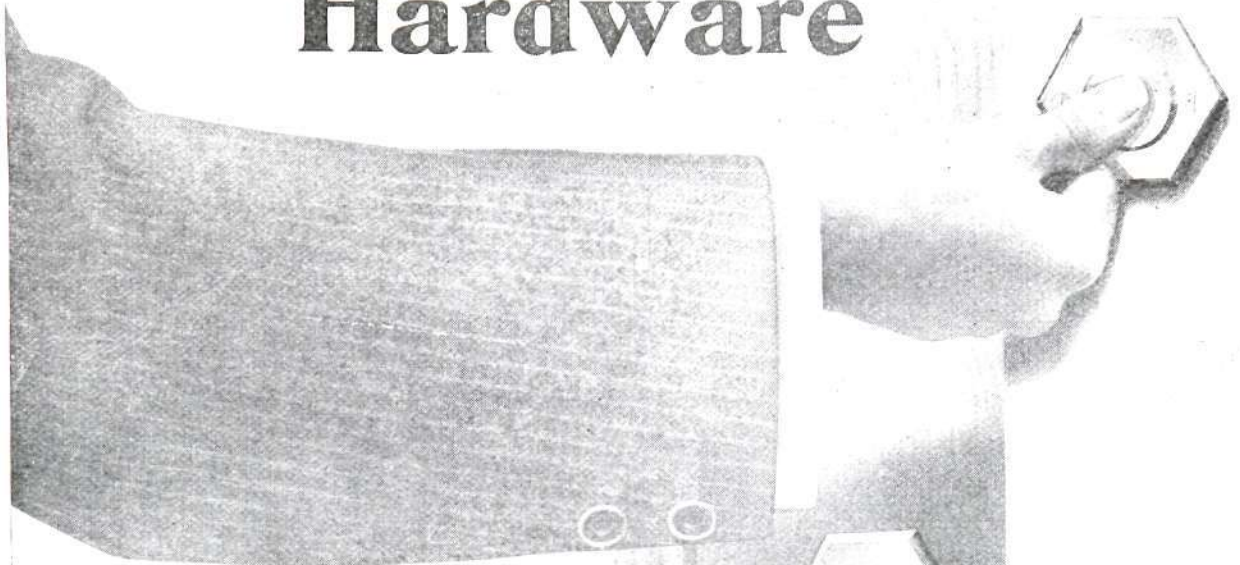
*Study the Cards —
We Have a Standard*

**New York City Car
Advertising Company**

225 Fifth Avenue

SARGENT

Hardware



ON approaching a house, you have an impression of either harmony or discord. If the architecture is pleasing and the entrance door with its hardware trimmings in accord, the entire effect is prepossessing.

The architect analyzes the cause of such impressions. He knows that inharmonious hardware at the focal point—the entrance door—can greatly mar an otherwise handsome building.

That is why so many experienced architects advise their clients to select designs in Sargent Hardware. Sargent designs include so many different examples in each school and period of architecture that there is wide latitude for personal preference without danger of missing the essential harmony.

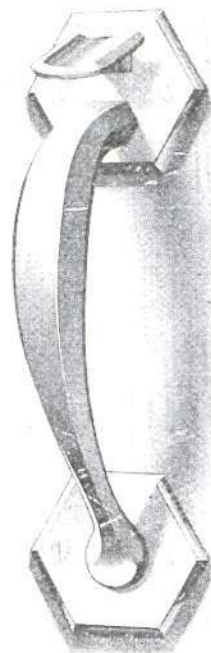
Sargent Book of Designs—mailed free

This handsome book, illustrating many of the designs most favored for homes is mailed free on request. Our Colonial Book will be included to anyone who mentions an interest in that period.

SARGENT & COMPANY

143 Leonard Street

New York



Sargent Locks are typical of the solid worth and substantial character of Sargent Hardware. Among lock experts they are famed for the security they afford. Sargent Door Locks and lock systems may be had for every locking purpose under the sun.

Building, Furnishing



What Would it be Worth to You

If, by a series of swift key strokes, you could verify your postings in a few minutes each day.

—And by the same means extend and check all incoming and outgoing bills in one-sixth the time it takes to do it mentally.

—Figure simple and chain discount in one-sixth the time; inventories in one-third the time; foot and extend piece-work payrolls, prorate costs etc.

A machine working like a typewriter that will help you to such results is worth a trial, isn't it?

THERE'S ONE MACHINE THAT WILL DO IT—IT'S THE

Easy to learn, rapid, durable, accurate. It is an invaluable assistant in every department of accounting.



Write for booklet "Rapid Mechanical Calculation;" or the machine itself on free trial, prepaid, U. S. or Canada.

FELT & TARRANT MFG. CO.

1707 North Paulina Street, CHICAGO, ILL.

No one Genuine Without This Signature.

Stewart Hartshorn

The Inventor's Signature that stands for perfection in

SHADE ROLLERS

For 62 years the Hartshorn Shade Roller has kept in the lead of all imitations, because of original merit and every possible improvement. Latest model requires no tacks. Wood or Tin Rollers. Dependable, lasting springs.

Get the Originator's Signed Product and Avoid Disappointment.

"CRAFTSMAN"

HOUSE PLANS FREE



Designed by GUSTAV STICKLEY

Send 6 cents for a copy of "24 CRAFTSMAN HOUSES" showing exterior and floor plans of 24 houses that cost from \$900 up to build. To interest you in our magazine, "THE CRAFTSMAN," our FREE HOUSE PLANS, and in Craft articles, we will also send you a beautifully printed 32-page booklet entitled "The Craftsman House." If you are interested at all, both of these books will be very useful to you.

"THE CRAFTSMAN IDEA" means *real homes*, not mere houses; it shows you how to save money on useless partitions—how to avoid over-decoration, how to get wide sweeps of space (even in a small house), restful tones that match and blend—and enables any one to always have a beautiful and artistic home.

"THE CRAFTSMAN MAGAZINE" treats of building, furnishing and beautifying homes—of art—embroidery—cabinet work—and kindred topics. In the Magazine each month are published the plans of two new and entirely different houses. Already we have shown 125 houses, and you can have your own choice.

"CRAFTSMAN HOMES," by Gustav Stickley, 205 pages, beautifully bound and printed, treats of home building, home making, home furnishings in full.

Edgar E. Phillips, Manager THE CRAFTSMAN
Room 273, 41 West 34th St., N. Y. City.

Does Your Granite Dish or Hot Water Bag Leak?
Don't Throw It Away
MENDETS
PATENT PATCH
Mend all leaks instantly in graniteware, hot water bags, tin, copper, cooking utensils, etc. No heat, solder, cement or rivet. Any one can use them. Fit any surface. Smooth. Sample box, 10c. Complete box, assorted sizes, 25c, postpaid. Wonderful opportunity for live agents. Write today. Collette Mfg. Co., Box 1147, Amsterdam, N. Y.

The House

Small Country Houses of To-Day

Edited by Lawrence Weaver. With numerous illustrations. 4to. \$5.00 net.

The Essentials of a Country House

By R. A. Briggs, F. R. I. B. A. Designed to put before people planning to have a "home of their own," those points that must be thought of before any satisfactory scheme can be formed. Illustrated with drawings, photographs, and plans. \$3.00 net.

English House Design: A Review

By Ernest Willmott, F. R. I. B. A. being a selection and brief analysis of some of the best achievements in English domestic architecture, from the 16th to the 20th centuries, together with numerous examples of contemporary design. \$4.50 net.

The English Staircase

By Walter H. Godfrey. An historical account of its artistic types to the end of the eighteenth century. Illustrated from photographs and from measured drawings. Small 4to. \$7.50 net.

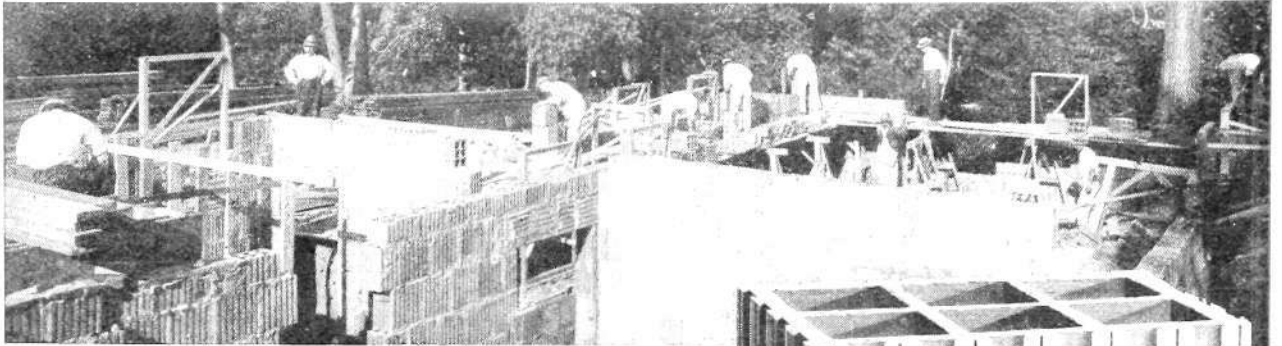


CHARLES SCRIBNER'S SONS

If your investment foresight is sound you
will build of

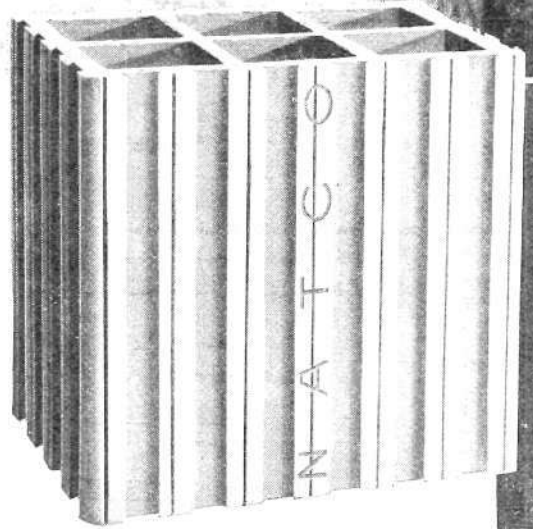
NATCO·HOLLOW·TILE

Fireproof, age-proof, damp-proof, sound-proof, warmer in winter, cooler in summer.



NO other form of construction can combine all these vital qualities.

That is why the country's leading architects are advocating NATCO HOLLOW TILE construction—not only for themselves but for their clients—for residences, apartment houses, clubs, hotels, garages, schools, factories, stores, and all moderate-sized buildings.



Costs no more than brick, brick and wood, stone and wood, or concrete. Eliminates the factor of deterioration.

It is inevitable that the NATCO HOLLOW TILE building will be universally recognized through future years as of the most desirable class, from both investment and living standpoint.

Do not build without full knowledge of this construction

Write for *Fireproof Houses*, our elaborate 96-page book, mailed for 10 cents postage. Contains illustrations of numerous houses costing from \$4000 to \$200,000; typical floor plans and full explanatory details of NATCO HOLLOW TILE construction.

NATIONAL·FIRE·PROOFING·COMPANY

Dept. D, PITTSBURGH, PA.

Organized 1889

Offices in all Principal Cities

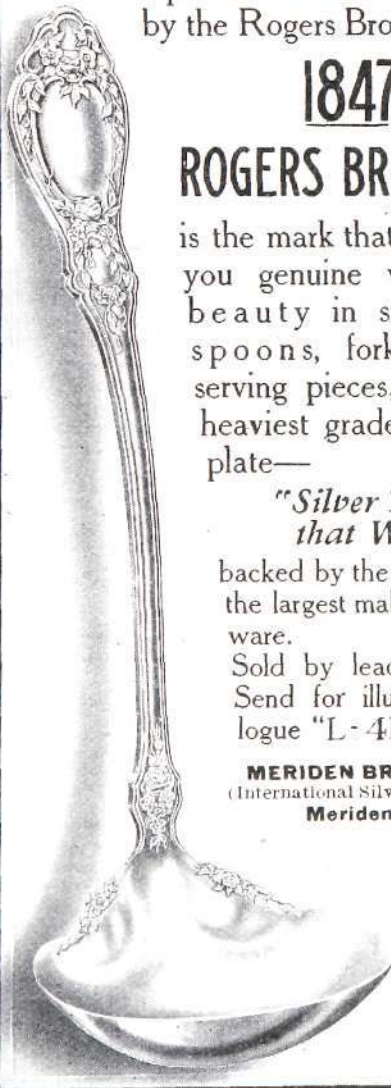
To avoid the substitution of inferior tile, it is important to specify that every tile shall bear the word "NATCO" impressed in the clay.

In answering advertisements please mention SCRIBNER'S MAGAZINE



The Silver Plate that Originated in 1847

No brand of silver plate has ever achieved the fame or established the wearing-quality reputation of that originated by the Rogers Bros. in 1847.



1847 ROGERS BROS. X S TRIPLE

is the mark that assures to you genuine worth and beauty in silver-plated spoons, forks, fancy serving pieces, etc.—the heaviest grade of triple-plate—

"Silver Plate that Wears"

backed by the guarantee of the largest makers of silver-ware.

Sold by leading dealers. Send for illustrated catalogue "L-41."

MERIDEN BRITANNIA CO.
(International Silver Co., Successor)
Meriden, Conn.

New York
Chicago
San Francisco
Hamilton
Canada

We've Caught the Ostermoor Smile!



It follows a night's restful sleep on an Ostermoor mattress as naturally as morning-dawns. Ostermoor comfort means refreshed nerves and renewed strength for both young and old.

The one mattress that has comfort built right into it is the

Ostermoor Mattress \$15.

Built—not stuffed

Ostermoor popularity is the result of a half century of satisfactory use in thousands of American homes—with a record for long life and perfect service that cannot be approached by the horde of imitators and "just-as-goods." Let us send our

144-PAGE BOOK FREE WITH SAMPLES

and learn how Ostermoors are made; how essentially different they are from stuffed cotton mattresses. The Ostermoor is *built*—four thousand downy layers of cotton are compressed by our own exclusive process into a mattress that can't mat or get lumpy, and that never loses its resiliency.

Don't be deceived into buying a cheaply made imitation. Our trade-mark is your guarantee.

When necessary we will ship mattress by express same day your check or money order is received. Money back if not satisfied after thirty days' trial.

Get the Book!

Mattresses Cost	Express Prepaid
Best Blue and White Ticking	
4 ft-6 in—45 lbs.	\$16.00
4 ft-0 in—40 "	13.35
3 ft-6 in—35 "	11.70
3 ft-0 in—30 "	10.00
2 ft-6 in—25 "	8.35
All 6 feet 8 inches long.	
In two parts, 50c extra.	
Dust-proof, satin-finish ticking, \$1.00 more.	
French mercerized Art Twills, \$3.00 more.	

OSTERMOOR & CO.,
108 Elizabeth St., New York

Canadian Agency:
Alaska Feather and Down Co., Ltd., Montreal





Seven rows in easy reach

A New and Better Way to House Your Books

Does away with the sticking doors, the fixed shelving and the lost space in the ordinary sectional system.

Lets you adjust the shelves as you wish.

Opens at one operation from top to bottom, giving instant access to every volume.

Accommodates seven or eight rows in the space usually required for five.

Yet grows with your books *by sections!*

It is

THE S-C BOOK-UNIT

The New Steel Library System for Home and Office

Consists of base, crown and as many intermediate sections as desired. The sections have neither top nor bottom but fasten firmly to each other and to the base and crown at back and sides so that, instead of being so many isolated compartments, they form—(no matter how many sections are used) an unobstructed interior from base to crown—*A Book-Unit*.

The shelves may be adjusted at half-inch intervals. You make the case fit your books instead of making your books fit the case.

You have no lost space by doors sliding in between rows—no unnecessary shelving. You save so much that you have seven or eight rows within easy reach instead of the usual five. This means that the S-C Book-Unit takes less room and costs less money to house your books than any other system.

Send for folder I-2 

THE SAFE-CABINET COMPANY

Dept. I Marietta, Ohio

Manufacturers of THE SAFE-CABINET, the original fire-proof device for protection of valuable papers, records, jewelry, heirlooms, etc., in office and home.

The doors of the various sections lock together as one. (See cut.) A single twist of the wrist and they swing out to the side from top to bottom, placing the entire collection of books at your disposal.

The S-C Book-Unit is made of **steel** throughout excepting the glass in the doors. It is light, durable and dust-proof. No tools needed to put it together. No trouble to take it apart to add new sections. **Beautifully finished in olive green, mahogany or oak, in keeping with the finest furniture of any home or office.** Costs less than high-grade wood.

No matter what kind of case you now have write today for full details of THE S-C BOOK-UNIT. If we have no dealer in your city we will supply you direct.

Cut off and fill in this coupon and mail today.

THE SAFE-CABINET CO.

Dept. I, Marietta, Ohio

Send illustrated folder of THE S-C BOOK-UNIT.

Name
Address
City State





A hammock holds one in the most restful position possible because it supports the body at all points. The only reclining chair made that supports one like a hammock is the

Slumber Chair

The seat drops with the back—no slipping forward. Try it for 30 days, and return it if you don't find it the most comfortable reclining chair you ever sat in. It's guaranteed for three years.

No need to worry about a spare bedroom for the expected or unexpected guest if you have a

Slumber Davenport Bed

It quickly transforms library, living or sitting room into a guest chamber with an attractive full-size bed with cushion top over box spring mattress, the most comfortable sleeping surface possible. And as a davenport—there is none handsomer made. Sold on 30 days' trial and three years' guarantee.

Send for our beautiful catalog of chairs and davenports in designs, woods and finishes to suit any surroundings. Where not represented we ship direct.

THE C.F. STREIT MFG. CO.

1045 Kenner St.

CINCINNATI, O.



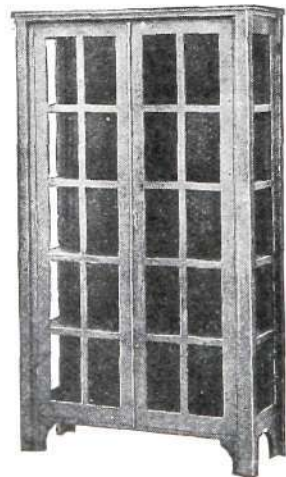
LEAVENS FURNITURE



Repeated orders from satisfied customers, and their frequent letters of commendation place Leavens' Made Furniture in a class by itself. It is furniture that meets every requirement of the particular purchaser. A large variety of styles, all good, and each purchaser's individual taste in finish, insure the measure of satisfaction that has resulted in a marked increase in sales during the past year.

Leavens' Made Furniture is designed on the plain, simple lines that give style and character. It is strong but not clumsy. Each piece has individuality. An inspection of unfinished stock in our ware-rooms shows how good is the material, and how honestly it is built. It is finished to your order if so desired.

A package of over two hundred prints and a color chart will show you possibilities for every room in your house. Send for them.



WILLIAM LEAVENS & CO.

MANUFACTURERS,

32 Canal Street, Boston, Mass.

TRADE MARK
Tapestry Brick
REG. U. S. PAT. OFF.
 REG. U. S. PAT. OFF.

THE MOST ARTISTIC AND PERMANENT BUILDING MATERIAL IN THE WORLD

A "Tapestry" Brick house costs very little more than one of wood—at the end of a few years the actual investment will be much less.

The "Tapestry" Brick for a \$7,000 detached house costs only about \$400.00. With "Tapestry" Brick you will.

1. Save the cost of frequent painting exterior wood or redressing cement.
2. Save 25% of your heating bills.
3. Save plumbers' bills for frozen water pipes.
4. Save 50% of your fire insurance bills.

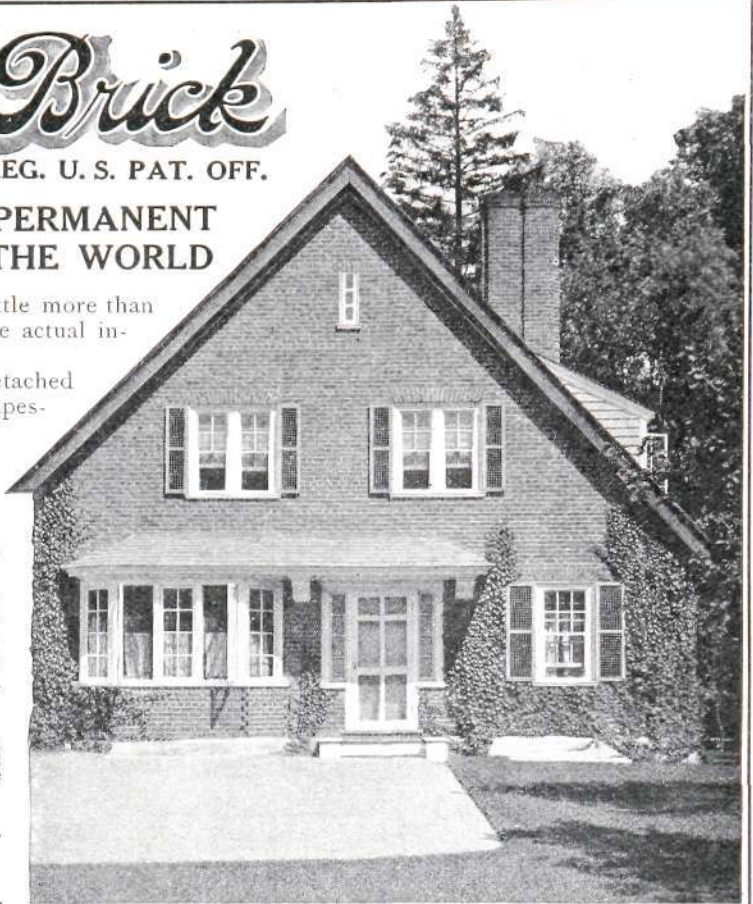
Your house will be warm in winter, cool in summer, safer from fire, freer from depreciation, more salable, and a source of pride and satisfaction which you cannot otherwise secure.

Write and tell us what you are planning to build; send architect's elevation, and our Designing and Color Department will suggest pattern work and color scheme. Send for our free books, beautifully illustrated in colors.

FISKE & COMPANY, Inc.

Promoters and designers of artistic brick work.
 Sole manufacturers of "Tapestry" Brick.



1758 Arena Bldg., New York





Cottage at Beverly Farms, Mass. Parker, Thomas & Rice, Architects.



A Book well worth writing for.

It is filled with suggestions and ideas for the correct use of **HEISEY'S**  **GLASSWARE**. It should be read  by every woman who appreciates the beauty of an artistic and correct table.

"Table Glass and How to Use It" is a book for the hostess and guides her in the selection of table and ornamental glassware.

HEISEY'S  **GLASSWARE** costs but little more  than the ordinary kind.

YOU WILL ENJOY THIS BOOK

Your name and address on a postal brings it free.

A. H. HEISEY & CO., Newark, Ohio, U. S. A.

HEISEY'S
 TRADE  MARK
GLASSWARE

Carey's Flexible Cement Roofing

THE most substantial evidence of the durability of Carey's Flexible Cement Roofing and its efficiency as a roof covering, is found everywhere in the United States and Canada, in the thousands of great factories, mills, warehouses and office buildings which for years have been "CAREY-ROOFED."

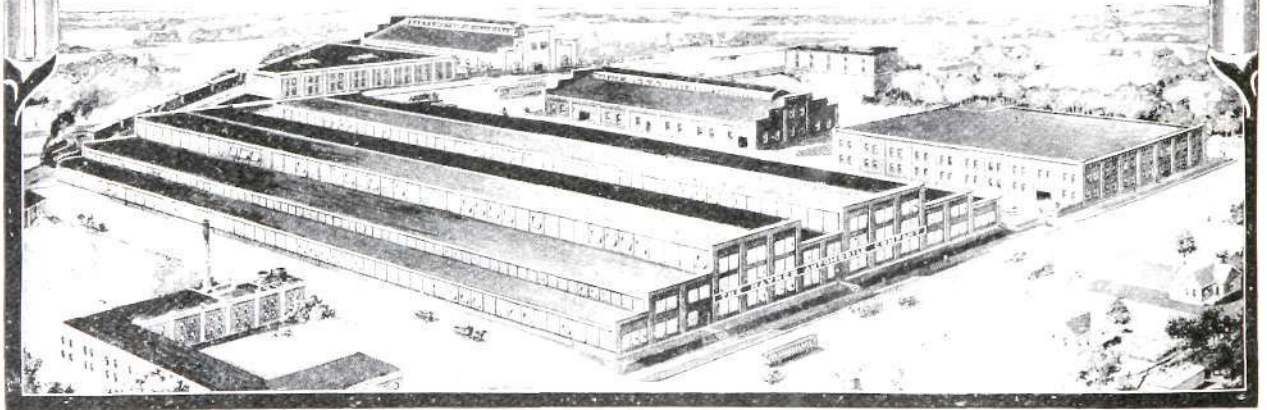
Constant exposure to heat, cold, wind, rain and snow has proved the standardized construction of Carey's Roofing and its reliability as a roof covering. Furnished and applied, under our direct supervision and guarantee, to any style of roof surface—concrete, tile or wood sheathing.

Write for **FREE** Sample and Full Particulars

THE PHILIP CAREY MANUFACTURING COMPANY
 50 Branches 47 Wayne Avenue, Lockland Cincinnati, O.



Plant of The Haynes Automobile Co., Kokomo, Ind. Covered with Carey's Flexible Cement Roofing.



Fire-proof

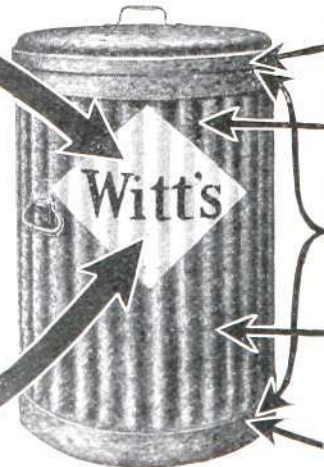
Outlasts two ordinary cans FOR ASHES AND GARBAGE

The Witt can stands hard knocks—is fire and rust-proof, clean and sanitary, keeps in the smells, keeps out dogs, cats, rats and flies. One man used his Witt can eight years and then sent it back for repairs—he said it would last eight years longer.

Look for the yellow label Witt's and the name Witt stamped in the top and bottom. None genuine without it. There are three sizes of both can and pail. If your dealer hasn't them don't waste time and money over imitations, for you will buy Witt's in the end. Write us and we will see that you are supplied. Address Dept. 6.

THE WITT CORNICHE CO.

2118-24 Winchell Ave., Cincinnati, O.



One piece lid fits over outside edge

One-piece body—no wooden strips

Heavy steel bands, riveted; no soldered places to split open

Two inch corrugations all around can

One-piece bottom—rim only resting on floor

Dog-proof

LOOK FOR THE YELLOW LABEL

In answering advertisements please mention SCRIBNER'S MAGAZINE

Esterbrook Steel Pens

250 Styles

The name "Esterbrook" stands for all that is best in pens.

The standard of the world.

All styles—fine, medium and broad points.

Ask your stationer.

The Esterbrook Steel Pen Mfg. Co.
95 John St., New York
Works: Camden, N. J.



Are You Open to Conviction

If you desire good, clean, clear-cut representation among your business associates and customers, there is nothing that will reflect these qualities surer or quicker than a clean, smooth-edged, unrumpled

Peerless Patent Book Form Card

This selection of a card is as sure an index to the character and personality of yourself and your house as the goods you sell, or the cause you represent; and these detachable, smooth-edged cards are the last word in quality and character.

If our statement alone is insufficient to convince you, then a sample of the cards themselves will convince you,—so send for a sample tab today and convince yourself.—show that you are at least open to conviction.

OUR SMART
CARD IN CASE



The John B. Wiggins Company

Engravers *Established 1857* Plate Printers Die Embossers
50-52 East Adams St., Chicago

"SWAN SAFETY" FOUNTAINS

NEVER BLOT—
NEVER LEAK—
ALWAYS WRITE—

Because—

The "Screwdown Cap" seals the Gold pen into an ink-tight chamber which makes it impossible for the pen to leak.

Because—

The "Gold Top Feed" keeps the pen point or nib wet with ink which insures instant writing.

Because—

The "Ladder Feed" controls the flow of ink, supplying the exact amount necessary, no more—no less.

Because—

The "14 Kt. Gold Iridium pointed nib" is the best that can be made.

Excellence in Quality of Material, combined with Expert Workmanship has made the

"Swan Safety"

the most perfect pen possible.



For Ladies' Use — can be carried in purse, hand-bag, or in pocket.

For Business Men, Doctors, Stenographers, Court Reporters, etc., the "Swan Safety" is the pen.

Pen points or nibs made in different styles to suit all writers. If the nib does not suit the hand, it can be changed. We desire every user of a "Swan Safety" to have a pen that suits the hand exactly.

For sale by all stationers and jewelers, or Write to us for illustrated list showing different styles of pen.

Price, \$2.50 and up.

MABIE, TODD & CO.

(MAKERS)

17 Maiden Lane
NEW YORK

124 York St.
TORONTO

MANCHESTER

209 S. State St.
CHICAGO

79-80 High Holborn
LONDON

BRUSSELS AND SYDNEY



JOHN HOLLAND SAFETY Self-Inking Fountain Pen

WHEREVER you see the little Dutch boy and girl, lithographed in nine colors—the hand-somest "cut-out" ever designed for dealers—you'll find the John Holland Safety Self-Inking Fountain Pen.

Simply pull the button—it fills and locks itself

THE SAFETY CAP—the latest Holland feature, with which this Holland Pen is equipped—does away with all possible ink leakage. You can carry the pen in ANY position. No chance for ink evaporation. ALWAYS ready to write. Just the pen for ladies to carry in their handbags or to lay in their writing cabinets.

Fitted with the John Holland Gold Pen—which has 71 years of supremacy behind it—and Patent Elastic Fissured Feed, insuring EVEN ink flow.

For an ANY-TIME gift no greater or more abiding satisfaction can be assured for so LITTLE money.

Ask your nearby dealer or we will send direct to you. Illustrated Catalog G—over 100 styles—FREE. Write for it.



THE JOHN HOLLAND GOLD PEN CO.
ESTABLISHED 1841 ----- CINCINNATI, U.S.A.

Both Near and Far Vision in One Lens with No Line of Demarcation

If you need different lenses for near and far vision you will be greatly benefited by the use of

KRYPTOK LENSES

Now worn by over 200,000 people.

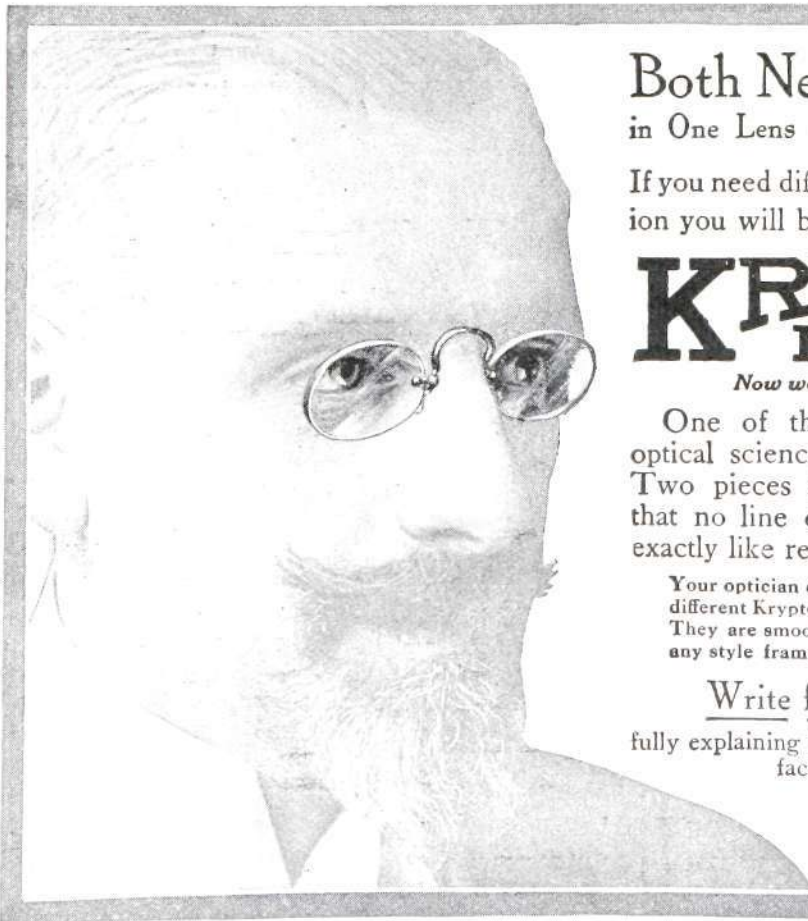
One of the most wonderful inventions optical science has produced in many years. Two pieces of glass are so skillfully fused that no line or seam exists. Kryptoks look exactly like regular single-vision lenses.

Your optician can supply you. A glance reveals how different Kryptoks are from all other two-vision lenses. They are smooth to the touch. They can be put into any style frame or mounting, or into your old ones.

Write for Descriptive Booklet

fully explaining Kryptok Lenses and containing many facts of interest and importance to every person who wears glasses. Address

KRYPTOK COMPANY
111 East 23rd Street, New York



In answering advertisements please mention SCRIBNER'S MAGAZINE

Incidents
in the Life of
My Lady
(Picture
No. 4)

The Morning Bath.

A tablespoonful of "4711" Eau de Cologne poured into your bath will greatly enhance the pleasure of bathing. Your body will feel benefited during the entire day. It will overcome that weary feeling and will assist the pores to properly exercise their functions.

Use only the genuine "4711" Eau de Cologne — no other will answer. Ask for "4711" (Forty-seven-eleven). Blue and Gold Label. — Sold Everywhere.

4 oz. bottles, 55 c; other sizes, plain and wicker, 85 c to \$3.00.

Ferd. Mülhens,
No. 4711 Glockengasse,
Cologne, o/R. Ger.

U.S. Branch: Mülhens
& Kropff, New York.

House Founded in 1792.



4711. Eau de Cologne



CONGRESS CARDS

CONGRESS CARDS



BICYCLE CARDS

*For Social Play - Art Backs - Exquisite Colors - High Quality.
New Designs - Club Indexes - Ideal for Bridge.
Gold Edges - Air-Cushion or Ivory Finish - 50¢ a Pack*

*In Use Throughout the World for General Play.
The Most Durable 25 Cent Card Made.
Club Indexes - Air-Cushion or Ivory Finish.*

OFFICIAL RULES
OF
CARD GAMES
HOYLE UP TO DATE.
ISSUED YEARLY
SENT FOR 15¢ IN STAMPS
THE U.S. PLAYING CARD CO.
CINCINNATI, U.S.A.

MENNEN'S

**Borated Talcum
FOR MINE**



**For Prickly Heat and Sunburn
Relieves all Skin Irritations**

Sample Box for 4c stamp

GERHARD MENNEN CO.
Newark, N. J.



Trade-Mark

The Ball

Tiny to look at—but what a wonderful improvement it makes! Ball-Pointed Pens are *speed pens*. Write as fast as you like, without scratching or digging.

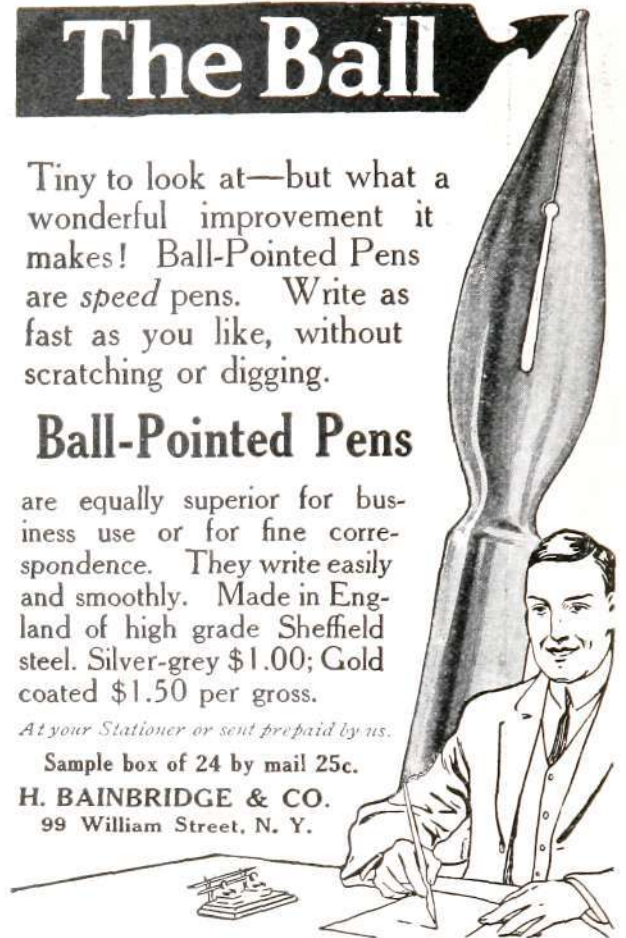
Ball-Pointed Pens

are equally superior for business use or for fine correspondence. They write easily and smoothly. Made in England of high grade Sheffield steel. Silver-grey \$1.00; Gold coated \$1.50 per gross.

At your Stationer or sent prepaid by us.

Sample box of 24 by mail 25c.

H. BAINBRIDGE & CO.
99 William Street, N. Y.



You can Weigh What You Should Weigh

You can, **I know** it, because I have **reduced** 25,000 woman and have **built up** as many more—scientifically, naturally, without drugs, in the privacy of their own rooms; I can build up your vitality—at the same time I strengthen your heart action; can teach you how to breathe, to stand, walk and relieve such ailments as **nervousness, torpid liver, constipation, indigestion, etc.**

One pupil writes: "I weigh 83 pounds less, and I have gained wonderfully in strength."

Another says: "Last May I weighed 106 pounds, this May I weigh 126, and Oh! I feel SO WELL."

Write to-day for my free booklet.

SUSANNA COCROFT, Dept. 3
624 Michigan Boul., Chicago

Author of "Growth in Silence," "Self-Sufficiency," etc.



LEATHER FOR FANCY WORK

Send to us for any size piece of leather for Fancy Work, Pyrography, Wall Decoration or Table Cover.

We sell whole skins or small pieces and supply stencils and instruction.

If interested in embroidery, cut work, pyrography, painting, tooling, interior decoration or book binding, write for our handsomely illustrated book,

"FANCY LEATHER SUGGESTIONS"

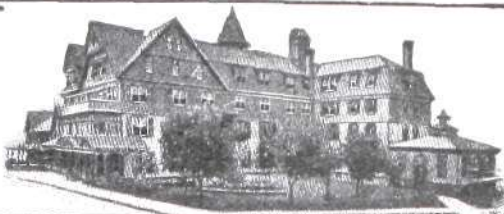
It shows how to make bags, sofa cushions, table covers, belts, photo frames, baby shoes, card cases, cigar and cigarette cases, purses, music rolls, slippers, lamp mats, book covers, post cards, desk sets, watch fobs, etc., etc.

This book and samples of 45 shades of leather mailed, postpaid, for 15c. Write for our list of *extremely low prices*. Established 1845.

MARSHALL, SON & CO., 223 Purchase Street, Boston, Mass.

THE Berkshire Hills Sanatorium

The only private institution of magnitude in the United States for the exclusive treatment of Cancer and other malignant and benign new growths. Conducted by a physician of standing. Established 32 years.



For the Scientific and Effective Treatment of

Cancer

Without Resorting to
Surgical Procedure

For complete information address
BERKSHIRE HILLS SANATORIUM
North Adams, Massachusetts

Were It Not for "Acid Mouth"
Your teeth should
Last 100 Years —



THE enamel—the flint-like armor of the teeth—is almost indestructible. It has but one sure destroyer—"acid mouth."

A dentifrice, neutralizing or preventing acidity, can preserve 95% of the teeth now subject to decay. Pebeco Tooth Paste is scientifically designed to save the teeth by removing the cause of decay. Scientific acid tests prove that the daily use of

PEBECO

TOOTH PASTE

does prevent "acid mouth." We send you free the Test Papers for this interesting test, on receipt of request. Pebeco Tooth Paste is highly antiseptic and deodorant, securing a germ-free mouth and a sweet, wholesome breath.

Pebeco heals and hardens bleeding, "spongy" gums and whitens and polishes the teeth without injuring the surface of the enamel.

Enough Pebeco for a ten days' trial—and acid test papers—will be sent on request.

With these you can prove our claims. Resolve to make the test.

Pebeco originated in the hygienic laboratories of P. Beiersdorf & Co., Hamburg, Germany. Its qualities soon gave it an enviable reputation—a real preserver of the teeth. It is sold in large 50c tubes in every country where care is taken of the teeth. It is very economical, for so little is needed for perfect results. Use only one-third of a brushful.

LEHN & FINK, 116 William Street, New York
Producers of Lehn & Fink's Riveris Talcum Powder



Actual size of extra large 50-cent tube




For Liquor and Drug Using

A scientific remedy which has been skilfully and successfully administered by medical specialists for the past 31 years

AT THE FOLLOWING KEELEY INSTITUTES:

- | | | | | |
|---------------------|--------------------|---------------------|---------------------|---------------------|
| Hot Springs, Ark. | Jacksonville, Fla. | Portland, Me. | White Plains, N. Y. | Columbus, O. |
| Los Angeles, Cal. | Atlanta, Ga. | Grand Rapids, Mich. | Philadelphia, Pa., | Providence, R. I. |
| San Francisco, Cal. | Dwight, Ill. | Kansas City, Mo. | 812 N. Broad St. | Columbia, S. C. |
| West Haven, Conn. | Marion, Ind. | Manchester, N. H. | Pittsburg, Pa., | Winnipeg, Manitoba. |
| Washington, D. C. | Lexington, Mass. | Buffalo, N. Y. | 4246 Fifth Ave. | London, England. |

ABCDEFGHIJKLMNOPQRSTUVWXYZ-
Just a little
Quicker
every stroke
makes the
Light Touch
Monarch
the
typewriter of efficiency




LIGHT Touch Monarch machines make possible a stroke that is just a little quicker *without interference* than is possible with any other typewriter. With every stroke a little quicker, more work can be done in the same time. Hence, more business, more profit.

Write us and we will write you.

Better yet, let our nearest representative show you the Monarch. If he isn't near enough and you know of a good salesman, send us his name and address.

THE MONARCH TYPEWRITER COMPANY
 Executive Offices: Monarch Typewrites Building, 300 Broadway, New York.
 Canadian Offices: Toronto, Montreal, Branches and dealers in all countries.



No Three O'Clock Fatigue

LMNOPQRSTUVWXYZ-
 ABCDEFGHIJK
 LMNOPQRSTUVWXYZ-
 ABCDEFGHIJK
 LMNOPQRSTUVWXYZ-
 ABCDEFGHIJK
 LMNOPQRSTUVWXYZ-
 ABCDEFGHIJK
 LMNOPQRSTUVWXYZ-
 ABCDEFGHIJK

On bond and other rough or hard finished papers when poor pens stumble and splutter,

SPENCERIAN STEEL PENS

Show their Metal Show their Making



Spencerian Pen tempered for highest elasticity. Carefully glide smooth as velvet on the paper. Steel specially ground points on the paper.

Get the 12-pen Sample Card for 10c.
 Including 2 good penholders, polished handles.

SPENCERIAN PEN CO.
 349 Broadway, New York.

MANUSCRIPT We will publish your MS. copy (cloth bindings only), if warranting capital investment; market and demonstrate your book after published. Readings are absolutely necessary, no charge. Forward copy COMPLETE. **The ROXBURCH PUBLISHING CO., Inc., 61 Court St., Boston, Mass.**

SONG POEMS AND MUSICAL COMPOSITIONS —That are successful—bring fame and cash to their writers. Send us your manuscript, or write for FREE PARTICULARS. Publication guaranteed if accepted. **H. KIRKUS DUGDALE CO., Desk 67, Washington, D. C.**

Your Son a Good Business Man

By taking our mail course in higher Accounting and Business Law your son can perfect himself to hold a responsible position at a good salary.

Our graduates uniformly successful: Help your son to a good start in business by writing today for prospectus.

The International Accountants' Society, Inc.
 41 Journal Building Detroit, Mich.

PATENTS SECURED OR FEE RETURNED. Free opinion as to patentability. Guide Book, List of Inventions Wanted, free to any address. Patents secured by us advertised free in World's Progress. Sample copy free.

VICTOR J. EVANS & CO., Washington, D. C.



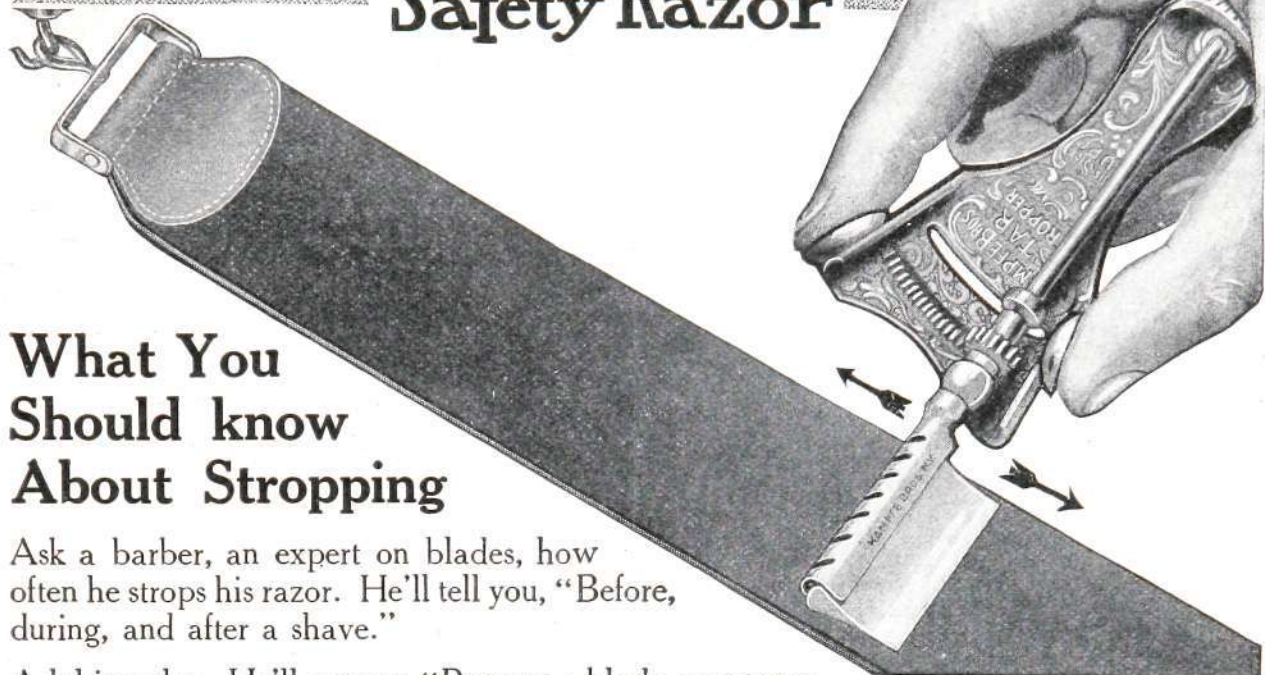
LATHES

For Gunsmiths, Tool Makers, Experimental and Repair Work, etc.

Lathe Catalogue Free.

W. F. & Jno. Barnes Co.
 528 Ruby St., Rockford, Ill.

STAR Safety Razor



What You Should know About Stropping

Ask a barber, an expert on blades, how often he strops his razor. He'll tell you, "Before, during, and after a shave."

Ask him why. He'll answer, "Because a blade, no matter how good, *must* be stropped to keep a shaving edge. Only a few strokes across the beard will twist and bend this edge. It must be straightened and sharpened by stropping."

The barber is right. To keep a perfect edge day after day, year in, year out, any razor blade must be stropped daily. A few seconds before and after the shave.

To make stropping easy, so that you may be perfect in it, we furnish with the Star Safety Razor an automatic stropper.

It is partly because of this stropper that the Star enjoys today the enviable reputation that it does. You become in a moment an expert at stropping. Blade reverses itself auto-

matically and correctly. You can make no mistake. You have always an edge that gives a wonderfully clean, easy shave.

Of course the fine Star blade helps the stropper, but the stropper helps you. It enables you to use a good blade as it should be used.

Write us for, or get from your dealer, booklet that tells fully the why and the wherefore of the use of the Star.

Price, with automatic stropper, \$6.75 to \$14.00; other styles, \$1.75 to \$5.25

KAMPFE BROTHERS, 6-10 Reade St., New York City



"I suffer so from insomnia I don't know what to do."

"Oh, my dear, if you could only talk to my husband awhile."

In answering advertisements please mention SCRIBNER'S MAGAZINE

Food Products

ORIGINAL—GENUINE HORLICK'S

Delicious, Invigorating
MALTED MILK

The Food-Drink for all ages.
Better than Tea or Coffee.

Rich milk and malted-grain extract, in powder. A quick lunch. Keep it on your sideboard at home.
Avoid Imitations—Ask for "HORLICK'S"—Everywhere

When
Doctors Agree
upon the beneficial effect of a product, the
public may feel perfectly secure.

For 125 years
Evans' Ale

has been commended by all schools of
physicians as a valuable tonic and appetizer,
particularly efficacious in coaxing
the digestion back to normal activities.

EVANS' ALE AND EVANS' STOUT have
been used for years by the United States Public
Health and Marine Hospitals and received
the unqualified approval of the Special Food
Commission of the United States Senate.

In "Splits" as well as regular size bottles
Hotels, Restaurants, Cafes, Clubs, and Dealers

C. H. EVANS & SONS. Estab. 1786. HUDSON, N. Y.

A WINEGLASSFUL—BEST BEFORE BREAKFAST



BOTTLED AT THE SPRINGS, BUDA PEST, HUNGARY.

"It's the Finest Fish I Ever Saw"

Food with
the Ocean
Taste

That is what every one says
of our

Nabob Brand

of Absolutely
Boneless Georges

CODFISH

From
Ocean to
Consumer



It is the choicest
selection of the catch, cut into
thick white, flaky pieces, all
bones removed.

4-lb. Box, \$1.00 (5-lb. box, \$1.20; 10-lb.
box, \$2.35) delivered anywhere in the im-
mediate confines of the United States
and at residences where express companies
make such deliveries.

Send for price-list of all sorts of salt-
water products of the highest quality.

CONSUMERS FISH COMPANY
76 Commercial Street, Gloucester, Mass.

Health CHOOSE A
BRAINY
DIET
No Foods Sold

"Fat, oil, butter, cream and eggs certainly caused
my catarrh and deafness, but your diet of lean
meats, green vegetables, fruits, etc., cured me in a
few weeks. My brain power and complexion im-
proved tremendously, and I succeeded financially."
... Different classes of foods cause different dis-
eases, but correct combinations cure. Foods which
cause expectoration, catarrh, fevers, rheumatism,
constipation, etc., are specified in 4 very instructive
booklets—sent for ten cents, coin or stamps.


G. H. Brinkler, Food Expert, Dept. 23, Washington, D. C.



CRESCA DELICACIES

Interesting foods, things that are different and appetizing, dainties
from far lands—described and pictured in our color booklet
"Cresca Foreign Luncheons," with recipes, sent for 2c. stamp.
CRESCA COMPANY, Importers, 345 Greenwich St., N.Y.





DURING 1910, 2,623,412 CHICLETS WERE SOLD EACH DAY

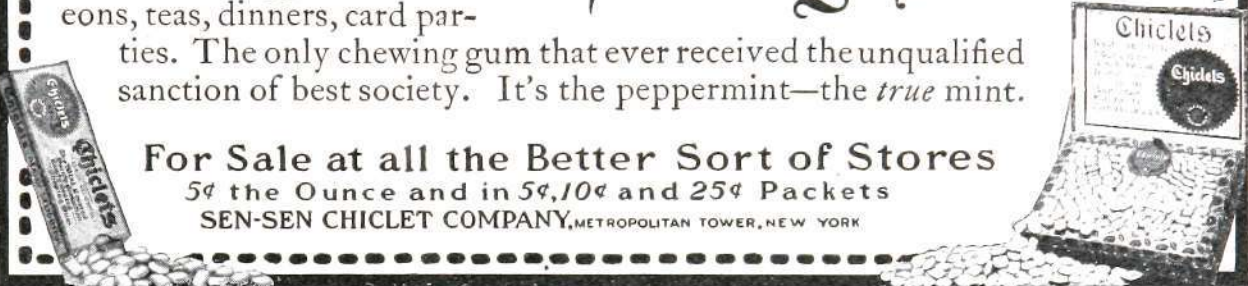
Chiclets

REALLY DELIGHTFUL

The Dainty Mint Covered Candy Coated Chewing Gum

Chic-lets are the refinement of chewing gum for people of refinement. Served at swagger lunches, teas, dinners, card parties. The only chewing gum that ever received the unqualified sanction of best society. It's the peppermint—the *true* mint.

For Sale at all the Better Sort of Stores
 5¢ the Ounce and in 5¢, 10¢ and 25¢ Packets
 SEN-SEN CHICLET COMPANY, METROPOLITAN TOWER, NEW YORK



"We are advertised by our loving friends"

BROTHERS

"We are sending you the pictures of our boys, who have been Mellin's Food babies from their first week up to two years. The baby is 19 months old now and is certainly the picture of health. The older one is 3 1/2 years old and a fine, healthy boy. I cannot say enough in praise of Mellin's Food."
 Mrs. Roy M. Shepard
 Goodland, Ind.



MALCOLM L. SHEPARD



GERALD O. SHEPARD

MELLIN'S

Start your baby to-day on Mellin's Food and see for yourself what a wonderful improvement it will bring to him.

Mellin's Food babies are always healthy, happy and strong.

Write to-day for a free sample of Mellin's Food to try

Mellin's Food Company

Boston, Mass.

MONKS WIN RIGHT TO CHARTREUSE

United States Supreme Court Favors Carthusian Order in Fight to Protect Secrets of Its Liqueur.

By a decision of the United States Supreme Court the Carthusian monks, who make the celebrated liqueur known as Chartreuse, have won their fight against the Cusenier Company, a New York corporation, to prevent the latter from using the trade-mark and other indicia of the monks' product in the sale of a similar cordial in this country. The Cusenier Company acts as agent for the French liquidator, Mons. Henri Lecontier, appointed by the French court to take possession of the property of the monks in France under the Associations act of 1901.

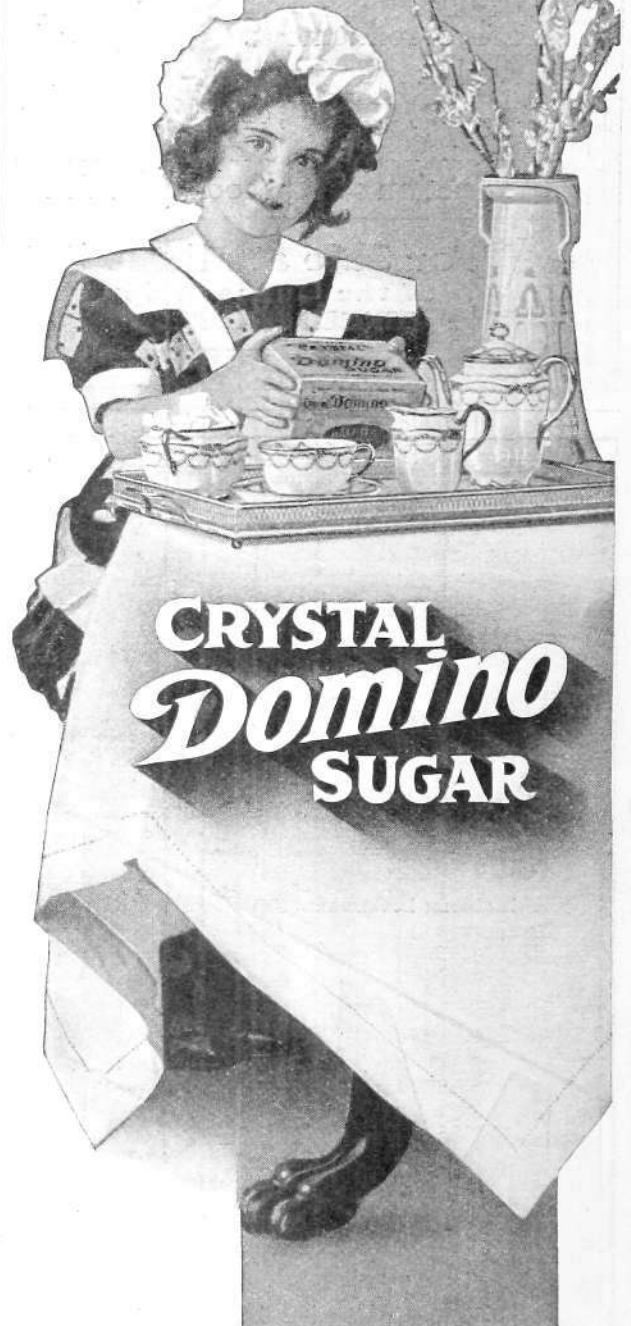
Following the forcible removal from their monastery, near Voiron, in the Department of Isere, in France, the monks took their liqueur manufacturing secret with them and set up a factory in Tarragona, in Spain, and there have continued to manufacture the cordial, importing from France such herbs as were needed for the purpose.

The French liquidator, it is alleged, undertook to make a cordial identical with or closely resembling the monks' product.

In about all substantial details the claims of the monks have been upheld, except that the defendant company has not been held in contempt. Justice Hughes wrote the decision. The jurisdiction of the Circuit Court was upheld. It was also set forth that the monks' non-use of the trade-mark did not constitute abandonment and that the French law affecting it could not have any extra-territorial effect as far as this country was concerned, and that the monks have an exclusive right to the use of the word Chartreuse in the sale of their product in the United States.

—*New York Herald*, June 20, 1911.

One of the
Quality
Products
of
THE AMERICAN
SUGAR
REFINING CO.



In answering advertisements please mention SCRIBNER'S MAGAZINE

On the Dining Table

Both private and public, in this and all civilized countries

LEA & PERRINS SAUCE

THE ORIGINAL WORCESTERSHIRE

Has come into universal use. The rare ingredients used in its preparation are grateful to the palate and peculiarly acceptable to every one. It aids digestion and deliciously flavors more dishes than any other table sauce in use. Try it on **Soups, Fish, Hot and Cold Meats, Chops, Steaks, Chafing Dish Cooking and Welsh Rarebits.**



*A Wonderful Appetizer.
Assists Digestion.*

JOHN DUNCAN'S SONS, Agents, New York

**“WHITE HOUSE”
COFFEE AND TEAS**

are of such surpassing deliciousness that they are creating a sensation wherever we have placed them on sale. Thousands of people, all over the United States, regard them as infinitely superior to any other brands; and gladly recommend their use to friends and neighbors. Packed as they are, in sealed all-tin cans, they are insured against deterioration, always opening up in prime condition.

—YOUR GROCER HAS, OR CAN EASILY OBTAIN THEM—

DWINELL-WRIGHT CO. BOSTON-CHICAGO

Articles of Wear



Just as your name is identified
with your personality, so the name
Fownes has been identified with Gloves—for
one and a third centuries. An introduction to

FOWNES GLOVES

at your haberdasher's will lead to a
profitable acquaintance with their unques-
tioned style, perfect fit and surprising
durability.

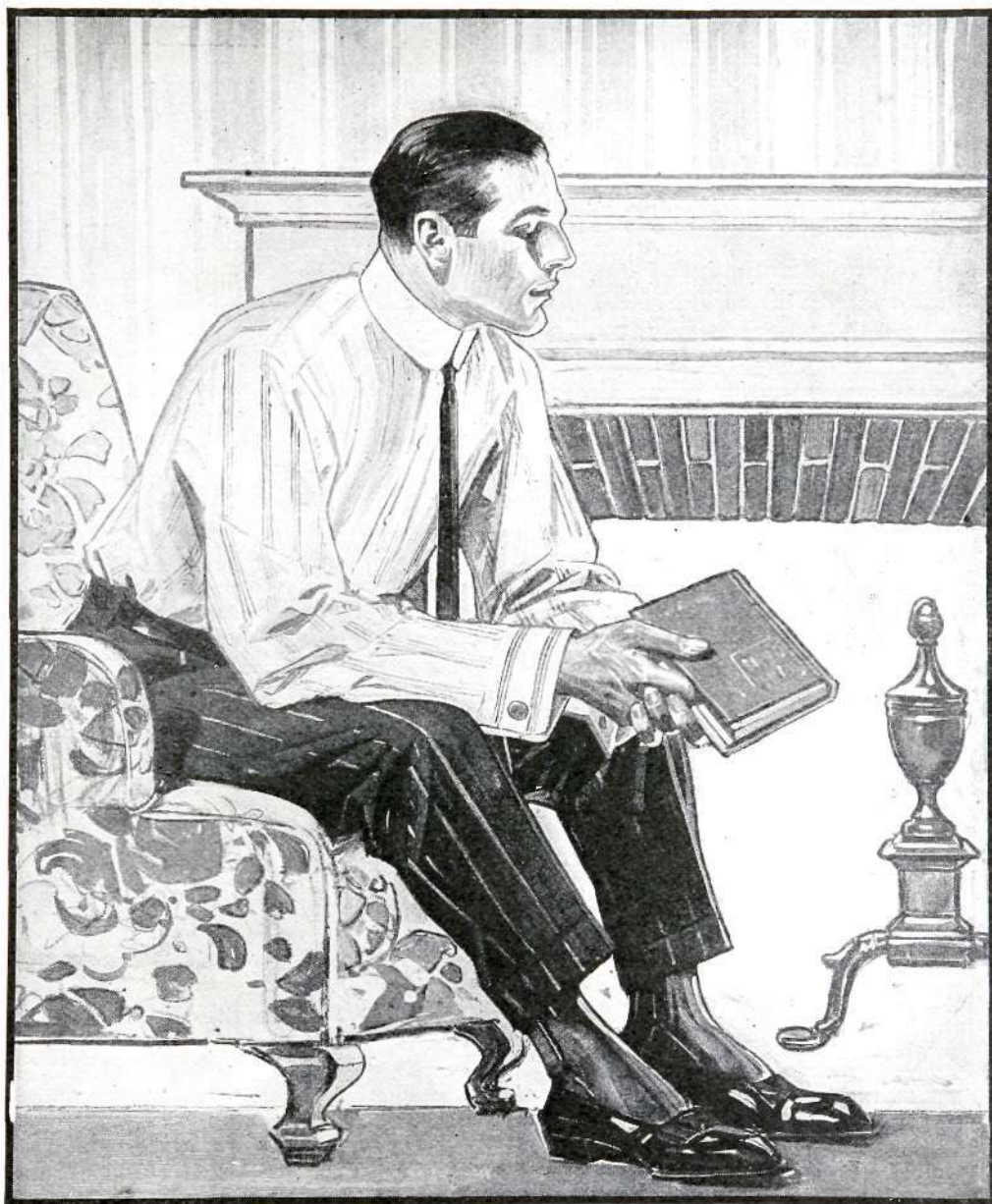
Sold by good stores everywhere—
never under any other name
than FOWNES.

"It's a Fownes—that's all
you need to know
about a glove."



Cluett

Color-Fast COAT SHIRTS



© 1911, C. P. & CO., N. Y.

A Cluett Color-fast Coat Shirt will look best on you longer than ordinary shirts, because it is made of better than ordinary color-fast fabrics.

\$1.50 and up

Send for booklet, "Proper Dress." Cluett, Peabody & Company, 477 River Street, Troy, N. Y.

PARIS GARTERS

No Metal Can Touch You



Copyright
1908

25c
50c

In the field or in the woods—
at play or hard at work there's com-
fort and satisfaction for the wearer of

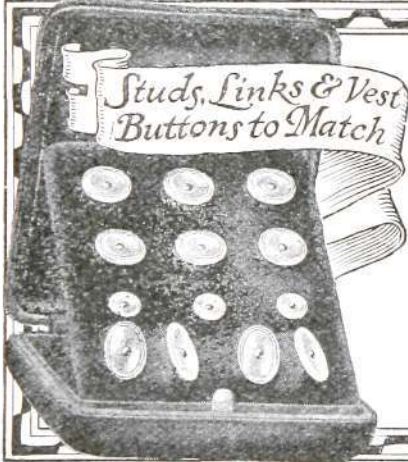
PARIS GARTERS

NO METAL CAN TOUCH YOU

Sold 'round the World

Look for the name **PARIS** on every garter.

A. STEIN & COMPANY, Makers
Congress St. and Center Ave.
CHICAGO : : : U. S. A.



*Studs, Links & Vest
Buttons to Match*

I Handsomely cased sets of 3 Larter Studs, 6 Larter Vest Buttons and one pair of Link Buttons, all matched, sell from \$6 upward—even as high as \$1000 for the very elaborate gold and platinum mountings set with precious stones.

LARTER SHIRT STUDS & LARTER VEST BUTTONS

I Look for this trade-mark on each Larter Stud, Link and Vest Button. It is a guarantee of satisfactory service. Most jewelers sell them. If yours does not, we will send you the name of one who does.

I Write for Illustrated Booklet. It explains the Larter quick-and-easy-in-and-out idea and illustrates many of the Larter designs and settings, and offers a great variety of choice for Holiday Giving.

LARTER & SONS, 25 MAIDEN LANE, NEW YORK



VOICE OUTSIDE—Rags!
HEINRICH—It iss not: Dot's a good quarter cigar!

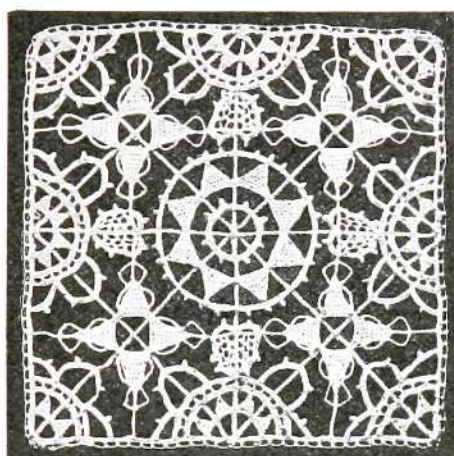
In answering advertisements please mention SCRIBNER'S MAGAZINE



The John M. Crapo Linen Store

Established 1800

Manufacturers and Importers of Genuine
Italian Towels and Linens



Medallion No. 42451, 3 x 3 inches

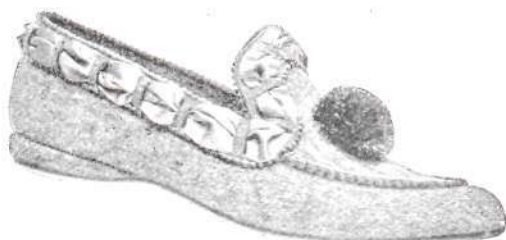
Exquisite Embroideries, Laces and Christmas Novelties in connection with our Celebrated CRAPO Linen Towels, Dress Linens, Handkerchiefs, etc. For house and personal use nothing excels them. For economy, beauty, and durability, these linens are superior to all others.

Send for illustrated catalogue, free
Samples 6 cents

John M. Crapo Linen Store

Crapo Building
431 Fifth Avenue, New York

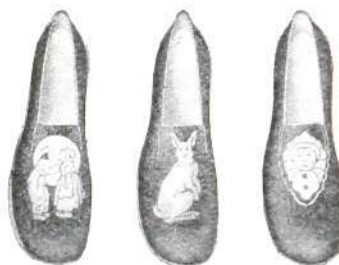
COMFY Footwear



The Peerless

A Comfy-Felt slipper, trimmed with ribbon in colors to match. Very handsome and of course very "comfy."

Women's, Black, Red, Brown, Light and Dark Gray, Purple, Wine, Old Rose, Lavender, Taupe, Pink, Wistaria, and Light Blue Price \$1.50 Delivered



Picture Comfys For Children

Dutch Kids and Rabbit Brown, Blue
Clown Red, Pink, Light Blue
Misses' \$1.25, Child's \$1.10
Delivered



The Tailor-Made

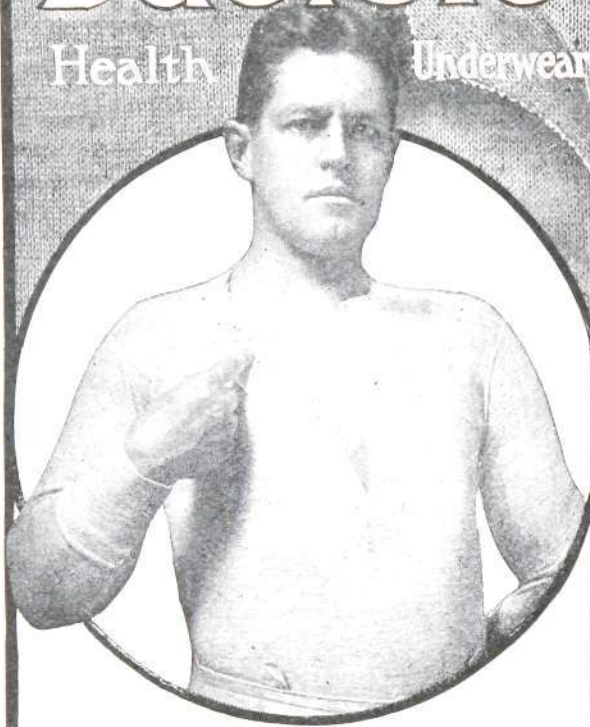
Women's, Navy Blue, Light and Dark Gray, Red, Wine, Brown and Black Price \$1.25
Men's, Red, Brown, Navy Blue, Dark Gray 1.50
Delivered

Send for our handsome illustrated Catalogue No. 26, showing many new styles.

Dan'l Green Felt Shoe Co.
110-112 East 13th St., New York

Duofold

Health Underwear



A sheep wears his wool on the outside. That's where it is in Duofold.

The inner fabric hasn't a thread of wool in it. Only fine cotton or silk touches you. The wool is in the outer fabric. Two light-weight fabrics in one, with air space between the wool and cotton and the two fabrics together weigh less than the ordinary thick one.

Could anything be more scientific and sensible?

Delightfully smooth on the skin; well-ventilated, keeping the body always at an even normal temperature.

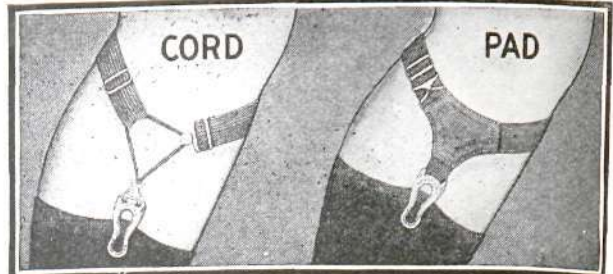
Duofold gives the warmth of wool without the "itchy" sensation of wool against the skin; nor the sticky effect of a solid cotton garment. **Duofold** is always smooth, dry, light and perfectly ventilated.

Single garments and union suits in all weights and various styles for men, women and children. \$1.00 and upwards.

Your dealer has them or will get them for you. Write us for Style Booklet.

Duofold Health Underwear Company

Mohawk, N. Y.



Either type, as above, silk, 50 cents, lisle, 25 cents. At stores everywhere. Sample pair sent postpaid on receipt of price.

Boston Garter

Velvet Grip

"For thirty years the standard—from first to last the best." Holds up the half hose as smooth as your skin. Guaranteed against imperfections. Look for the moulded rubber button and the trade marks on the loop.

GEORGE FROST CO. - MAKERS, BOSTON

Underwears come and underwears go but "JAEGER" goes on for ever! If you have not yet wintered in Jaeger Underwear, it is never too late to begin. You will thank us later for urging you to it.

Seven Weights to choose from.

Catalogue and Samples free on request.

Dr. Jaeger's S. W. S. Co.'s Own Stores
 New York: 306 5th Ave., 22 Maiden Lane.
 Bkln.: 504 Fulton St. Boston: 228 Boylston St.
 Phila.: 1516 Chestnut St. Chicago: 126 N. State St. Agents in all Principal Cities.

The WRIGHT Underwear for Every Man

Be good to your skin and wear

WRIGHT'S Spring-Needle Ribbed UNDERWEAR

Fits any figure perfectly, yet always springs back to shape. Very *springy* and *elastic*. Holds its shape indefinitely and outwears ordinary underwear. Can't shrink. The best-fitting, best-wearing and best-looking underwear made. "The spring is the thing." The Non-Stretching Neck (pat. appld. for) always *hugs snug*.

All weights for all seasons. Made in wool, fine Egyptian cotton, or cotton-and wool, in various colors. Highest quality at moderate prices—\$1.00, \$1.50, \$2.00 for Shirts and Drawers; \$1.50 to \$4.00 for Union Suits. If not at dealer's, send his name and we'll see you are supplied.

Write for booklet showing samples of fabrics

WRIGHT'S HEALTH UNDERWEAR CO.

Makers of the famous Wright's Health Underwear (made of many tiny loops so interwoven that they will not mat) and Wright's Spring-Needle Ribbed Underwear.

65 Franklin Street

NEW YORK



"Never mind, Effie. I can't reach 'em now, but jest you wait till I grow up."

A COLLAR BUTTON IS LITTLE

But there's a mighty deal of satisfaction in having one that is perfect in workmanship—absolutely smooth on the back, so it will not scratch or chafe the neck—made with an honest layer of gold that won't wear off in years of use—made in one piece and so strong that it cannot break—and made in so many different styles and sizes that you can select one to suit your exact needs—either of solid gold or in the best quality of rolled gold plate—That collar button is the



KREMENTZ

and to make sure that you are getting the genuine, look for the name stamped on the back. Each button guaranteed—a new one free in exchange if broken or damaged from any cause.



KREMENTZ & CO.

107 Chestnut St.,

Newark, N. J.

Have dealer show you our Bodkin set.

Travel, Resorts, Tours



CLARK'S **ORIENT** CRUISE

Steamer "Arabic"

Feb. 8, \$400 up for 71 days. | ROUND THE WORLD TOURS,
All shore excursions included. | Nov. 18, Dec. 9, Jan. 20.

FRANK C. CLARK, - - - Times Bldg., New York

The Colver Tours "The Best in Travel."

JAPAN, SO. AMERICA, ROUND THE WORLD.
Write for booklet. 22 TRINITY PL., BOSTON.

★ **FREE EUROPEAN TOURS!** Enlist your friends' interest in our tours. Teachers, Ministers and others secure large results by a little intelligent effort. Write for full details of our attractive proposition. Cash commissions also.

UNIVERSITY TOURS, Box P, Wilmington, Del.

ORIENT EUROPE

Parties sail in March, April, May, June, July. Best routes, best management, best testimonials, and the lowest prices in the world.

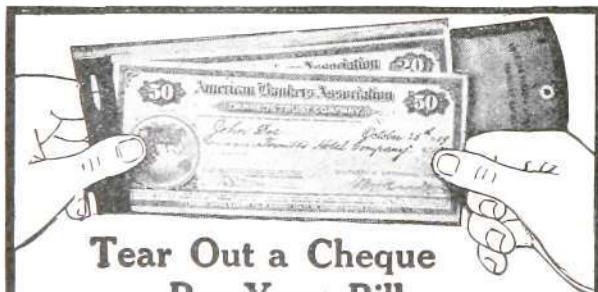
TEMPLE TOURS
8 Beacon St., Boston, Mass.

MEDITERRANEAN AND ORIENT

Fall and Winter Tours and Cruises
Write for particulars
Dr. and Mrs. H. S. PAINE, Glens Falls, N. Y.

WORLD-ORIENT EUROPE

Select Parties. Luxurious Travel. Reasonable Prices.
Also high-class "Special Tours" through Europe at moderate rates. Send for programmes.
DePOTTER TOURS CO., Ltd., (33d year)
FLATIRON BUILDING, NEW YORK



Tear Out a Cheque —Pay Your Bill

Before starting on a trip Abroad or in America, buy a supply of "A.B.A." Cheques from your Banker. To pay a bill, take a cheque from the wallet, counter-sign it and tender as money.

AMERICAN BANKERS ASSOCIATION TRAVELERS' CHEQUES

are received *at par* in most countries and in the rest at London or N. Y. exchange rates, in payment for hotel service and other travel expenses, and by the U. S. Government for Customs Duties. They are safe, handy, negotiable at any time and everywhere. Take a few \$10, \$20, \$50 and \$100 cheques on your next trip.

Write for information as to where these cheques may be obtained in your vicinity, and interesting booklet "The Best Form of Travelers' Funds."

BUY THEM FROM YOUR OWN BANKER OR IF HE CANNOT SUPPLY THEM APPLY TO BANKERS TRUST COMPANY, NEW YORK CITY.

AROUND THE WORLD

Last departures this season Nov. 28—Jan. 6, from New York. Small private parties. Travel de Luxe.

TOURS TO THE ORIENT

Select limited Tours to Egypt, Palestine, Turkey, Greece, etc., leave Nov. 18 (Special Fall Tour); Jan. 6, 10, 20, 24; Feb. 3, 14, 20, 21; March 2. Itineraries are varied and inclusive; Every detail the best.

EGYPT AND THE NILE

Cook's luxurious Nile steamers leave Cairo every few days during the season for the First and Second Cataracts, the Sudan, etc. Also elegant private steamers and dahabeahs for families and private parties.

Illustrated booklets for each series.

THOS. COOK & SON

NEW YORK: 245 Broadway (Chief American Office); 264 and 553 Fifth Avenue, 2389 Broadway
BOSTON, 336 Washington St. PHILADELPHIA, 137 South Broad St.
CHICAGO, 226 South Clark St. SAN FRANCISCO, 689 Market St.
LOS ANGELES, 515 South Spring St.
MONTREAL, 530 St. Catherine St., W. TORONTO, 65 Yonge St., Etc.
140 OFFICES ABROAD Established 1841
Cook's Traveller's Cheques Are Good All Over the World

Santa Fe de Luxe

The only extra fast train to California—extra fast and extra fine

California Limited

Also exclusively for first-class travel

Fred Harvey dining car meals.

On the way visit that world-wonder

Grand Canyon of Arizona.

For art booklets of both trains address
W.J. Black, Passenger Traffic Manager
A. T. & S. F. Railway System
1054 Railway Exchange, Chicago



COPYRIGHT BY W. J. BLACK 1911

In answering advertisements please mention SCRIBNER'S MAGAZINE



Winter Grand Cruise to the Orient

By the most palatial cruising steamer afloat

S. S. "Victoria Luise"

(16,500 tons). Sailing from New York, January 30, 1912, on a 78-Day Cruise, to Madeira, Spain, the Mediterranean and the Orient. Cost, \$325 and upward. The "Victoria Luise" is equipped with modern features providing every luxury and comfort on long cruises.

HAMBURG-

Italy and Egypt

Special Trip by the superb transatlantic liner

"Kaiserin Auguste Victoria"

the largest and most luxurious steamer of the service. Equipped with Ritz-Carlton Restaurant, Palm Garden, Gymnasium, Electric Baths, Elevators. Will leave New York, February 14, 1912, for Madeira, Gibraltar, Algiers, Villefranche (Nice), Genoa, Naples, and Port Said. Time for sight-seeing at each port. To or from Port Said, \$165 and up. To or from all other ports, \$115 and up.

Grand Annual Event

November, 1912 and February, 1913

By the Large Cruising Steamship

VICTORIA LUISE

(16,500 tons)

For information,

HAMBURG - AMERICAN

Boston Philadelphia Pittsburgh

Cruises

To the West Indies

Five Delightful Cruises to Panama Canal, Venezuela and Bermuda, leaving New York by the Palatial Twin-screw Steamers

S.S. Moltke (12,500 tons.) 28 days ^{Jan. 23, Feb. 24, 1912} \$150 and up.

S.S. Hamburg (11,000 tons.) 21 days ^{Feb. 10, Mch. 7, 1912} \$125 and up.

S.S. Moltke (12,500 tons.) 16 days ^{March 26, 1912} \$85 and up.

Every Luxury of Travel.
Every Refinement of Service Insured.

AMERICAN LINE

South America

Take a delightful cruise to South America, by the S. S. Bluecher (12,500 tons), the largest cruising steamer sailing from one America to the other. Offers every luxury and comfort. Leaving New York, January 20, 1912. Ports of call: Bridgetown, Pernambuco, Santos, Montevideo, Punta Arenas (through the Straits of Magellan), Valparaiso (across the Andes), Buenos Ayres, Rio de Janeiro, Bahia, Para, Port of Spain and St. Thomas. Optional side trips everywhere. Duration of cruise, 80 days. Cost, \$350 and up.

Around the World

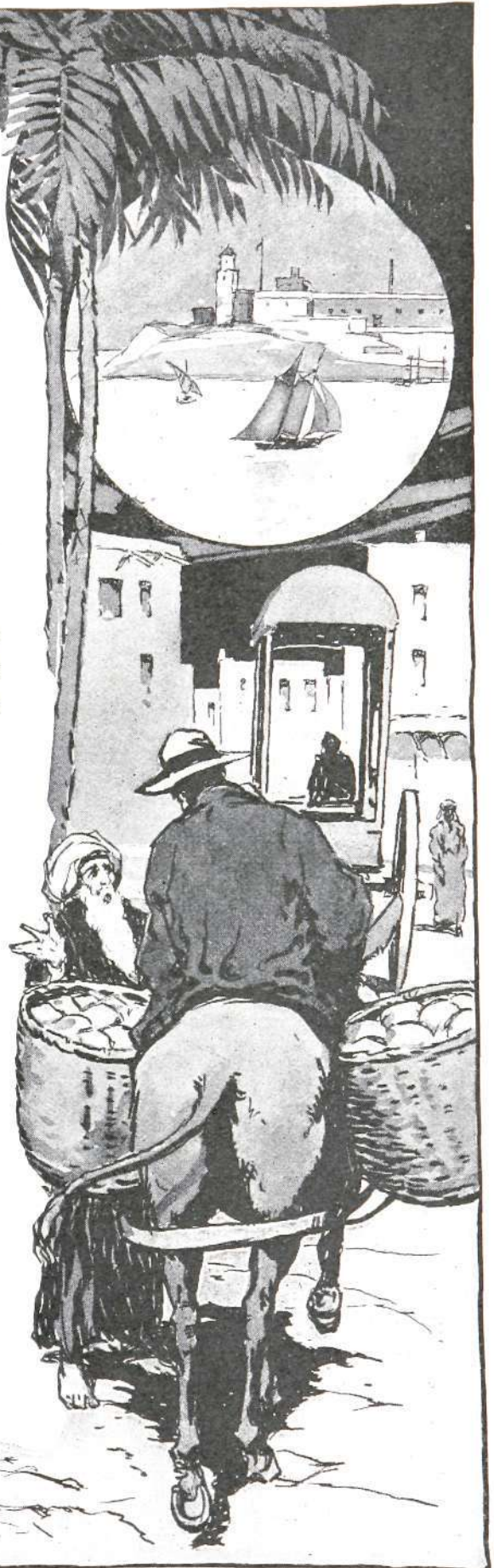
A few accommodations available on
S. S. CLEVELAND

From San Francisco, February 6, 1912

write, wire or 'phone

LINE, 41-45 B'way, New York

Chicago St. Louis San Francisco



2 SUCCESSFUL *via* SOUTHERN TRAINS RAILWAY

MEMPHIS SPECIAL between New York and Memphis, Tenn., via Washington, Lynchburg, Bristol, Knoxville and Chattanooga.

Connecting at Memphis for and from all points West and Southwest.


BIRMINGHAM SPECIAL between New York and Birmingham, Ala., via Washington, Charlotte and Atlanta.

Pullman Drawing-Room and Observation Sleeping Cars and Southern Railway Dining Cars on both trains.


Apply to any Agent of Southern Railway or Connecting Lines.

New York Office,	264 Fifth Avenue
Philadelphia Office,	828 Chestnut Street
Baltimore Office,	119 E. Baltimore Street
Washington Office,	705 15th Street, N. W.
Memphis Office,	10 North Main Street
Birmingham Office,	Empire Building

N. B.—SOUTHERN RAILWAY SYSTEM EMBRACES TERRITORY OFFERING UNUSUALLY ATTRACTIVE AND REMUNERATIVE PLACES FOR INVESTMENT IN AGRICULTURE, FRUIT CULTURE, FARMING AND MANUFACTURING.



A CHOICE OF PLEASURE TRIPS For Your Winter Vacation



**THREE
YACHTING CRUISES**
REPEATING PREVIOUS UNPRECEDENTED SUCCESSES
TO THE *Exquisite*
**WEST INDIES, SOUTH AMERICA
AND PANAMA CANAL**

BY THE AMERICAN LINE'S

Twin Screw S. S. "NEW YORK" 10,800 Tons

LONG VOYAGES **JAN. 20 and FEB. 24**
31 Days Each **\$150 UPWARD**

EASTER SHORT CRUISE, **MARCH 30**
18 Days—**\$85 and Upward**

**CUBA—JAMAICA—ST. THOMAS
PORTO RICO—BERMUDA**

Ask for Programs and Details

**PLEASURE CRUISE DEPT., 9 BROADWAY
NEW YORK**

Offices and Agencies Everywhere

**WINTER
VOYAGES DE LUXE
TO THE
Superb
MEDITERRANEAN**

BY THE WHITE STAR LINE'S

**Mammoth Twin-Screw S. S. "ADRIATIC"
AND "CRETIC"**

The Largest British Mediterranean Steamers

SAILING FROM NEW YORK

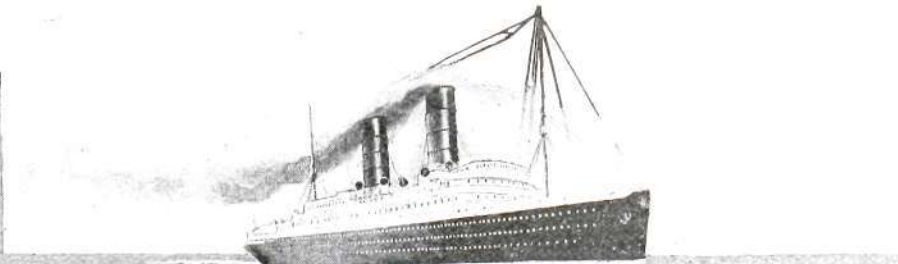
**DEC. 2—JAN. 10—JAN. 24
FEB. 21—MAR. 6**

Also Regular Sailings from New York and Boston to
ITALY by the Twin-Screw Steamships
"Cretic," "Canopic" and "Romanic"

Illustrated Booklets and Complete Itineraries

**WHITE STAR LINE, 9 BROADWAY
NEW YORK**

Offices and Agencies Everywhere



CUNARD

MEDITERRANEAN - EGYPTIAN ADRIATIC CRUISES

By Four of the Most Luxurious Steamships in the World

CARMANIA Triple Screw Turbine
20,000 Tons

LACONIA New Twin Screw
18,000 Tons

FRANCONIA New Twin Screw
18,150 Tons

CARONIA
Twin Screw
20,000 Tons

ITALY - RIVIERA - EGYPT

A la Carte dining service without additional charge. Stop overs, affording opportunities for side trips, and proceeding by subsequent steamer are allowed. **Passengers are not required to book for the entire cruise**, as arrangements may be made to return by either the Lusitania or Mauretania from Liverpool, thereby enabling one to tour Central Europe at a considerable saving in both time and expense.

Special Fall Sailing from New York to the Mediterranean of S.S. "IVERNIA," November 30, 1911.

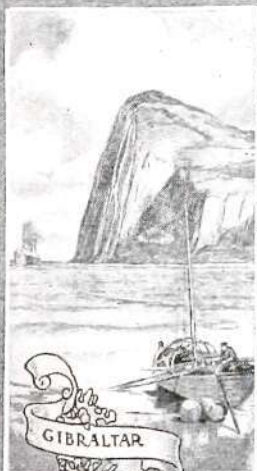
From New York during the Winter Season of 1911-1912 as follows:

"CARONIA," November 18, 1911,	Calling at Madeira, Gibraltar, Algiers, Villefranche or Genoa, Naples and Fiume.	"CARONIA," Feb. 20, 1912
"CARONIA," Jan. 6, 1912	Calling at Madeira, Gibraltar, Algiers, Villefranche	} "CARMANIA," Mar. 2, 1912
"FRANCONIA," Jan. 20, 1912	or Genoa, Naples, Alexandria and Fiume*	
"LACONIA," Feb. 3, 1912	*Omits call at Fiume on Feb. 20 and March 2 trips.	

"Sailing List," "Rate Sheet" and "Steamer Plans," as well as Booklets "A New Way to the Old World," "Mediterranean-Egyptian-Adriatic Cruises," "Caronia"—"Carmania," "Franconia,"—"Laconia" may be secured on application to Dept. S. at any of the Company's offices or agencies.

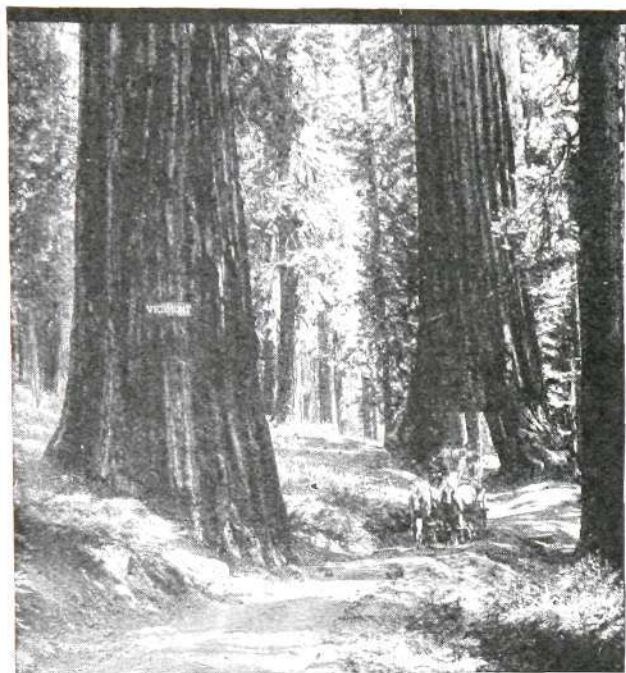
CUNARD LINE, 21-24 STATE STREET NEW YORK Boston, Philadelphia, Chicago, St. Louis, Minneapolis, San Francisco, Toronto, Montreal, Winnipeg, or Local Agents.

The above steamers are fitted with submarine signal apparatus and with Marconi's system of wireless telegraphy.





These Trees Were Old When Rome Was Young



AGE 3000 to 5000 years
 HEIGHT 200 to 300 feet
 GIRTH 75 to 100 feet

Alive and still growing. Some 20,000 of them.

Insist that

The Big Tree Groves California

Be included in your next trip and see that
 your tickets read

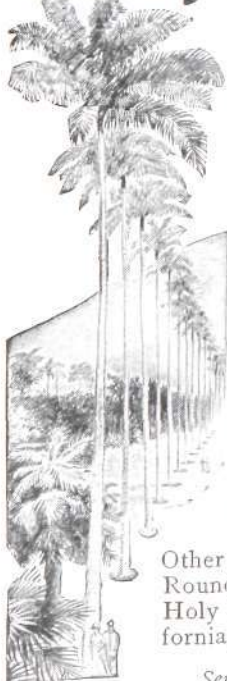
SOUTHERN PACIFIC SUNSET ROUTE

Traversing a wonderful country
 NEW ORLEANS to SAN FRANCISCO

Send for descriptive books

L. H. Nutting, G. E. P. A., 1158 or 366 or 1 Broadway, New York

South America



A FEW dollars a day and a few weeks' time is all that is necessary to see this fascinating country,—and you travel leisurely and in comfort. Our next tour will

**Leave New York
 February 1st**

The daily itinerary, a book of 36 pages, is ready. May we send you a copy?

Other tours now booking to Japan, Round the World, Egypt and the Holy Land, South Sea Islands, California, Florida and the West Indies.

Send today for illustrated books.
 Address Room 11, 225 Fifth Ave., N. Y.

RAYMOND & WHITCOMB CO.

BOSTON NEW YORK PHILADELPHIA
 CHICAGO PITTSBURGH DETROIT

“By all means see Java”

The world tourist who misses the tropical scenery, gorgeous flowers, and delicious fruits of this interesting and unspoiled country overlooks the crowning experience of his trip. Few places abroad equal the splendid hotel accommodations.

**You have a choice of S. S. from
 the United States**

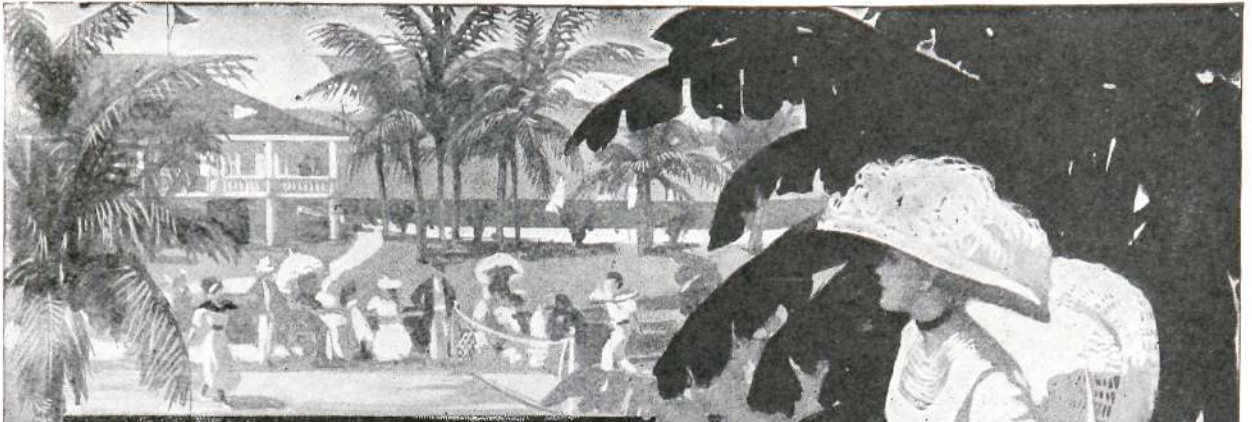
connecting with our regular fortnightly service from Southampton and Genoa to Java, with calls at Lisbon, Port Said, Sabang, and Singapore. In this service are the *Prinses Juliana* and *Königin der Nederlanden*, splendid new vessels of 8300 tons with extra large rooms and lower berths only.

If you are going abroad be sure to read our interesting and descriptive books on Java. Just say “Mail Java Books.”

NEDERLAND ROYAL MAIL LINE

Raymond & Whitcomb Co., Agents

BOSTON NEW YORK PHILADELPHIA CHICAGO
 336 Washington St. 225 Fifth Ave. 1005 Chestnut St. Blackstone Hotel



A Trip You Should Make

You will enjoy the sunny cheerfulness of a visit this season to AGWI—the American Mediterranean. The bright and healthy life on shipboard and the quaint and interesting scenes ashore make the trip the most rewarding out of any American port. Plan now to go. You may safely rely upon the splendid service of the

Atlantic, Gulf & West Indies Steamship Lines

They reach that wonderful winterless region bathed by the Southern Atlantic, the Gulf of Mexico and the Caribbean Sea, including Porto Rico, Bahamas, Cuba, Texas, Florida and San Domingo.

Write for AGWI NEWS, a beautifully illustrated free magazine full of helpful travel information, and describing the cruises of the following steamship lines:

Clyde Line TO FLORIDA. Daily except Sunday, calling at Charleston, Brunswick and Jacksonville, with connections for all leading Southern resorts. "The best way South." From Pier 36, North River, New York.

Mallory Line To Texas and all points Southwest and Pacific coast. Exhilarating water route trip to Galveston, Key West, Tampa, St. Petersburg, and Mobile. Only route New York to Texas without change.

From Pier 45, North River, New York.

Porto Rico Line Delightful 16-day cruise to and around the island, \$110, covering all expenses, touching at principal ports. Send for booklet and information about sailings, rates, &c. General Offices, 11 Broadway, New York.

Ward Line Luxurious twin screw steamships to Bahamas (Nassau), Havana, Cuba, Mexico, and Yucatan, with rail connections to all important interior cities. Write for booklets.

General Offices, Pier 14, East River, New York.

AGWI TOUR BUREAUS:

NEW YORK
290 Broadway

BOSTON
192 Washington St.

PHILADELPHIA
701 Chestnut St.

CHICAGO
506 Commercial Natl. Bank Bldg.



Mt. Rainier-Tacoma, 14,363 Feet High

To or From
California

Double the enjoyment of your outing by traveling the trail of Lewis & Clark through the

Storied Northwest

See this Land of Fruit and Farms---Land of a thousand Scenic Surprises. See Glacial Peaks that vie with the Alps---Vineyards like those of Sunny France---Rivers that rival the Rhine.

See America First

Ride on the only exclusively-first-class Sleeping, Observation and Dining Car train to and from the North Pacific Coast:

"North Coast Limited"

Write for "Eastward Through the Storied Northwest" and other booklets of trip and trains. Address

A. M. CLELAND
General Passenger Agent
ST. PAUL, MINN.

Northern Pacific Ry

Only line to Gardiner Gateway, OFFICIAL Yellowstone Park entrance.



Have you ever followed a back like this, Expecting a vision of perfect bliss?



And, after a while, have you ever found A face like this when she turned around?

"The Great White Rock Way"



Telling The Time To Millions
 The Wondrous *White Rock Clock* Lighting Times Square, New York.

HOTEL CHAMBERLIN At Old Point Comfort Virginia

The Ideal Resort The Year 'Round

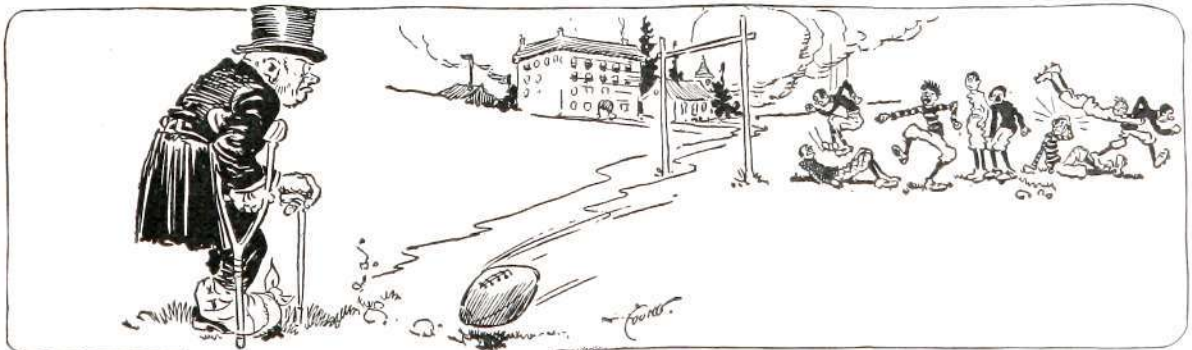
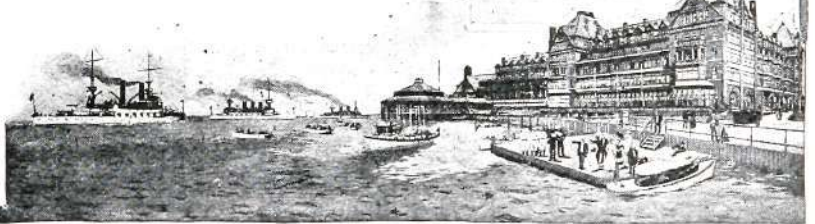
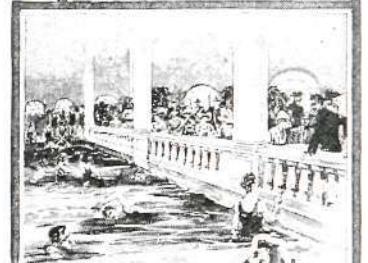
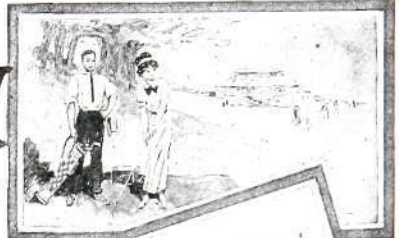
Here you can find complete mental and physical rejuvenation. This delightful, invigorating climate and crisp, bracing, ozone-laden air will give you a new lease on life.

Come now, when the brilliant Autumn season is at its height, and enjoy some rare fishing, motoring and golfing, and attend the dances in the evening, which are given an added charm by the presence of the officers of the Army and Navy.

Easy to Reach—Central Location.—Hotel Chamberlin is located right on Hampton Roads and at Fortress Monroe. Quickly accessible from anywhere by rail or steamship. A great, gay, palatial hotel, yet home-like and exclusive. Delicious, real old Southern cooking. Indoor salt-water bathing in Magnificent Sea Pool and finest Medicinal Baths of every description.

For further information and interesting illustrated booklets, apply to any Tourist Bureau, or address me personally.

GEORGE F. ADAMS, Mgr.
 FORTRESS MONROE, VA.
 New York Office, • 1122 Broadway



Capt. of practice team: "Hey! just kick it back, will ye, m'ister?"

CUTICURA SOAP BEST



FOR SKIN AND HAIR

It is so because of its extreme purity, delicate yet effective medication, and refreshing fragrance. It costs but little more than ordinary soaps, wears to a wafer and gives comfort and satisfaction every moment of its use for toilet, bath and nursery.

Sold throughout the world. Depots: London, 27, Charterhouse Sq.; Paris, 10, Chaussee d'Antin; Australia, R. Towns & Co., Sydney; Potter Drug & Chem. Corp., Sole Props., 133 Columbus Ave., Boston. Free, from Boston depot, a sample of Cuticura Soap and Ointment, with 32-p. booklet.



"Fire's Out"

THEN comes the matter of insurance. You get out your policy and note the company in which you are insured. Certain questions should not arise to worry you at such a time.

You should not be worried by the question of whether you are insured in a company that dickers and delays over settlement.

You should not be worried over the question of whether the company can pay the claim.

You should not be worried by the question of whether you have had enough protection to cover your loss.

To be insured in **The Hartford Fire Insurance Company** eliminates the first two of these worries. By consultation with a Hartford Agent before taking out your policy, he will tell you the proper proportion of insurance to carry and that eliminates the third.

The evident thing to do before the fire in order to eliminate worry is to be insured in the right kind of company.



Insist on the HARTFORD

Agents Everywhere

WINCHESTER



Self-Loading Shotgun

12 GAUGE, MODEL 1911

The Winchester Self-Loading Shotgun has all the good points of other recoil-operated shotguns and also many distinctive and exclusive features which sportsmen have been quick to appreciate and endorse. Among them are Nickel steel construction throughout; a receiver made with the Winchester patented "Bump of Strength" which gives the gun surpassing strength and safety; divided recoil, which minimizes the "kick" to the last degree; and a reloading system which requires no readjustment for different loads. The Winchester Self-Loader will shoot any standard load from a "Blank" to the heaviest with certainty and safety, without tinkering the action. Also it is a two-part take-down without any loose parts. These are only a few of the many good points about this gun. To fully appreciate its superiority, you should see it.

Look one over at your dealer's, or send to the Winchester Repeating Arms Co., New Haven, Conn., for descriptive circular

IT WORKS WELL WITH ALL LOADS



Matheson

"Silent Six."

Limousine and Demi-Limousine bodies by Brewster & Co.

Berline Bodies by Quinby, Town Car bodies by Armstrong, and Matheson Standard Equipment.

*Built For Those
Who Use The Best*



Matheson Automobile Co.
Wilkes-Barre, Pennsylvania
New York City Salesrooms:
Broadway and Sixty-second Street



Going Down Fifth Avenue

from 44th Street to Madison Square, even an expert driver of the average car must shift continually from one gear to another. . . . Incessant grinding and vibration from over-worked brakes and engines form a familiar accompaniment to such a trip. The owner of an Oldsmobile, however, can travel slowly "on direct drive"; quicken pace handily under full load; glide in and out with the minimum of gear changes—and then start on a dashing century in the open country, with his motor running cool and true!

This is engine ability **PLUS**. . . . It would take a treatise on mechanics to explain all the reasons for it and the years of improvement behind it.

Take any motor-testing locality you know, such as Corey Hill in Boston, or the grades of Kansas City and San Francisco:—in every case the Oldsmobile of to-day will demonstrate its superior ability. The pleasure, peace of mind and economy of owning such a car are worth more than the price charged,—which is nearly a thousand dollars less than the price of any car comparable with it in power, beauty, durability and equipment.

ENGINE AND CHASSIS

Motor: 5 in. bore. 6 in. stroke. Compression release. 4-speed transmission with unusually quiet gears. Demountable rims. $\frac{3}{4}$ elliptic springs and shock absorber equipment.

The "Autocrat," 4-cylinder, \$3500
Touring Cars and Limousines, 39 x 5 in. Tires
Roadsters and Tourabouts, 38 x 4½ in. Tires

BODY AND EQUIPMENT

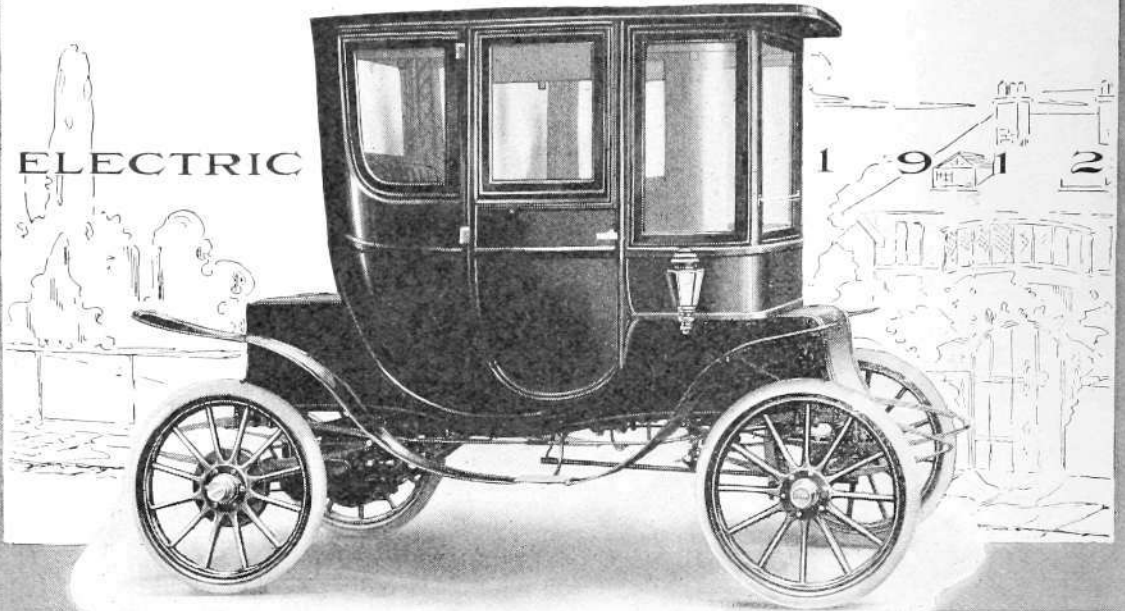
Ventilators in fore-doors. Nickel and black enamel finish on metal parts. Regular equipment includes top and slip cover, wind-shield, speedometer, electric lights, automatic lighter for headlights, tire irons, etc., all of finest quality.

The "Limited," 6-cylinder, \$5000
Touring Cars, 43 x 5 in. Tires
Roadsters and Tourabouts, 42 x 4½ in. Tires

OLDS MOTOR WORKS, LANSING, MICHIGAN

Copyright, 1911, Olds Motor Works

SILENT WAVERLEY



(LARGE FOUR-PASSENGER BROUGHAM, \$2800)

Not Half the Expense of Most Gas Cars

Yet the Silent Waverley gives you all the service of any automobile in town.

You need no chauffeur. You have no tire troubles and almost no tire expense. Noiseless Electric power is less than half the cost of gasoline. And your Silent Waverley never freezes up.

The Silent Waverley Four-Passenger Brougham

(ILLUSTRATED ABOVE)

has the longest interior of any four-passenger electric. It has two full-width seats, generously upholstered, wide, deep cushions and ample knee room.

If you want still more room, Silent Waverley Limousine-Five is the Town Car for all purposes. Ample seating for five adults. Full view ahead for driving occupant. Price, fully equipped, \$3500.

High Efficiency Shaft Drive. Full Elliptic Springs. Exide, Waverley or National Battery. Iron-clad or Edison Battery at extra prices to be quoted.

Write for the Waverley Art Book on town cars. In colors. Full description of Limousine-Five. The 1912 Four-Passenger Broughams, the Coupe, Victoria-Phæton, Roadster, Stanhope and other models. Prices, \$3500 down to \$1225.

THE WAVERLEY COMPANY

FACTORY AND HOME OFFICE, 153 SOUTH EAST STREET, INDIANAPOLIS, INDIANA, U. S. A.

New York: 2110 Broadway

Philadelphia: 2043 Market Street.

St. Louis: 4432 Olive Street

Chicago Branch: 2005 Michigan Boulevard

Several hundred other dealers. Address on application



FIAT 35 H.P. FORE-DOOR LIMOUSINE

The
Master Car

FIAT

Fifteenth
Year

THE 35 H. P. Shaft Drive Fiat, with long stroke monobloc motor, produced simultaneously at Turin and Poughkeepsie, is the final expression of the great automobile engineering and designing genius of the world.

Master minds, with expert attention to manufacturing detail, and the use of materials of only highest possible grade, have produced The Master Car, sold now in the United States with no import charges at the price of high-grade American automobiles.

\$4,500—Open Bodies

\$5,500—Closed Bodies

Completely Equipped

New Catalogue I from Sales Dept.

Poughkeepsie

F·I·A·T

New York

"Fiat Representation and Fiat Service are World-wide"

FOOTBALL

THE

American Intercollegiate Game

BY
PARKE H. DAVIS

Member of the Intercollegiate Rules Committee

With 33 unique illustrations. \$2.50 net; postpaid \$2.70

Describes in graphic manner all the football games up to date in the series between Harvard-Yale, Harvard-Princeton, Yale-Princeton, Army-Navy, Chicago-Wisconsin, Pennsylvania-Cornell, Michigan-Pennsylvania, Minnesota-Wisconsin, as well as describing many of the games between the smaller colleges.

Says D. L. Reeves, Sporting Editor of the Phila. Ledger:

"Ingenious in design, exhaustive in scope and clever in literary style, this book will rank as the most thorough work upon any branch of sport in America. Its bright, sparkling narrative makes it an interesting book to read. Its enormous data, reproduction of games and rare illustrations make it an invaluable book for reference. To him who has played or followed football in the past 40 years or who will become one of its devotees in the years to come this book will afford a never-failing source of pleasure and information."

Says Wm. H. Edwards ("Big Bill"):

"I have a copy of your book and prize it beyond expression. It is an exceptionally fine book, filled with all conceivable referential data of the game which you have written up so entertainingly that once opened it makes too fascinating reading to close again."

Says the Bookman:

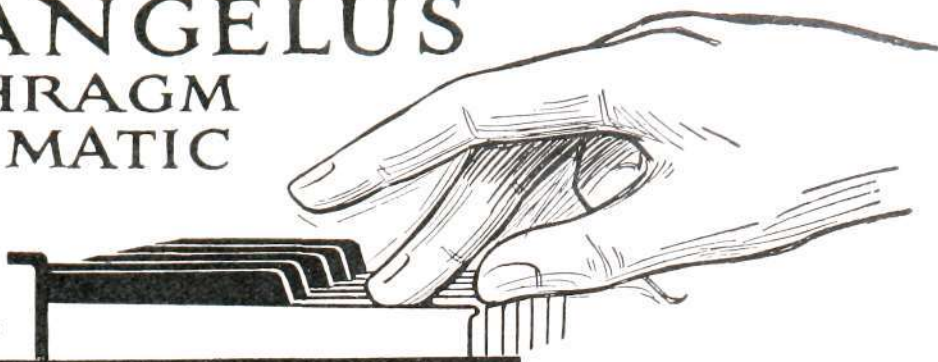
"His book is at once entertaining and adequate. There have been written other books on the subject that were entertaining, but none, to the knowledge of the reviewer, that has deserved the latter adjective. In addition, this book is as accurate as it is possible to make a book of this kind."



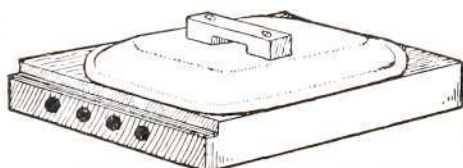
CHARLES SCRIBNER'S  SONS, NEW YORK

In answering advertisements please mention SCRIBNER'S MAGAZINE

The ANGELUS DIAPHRAGM PNEUMATIC and the HUMAN FINGER



The Diaphragm Pneumatic when in action or "striking" is filled with buoyant air which gives a resilient touch, just like the human finger. Note the absence of creases or corners, which insures greater durability.



DIAPHRAGM PNEUMATIC
INFLATED FOR STRIKING

THE Diaphragm Pneumatic is the only means ever devised to give the real human touch. When in action it is an air-inflated cushion, with the same firm but resilient and buoyant touch that characterizes the human fingers. All other pneumatics are collapsed when in action, withdrawing from them the buoyancy of the air, resulting in a hard, mechanical touch.

The Bellows Pneumatic is worked by an exhaust; that is, when it strikes a note the air is entirely withdrawn from it, which causes it to collapse with a hard staccato touch, in no way resembling the pliancy and flexibility of the human finger.



BELLOWS PNEUMATIC WITH
AIR EXHAUSTED FOR STRIKING

THE DIAPHRAGM PNEUMATIC

is an exclusive feature of the

ANGELUS

and together with the famous Phrasing Lever (patented) and the wonderful Melodant (patented) have made the ANGELUS as pre-eminently *the* artistic piano player.

Knabe-Angelus. The Peerless Knabe Piano and the Angelus.

Emerson-Angelus. The Sweet-Toned Emerson Piano and the Angelus.

Lindeman & Sons-Angelus. The original and celebrated Lindeman Piano and the Angelus.

Angelus Piano. An excellent piano made expressly for the Angelus.

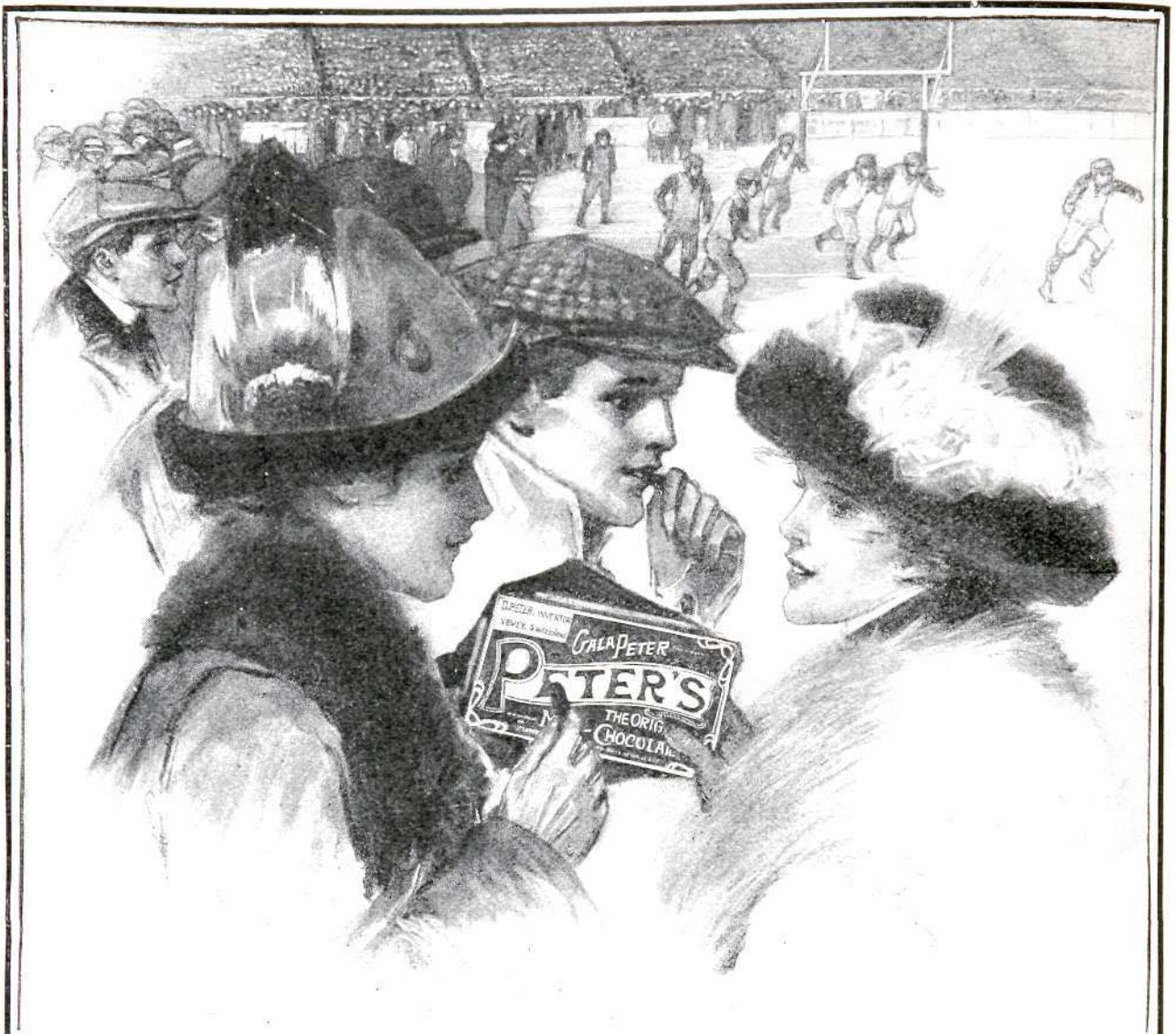
THE WILCOX & WHITE CO.

Pioneers in the Piano-Player Industry

ANGELUS HALL, REGENT ST., LONDON

MERIDEN, CONN.

In answering advertisements please mention SCRIBNER'S MAGAZINE



BEFORE THE GAME

Whenever you are hungry eat PETER'S.

No matter whether you are indoors or out, it is the most convenient, reliable, and satisfying food there is.

If you can't get lunches, you can always get Peter's.

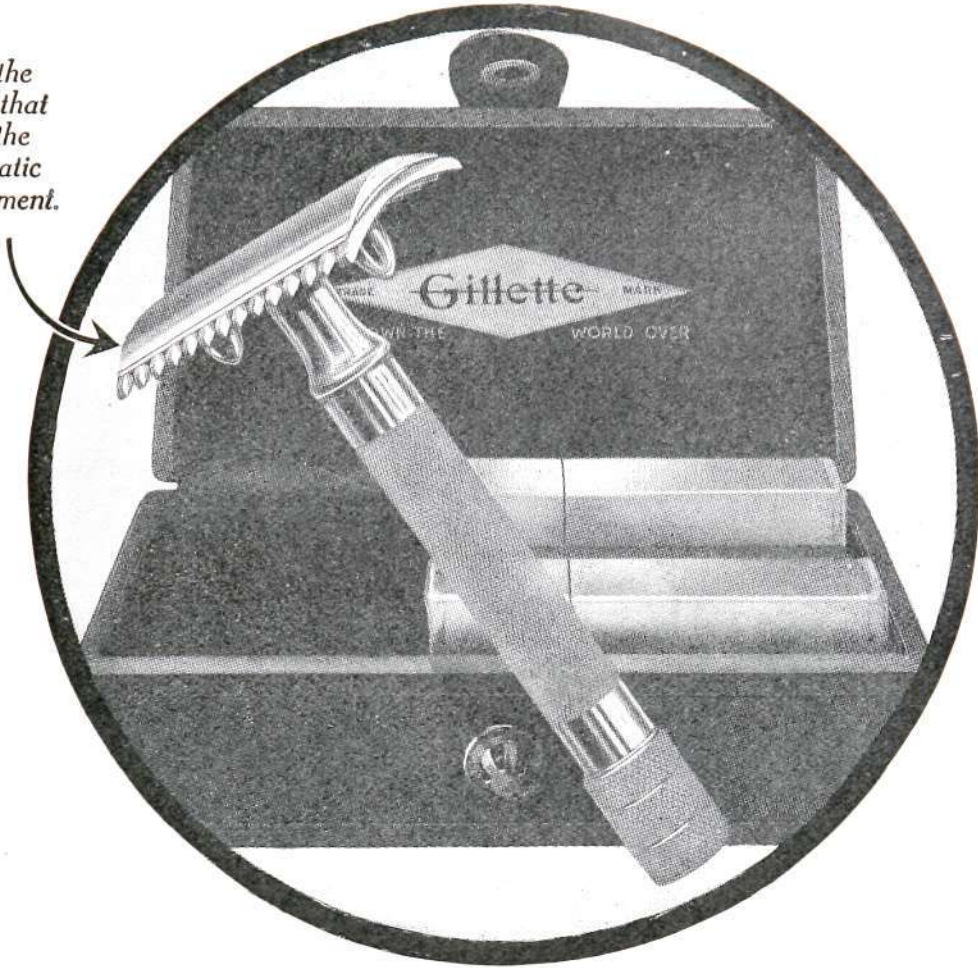
Owing to the purity of its ingredients and the Peter Process of combining them, it is an ideal food for every one.

Peter's Milk Chocolate
Peter's Milk Chocolate Croquettes
Peter's Milk Chocolate with Roasted Hazelnuts

Peter's Almond Milk Chocolate
Peter's Bon-Bons

The razor with many features all its own.

Note the curve that gives the automatic adjustment.



No Stropping—No Honing—Simplicity—Strength—Rigidity—
 Absolute Safety—Adjustability—Durability—
 Time-saving—Money-saving

THE GILLETTE SAFETY RAZOR stands alone in its triumph of mechanical simplicity and skill. It is recognized the world over as the final achievement in a safety shaving device. The Gillette is the only razor with the flexible, adjustable blade—the only razor that can be adapted to varying demands—light, heavy or wiry beard, tender or tough skin. A slight turn of the screw handle gives the desired adjustment.

GILLETTE BLADES are made from the finest steel by special processes. Flexible, with mirror-like finish. Rust-proof and antiseptic. Packet of 6 blades (12 shaving edges), 50c; 12 blades (24 shaving edges), in nickel-plated case, \$1.00. NO STROPPING—NO HONING. Sold everywhere.

The Gillette Lasts a Lifetime.

Send for our 1911 free Golf Book.

GILLETTE SALES CO.
 74 West Second St., Boston, Mass.

NO STROPPING - NO HONING

Standard Set, \$5.00

Factories and Offices:
 New York, Chicago, Montreal, London,
 Leicester, Paris, Hamburg, Shanghai.



Ask your dealer to show you the Gillette Line.

*"If it's a Gillette—
 it's The Safety Razor."*

In answering advertisements please mention SCRIBNER'S MAGAZINE

The Guaranteed
OCCIDENT
FLOUR

Will *you* try
 it at *our* risk?

We do more than guarantee *Occident Flour*. We guarantee *Occident baking*—the baking results that *you* get in your own kitchen.

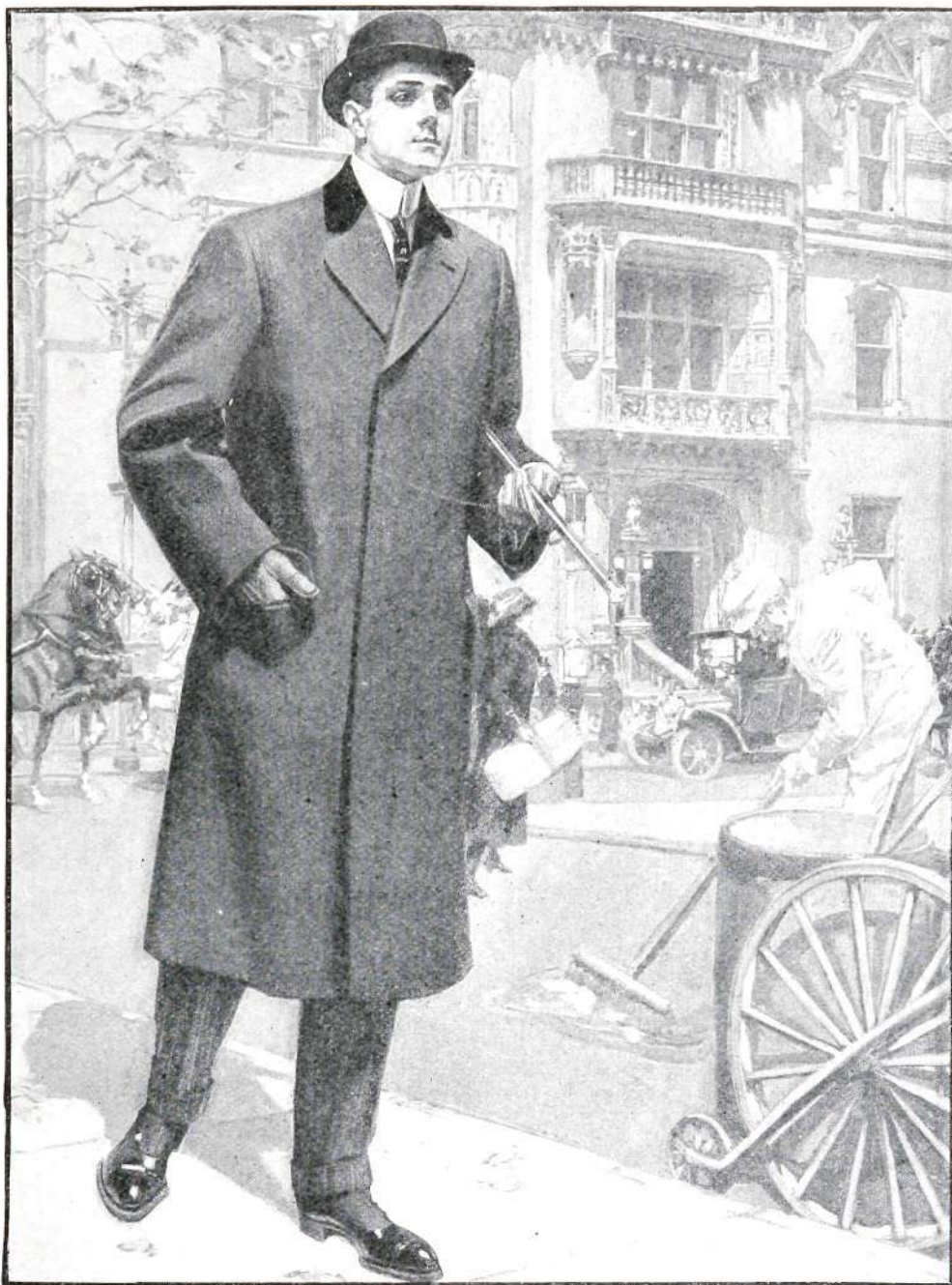
Your bread, biscuit—cake—pastry made from *Occident* must prove superior—in taste—in whiteness—in lightness—in the *quantity* made—or we refund the price of the flour.

Costs More—Worth It

Ask your grocer to explain the Money-back Guarantee upon which *Occident Flour* is sold, and write for our *free* booklet—"Better Baking"—for North—East—West—South.

Russell-Miller Milling Company
 Minneapolis, U. S. A.





In Fifth Avenue, New York

Copyright by Hart Schaffner & Marx

YOU need an overcoat like this for general use The Chesterfield; a gentleman's dress overcoat. We make it right.

Ask for ours by name; your assurance of quality

Hart Schaffner & Marx

Good Clothes Makers

The Locomobile "Six"



THE LOCOMOBILE "SIX"
RIVERSIDE DRIVE, NEW YORK



In answering advertisements please mention SCRIBNER'S MAGAZINE

The Locomobile "Six"

The many advantages of our 1912 Six are fully described in the new 1912 Locomobile Book, which may be obtained on application.

THE 1912 LOCOMOBILE SIX is offered as a car of the greatest all 'round excellence. It is a thoroughly seasoned, highly developed model. The Locomobile always has been famous for Safety and Reliability, but the 1912 Locomobile Six, in addition to higher efficiency, has set an unapproached standard for comfort.

Ten Inch Upholstery. This deep, luxurious upholstery creates ease hitherto unknown in motoring. It is not used on any other car. It eliminates fatigue and makes slowing down unnecessary in rough places to favor passengers or car. It is the greatest advance ever made in automobile comfort.

Economy of Fuel. The 1912 Locomobile Six runs farther on a gallon of gasoline than any other "48" six-cylinder car that we know of, built anywhere in the world. Twelve miles to the gallon, or better;—Locomobile Sixes have been driven sixteen miles to a gallon. This is the result of our perfected carbureter, moderate weight, and minimum loss in power transmission as achieved in the Locomobile.

Economy in Tire Wear. The 1912 Locomobile Six is moderate in weight without sacrifice of strength. The lightest Six in its class. One horsepower for every fifty-seven pounds. Moderate weight combined with perfect chassis balance enables the Locomobile Six to run farther on a set of tires than any competing car.

Seven-Bearing Crank Shaft. A bearing between each cylinder. This is the finest possible construction and should be a feature of every six-cylinder car. Combined with the bronze base of the motor this makes the engine as stable as if it were on a concrete foundation. Short, compact motor, with neat bonnet.

Transmission. The 1912 Locomobile Six has a four-speed selective transmission with bronze case. It never gives trouble. Made in the Locomobile works from raw material to finished product. Simple and reliable multiple-disc clutch.

Other Special Features. Horizontal straight line drive. Two universal joints encased in metal housings instead of the usual leather bags. 135-in. wheel-base. Semi-elliptic rear springs. No power passes through rear springs, thus they give the maximum of comfort. No torsional stress on rear axle. All braking and driving stresses communicated through distance rods. Extra tires carried at the rear. Clear running-boards. No external hinges or door handles.

The Locomobile Company of America

WORKS AND EXECUTIVE
OFFICES

Bridgeport, Conn.



BRANCHES

New York	Chicago	Boston
Philadelphia	Atlanta	Oakland
Washington	San Francisco	



In every nursery, should be a cake of Ivory Soap.

The need for it arises a dozen times a day—not for the bath only, but for shampooing; for removing spots and stains from baby's dresses and underwear; and for cleaning bottles and other receptacles for food.

For these purposes, and for many others that might be named, a pure soap is absolutely necessary.

Ivory Soap is pure.

There is no "free" alkali in Ivory Soap. That is why it will not injure the finest fabric or the most sensitive skin.

Ivory Soap 99⁴⁴/₁₀₀ Per Cent. Pure

Libby's

California Asparagus

is grown and put up by Libby, McNeill & Libby in the Sacramento Valley, where wonderful climate, rich soil and most careful methods of cultivation produce the finest asparagus in the world.

*Best for Salads or
as a Vegetable Dish*



Libby's California Fruits

Peaches

Pears

Apricots

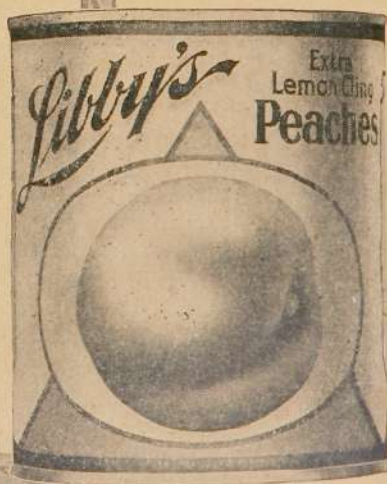
Cherries

*Make Unequaled
Shortcakes and Desserts*

Ask for Libby's

Libby, McNeill & Libby, Chicago

*At
Your
Grocer's*



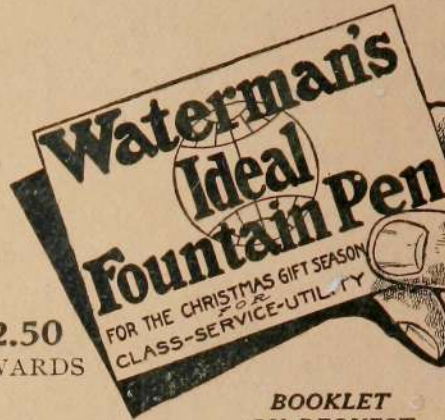
ROYAL



BAKING POWDER

Absolutely Pure
*The only baking powder
made from Royal Grape
Cream of Tartar*
No Alum, No Lime Phosphate

Timely!!



\$2.50
UPWARDS

BOOKLET
ON REQUEST

ANYBODY can write with one
ANYBODY can afford one of the many styles
ANYBODY can buy one - ANYWHERE
EVERYBODY WILL BE GLAD TO GET ONE

L. E. Waterman Co., 173 Broadway, N. Y.

Boston Chicago Montreal
San Francisco London Paris

It's Baker's and It's Delicious



Made by a
perfect me-
chanical
process
from high
grade cocoa
beans, sci-
entifically
blended, it
is of the

finest quality, full strength and
absolutely pure and healthful.

Sold in 1/5 lb., 1/4 lb., 1/2 lb. and 1 lb.
cans, net weight.

Booklet of Choice Recipes Sent Free

WALTER BAKER & CO. LTD.
Established 1780 DORCHESTER, MASS.

Health Isn't Luck Alone

It is management—largely
proper food and drink.

Coffee is harmful to many.

POSTUM

REBUILDS

coffee-weakened nerves, head,
heart, and stomach.

“There's a Reason”

Postum Cereal Company, Limited
Battle Creek, Mich., U. S. A.

Canadian Postum Cereal Co., Limited
Windsor, Ontario, Canada